



[07/25, 16:38] The light

Introduction

“Run Nokukhanya run!!!, baby please don't let anyone deem your light believe in it and do with it as You are required to do. But for now baby run please my love run. Nokukhanya!!” I jolt up from bed dripping with sweat and tears. God I can never forget that day, it was a Thursday, me and my friend Noma-Afrika were coming from school. We were doing grade 7 excited about the farewell that was coming up in the next two weeks, we were discussing what to wear and when to go shopping. We were laughing and talking when suddenly I saw something that left me rooted on the spot, my feet couldn't carry me any longer, they were heavy and the light was straight into my eyes like I was watching some old black and white movie but in this movies I saw my friends mother digesting Muffins then a few minutes later she fell on the

chair. Then suddenly her older brother comes into the house and saw her laying on the floor he shook her while crying for her to wake up, his crying and his tears are killing me. With each tear drop my heart bleeds Noma-Africa shook me and I snapped out of it. She wipe tears that had fell from my eyes which I didn't know were falling, the more she wiped them the more they came. I hugged her and told her that I was sorry about her mother's death and that she can count on me. She looked at me like I was crazy then hooked her arm on mine and we walked home. She left me at the gate and I went in, my mother was looking at me through the kitchen window and came out when she saw me. She knew that something was wrong because I usually run through the gate into the kitchen and demand food from my mother before I can even take off my school uniform. So when I didn't do the usual my mother met me halfway, she saw tears in my eye and engulfed me into a hug and I cried some more. She took me into the house and gave me water, after I had calm down she asked me what the problem was and I told her that my friends mother

had died. She asked how I knew that and I told her a saw it. She said and I remember her words correctly when she said “oh my baby why did it have to come so early “ she said that with sadness in her voice. I went to lay down without eating and when I woke up it was almost dinner time, I took off my uniform and wore my clothes then went down for dinner. My father was back from work by then, when he saw me he smiled and squeezed me into a hug telling me that it was going to be okay. We had our dinner but halfway through there was noise outside of people singing loudly the song they sang was “bulal’igqwirha” (kill the witch) I stood up and went outside to see what was happening and from the gate I could see a mob of people coming towards our house, I ran back in to call my parents and when they came out the mob was already at the gate. When they saw my parents the song got louder, my father went to ask what was going on and they told him that my mother is a witch and had killed Noma’s mother. They told him that now she was introducing me to her witchcraft, I thought my father was going to stand up for my mother when

he went to her and hugged her then pulled her towards the gate. He kept cursing saying he will never stay with a witch, said he knew there was a reason his mother hated her and now he knew that she was witch. He took her to them while she was crying and begging him to stop and protect her but her pleas fell on deaf ears. The mob took hold of my mother with my father in the mist of it all, in fact he was leading them to the park that was not far from our house. I was following behind crying for my mother but my cries went unheard as the song was loud and no one paid attention to anything else but the matter at hand. I was scared for her but I was so small against those people there was nothing I could do, I kept looking at my father thinking that he would save my mother but he never did. When we got to the park the people made her kneel, then put a car tire around her neck and pushed it through her shoulders, then pour paraffin on her. Through it all she spotted me and cried some more and said “Nokukhanya run! Run my baby run!!” I stood rooted, I couldn’t leave her behind “my baby don’t ever let anyone deem your light, so do with it as you

should but now I need you to run my love run!!” She yelled but I couldn’t move, my father took out a lighter from his pocket and gave it to the other man who set my mother alight. When she started burning she yelled once again “ Nokukhanya run maan or you are next please baby run!!” I snapped out of it when the people started turning around to look my direction and I took off. I ran like my life depended on it, well it did so I ran. I could feel them behind me busy yelling and calling the others to catch me but I didn’t look back I ran, into the forest that was about a 100km away from my home and I stopped to catch my breath holding on to my knees. Smell of burning tire mixed with paraffin and rotten flesh was still fresh in the air and I knew that my mother was no more. From then my heart turned to stone as hate for my father and those people consumed me. I wiped my tears and told my self that my mothers death will not be in vain and that my tears will not fall on dry ground. When my eyes were dry I started walking, I don’t know where I was going but walked.

My name is Nokukhanya Portia Luthuli walk with me on this journey.

Invite people and share.

We will begin after finishing the Royal Seed

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:39] Insert 1

Nokukhanya

They say when it rains it pours, that when days are dark friends are few well even family in my case. Leaving the forest and walking along side the road leaving Pietermaritzburg behind. A place I once called home, a place a grew up in and in my 13

years of life I have never left home like this. My father Zwelethu Luthuli is a welcome known businessman around Pietermaritzburg, Durban and Cape Town. His in construction and makes the big bucks, that is why our house looked 5 times better than the others around our area. I once asked my father why we lived there and not the suburbs because he can afford it, he said he wanted to move but my mother argued and said she loved her house where it is and no amount of money would make her live her home so we never moved. So daddy dearest is loaded which is why I don't understand why he didn't save my mother. Was he already tired of her? Were they fighting? Was he cheating or was my mother not good enough? What was it that made Zwelethu sacrifice my mother? I may not know now but I will find out, doesn't matter when but I will avenge my mother and it doesn't matter what she did to him he had no right to have her killed like that. The man was even leading the mob, the same man that used to ask me if his deals will go well every time he had a big contract. He used to call me his lucky charm, sometimes when I don't

give him the answer he wants for his meeting he would take me with and truth be to God when I get there and see the people with my naked eye I would know whether the deal will be fruitful or not. Mother used to say that my father got his first big contract the day I was born, then from then each time he did something nice for me and made me happy as child he would lend himself a big contract. I never questioned why I just went with what my father said 'his lucky charm' I have been walking for a while now and I no longer see my town behind me only the farms in front and a long tarred road that I don't even know where it ends. My feet are starting to get sore, am hungry, thirsty and most of all it's getting ready dark now. Remember I left after dinner time, I may not know what the time is now but I do know that if I was home I would be asleep now. Oh dear there is a farm with cabbage and am hoping the street light won't expose me as I go through the wire by the side of the road getting into the farm. I stay as low as I can while I go towards the cabbage, when I got to it I removed just the top part which is what I need not the roots. Making my way back to

getting out of the farm is done in a hurry and I end up getting cut by the wires when I cross through. I bleed a little but I ignore the bleeding until I got to the other side of the road. I check my wound and it's not bad so I wipe the little blood with my finger then wipe it on my jean then wet my fingers with saliva and rub the small wound. I walk a little further from the road and I start walking on the grass trying to find a place to lay my head for the night, I walk some more and come across a concrete pipe and go inside it and start eating my cabbage and it's quite sweet actually and am enjoying it. I might be a goat tonight eating cabbage but I swear this won't be my life. I wonder if Zwelethu is even looking for me or is he just happy they his finally gotten rid of my mother and I.

MaTee

I look down from the top balcony of my club/ brothel and am impressed with what I have done for myself.

From just a village girl who was shamed, raped and disowned to MaTee a lady, a boss and most of all feared and respected at the same time. I have been through a lot to get here, I stole and got beaten to a pulp by the owner of the drugs that I spent 3 months in a coma and another 3 recovering. Then killed a diamond smuggler well I didn't kill him I was his maid and he was a drunkard. So this one day he got drunk and usual and passed out in the lounge where I left him, I don't know when he wake up and stumbled up the stairs and end up falling and died. I got arrest for that because there must always be someone to blame when a white rich man dies. So I got arrest at the age of 23 spent 5 years in prison and was released for good behavior. Then from there I told myself that never again will I be arrested for a crime I didn't commit, I told myself that I will do the crime and get arrested for something I actually did. So I started befriending the kind of guys everyone was afraid of, I stole from them little by little until I got enough to do my own thing. Now the issue was starting a business but I wanted nothing to do with drugs. So one day after seeing a

sister giving her service on a dark alley I thought why not give the sisters a safe place to do their business while they pay rent to me? So I went into property got 3 apartments renovated them and business started, I created a website for the sisters and now there was no need for them to be standing at street corners waiting for clients no! This time around clients booked them and not just any clients but people with money and business grew. Today I own 4 clubs/brothels and am a self made millionaire. I have no child, no husband nothing. I have been hurt and am not about to let people in and give them a chance to hurt me not again.

Tholi: Penny for your thoughts?

Tholi brought me back to reality, I had gone too far there for a moment. Tholi is my financial adviser and wanna be friend but I don't do friends because people will stab you in the back and leave you with nothing but "she was friend"

MaTee: Oh nothing much just admiring what's mine and thinking about how far I have come.

Tholi: I still can't believe you did all this on your own.

MaTee: Well better believe it because it's true.

Tholi: Is it also true that you don't have a family or children?

MaTee: Very true

Tholi: So when you die who are you going to leave all this to?

MaTee: Now that's a thought.

To be honest I never thought of that, I was busy making money to care who inherits it when I die, not that I plan on dying soon but really who can be more deserving of my hard work? I wonder. My name is Thembeke Zwide and I have no one. I used to have a family but the day I refuse to marry an old chief the villagers shamed me, my parents disowned me and my brother and his friends raped me. I still seek my revenge and I will get it, now that I have money it's time I go after those who made me this way.

Mnqobi

I need to close this deal while that damn old man Luthuli is still busy with his wife's dead. Since he started in this business 14 years ago his been nothing but a pain, a thorn in my side that refuse to get removed, the man is like a tick that is stuck on my skin damn I loathe that man. At first he started small doing small businesses while I strived, a year later the man landed a big contract well he deserved it because I was slacking but since then I never got any big contract. Now the roles are reversed and am getting small businesses while he gets the tenders and all. Am still asking myself to this day what changed? I swear that man uses a powerful sangoma because this is not normal. "Carlos!" I yelled from my office, I work with incompetent people I swear, he comes running and budged into my office like we share it.

Carlos: Boss you called

Mnqobi: You still come in here empty handed?

Where are the bloody documents?

Carlos: My PA is busy printing them, she gonna bind them and we good to go.

Mnqobi: You better be now get on with it (he turns to leave and I call him back)

Oh Carlos

Carlos: Yes

Mnqobi: You lose this one you fired (he gasps like woman and leaves)

My phone rings and I don't look who's calling I just answer

Mnqobi: What!

Voice: Hayi Hayi Mnqobi never in your wildest dream address me that way, what's wrong with you?

Mnqobi: Am sorry mom am just under a lot of pressure and I didn't check the phone before I answered am sorry.

Mom: Fine, what's wrong now?

Mnqobi: I have a deal am working on and it's

stressing me out.

Mom: You have to take time off Mngqobi and come home Nomanga is lonely here as well, she needs you.

Mngqobi: Mah I told I don't want a wife yet but you and Mageba didn't listen and went ahead and got her for me anyway. So don't expect me to be her husband because am not.

Mom: Mngqobi!

Mngqobi: Am sorry mah but I don't want Nomalanga I will choose my own wife and I will do that when am ready.

Man: I will never allow you to bring me those witches from Joburg Mngqobi. Umunzi ka Mageba uhlonishwa kabi ungakulinge ungidumaze mina (the Mageba household is well respected don't you dare disappoint me) if I don't cut my mother off she won't stop talking, with her it's the same thing over and over again. I mean am working my arse off here trying to get our Joburg branch up and running and maybe just maybe we can grow this side since

Luthi hasn't opened a brunch here and this contact is going to set us for life.

Mnqobi: Mah I have to go a client just got it.

Mom: Okay call me later on so that you can talk to Nomalanga.

- I will not do that but I can't say that to her now can I?

Mnqobi: I will call mah bye

- I don't wait for a reply because it will come with another thing that need a my attention and I can't have that now. Then there is the Nomalanga issue, the girl is so desperate that she agreed to marry me without even knowing me, I never saw her face to face and she also doesn't know me I think she only knows me from pictures. Now she's my wife and according to her and my parents we have been married for 6 months now. Ayi they must forget seeing me at home shame because am never going there with her there. I mean what am I going to do with a rural girl who still uses Vaseline and wears flip flops that leave the sales Of her feet full of red

soil of KZN. Oh no! Not me, I may not have a girlfriend which I don't have time for but I will not go for Nomalanga.

My name is Mngobi Zulu uMageba the first son of Dalis u Zulu and Kholekile Zulu am 22 years of age and hold a business degree, I have two younger brothers Nhlakanipho 19 finishing off his degree and Nkanyezi 15 doing his matric. You maybe confused as to how we are so far ahead in our studies. Well Mageba (my father) was into politics as a result we had to go into exile and we ended up in Canada where we studied. The education system there is not like here so everything is advanced and if a student is smart they have programs that allow them to skip grades so that's how we got here. Oh we are not as smart as you might think but Mageba made sure we studied 24/7 well not really but we had no sports or any extra activities at school because Mageba wanted his sons to focus on one thing only and that is obtaining an education because the only way to survive in our country was through education. We came back home when I

was 19 and had just gotten my degree Mageba used the money he save while working in Canada to start this company and I was working side by side with him for two years then last year he retired gave me the company to run. When Nhlakanipho graduates his to join me and so is Nkanyezi. Mageba is a very traditional man even after living in Canada for so many years he still remains the backward Zulu traditional man. When asked he would always say “ a Zulu man never lets a white man change who he is, mina ngihumZulu uqobo” I miss him but his so traditional and backwards that he did what his father did for him and got me a wife that I don't want. I miss them but am not going home anytime soon, I have business to run.

Keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:39] Insert 2

Luthuli Residence

The relatives of his wife heard of the tragic death their daughter faced and have come to claim her body and take Nokukhanya with them. When they arrived they were welcome by young woman in shorts and one of Zwelethu's shirts.

Uncle: Sawubona ntombi (greetings my girl)

Woman: Yes, how can I help you? (She asked while busy filing her nails)

Aunt: Hey look we are here for Zwelethu where is he?

Woman: Oh he went out but should be back any moment now.

Aunt: Yena u Nokukhanya ukuphi (where is Nokukhanya?)

Woman: I don't keep tabs on witches so I guess you can ask one of her kind they might know where she is.

Uncle: Haibo uthini wena (what are You saying?)

Woman: Mxm (she clicked her tongue and walked out)

The aunts and uncles were left alone asking themselves who the rude woman was. They heard a car pull up and they patiently waited for Zwelethu to come in.

Zwelethu: Baby who's car is that? (he turned around and saw Thembelihle's family) sanibonani (greetings) he sat and no one spoke, everyone was still shocked by the "baby" part. Finally the uncle broke the silence.

Uncle: Sawubona Zwelethu unjani? (hello Zwelethu how are you?)

Zwelethu: Siyancenga baba empeleni akukho okulungayo (we are trying father but really there is nothing good here)

Uncle: mmm let me get to the point, we heard what happened and we are here to find out what exactly happened?

Zwelethu: What happened was that you people gave me a witch for a wife as a result she started

introducing my daughter to her evil ways. So her evil deeds finally caught up with her and she was killed.

Aunt: Thembelihle was never a witch Zwelethu and if she was why would you only see that now after 15 years of marriage?

Zwelethu: Lalela la wena salukazi mina ngiyindoda ngivuka ekuseni ngiyosebenza angazi u Thembelihle bekenzani ngaleso sikhthi manje uthi bengizothola kanjani ukuthi uyathakatha? (listen here you old woman I am a man and I wake up in the morning and go to work, I don't know what Thembelihle was doing at that time so how could I have known that she was a witch?)

Uncle: So after so long you side with strangers and let my niece be killed in the process. Now tell me who is that woman?

Aunt: Am sure she is the reason our beloved Thembelihle is not here today and where is Nokukhanya?

Zwelethu: How would I know? She's a witch like her

mother so how would I know where she is?

Uncle: I asked you a question Zwelethu, who is that woman?

Zwelethu: With all due respect baba but you can't come to my house to interrogate me and if that is the case then there is the door.

Uncle: You right I have no right to ask but our daughter is dead and when we come to her house we find another woman.

Aunty: His woman to be specific.

Zwelethu: After all this is my house I brought and paid for it with my money so Thembelihle has no claim in this house.

Aunt: Wow

Uncle: Can we at least get her ashes so that we can bury her so that she can also find peace.

Zwelethu: There is no peace for the wicked baba but if you all come here for that the you can go to the park and you will find her ashes there. I don't know if you will be able to distinguish between her ashes,

tire and the dirt she lays on.

Uncle: You mean to tell me that you didn't even get the mortuary people to get the ashes surely they would have been more than capable of distinguishing her remains and the dirt as you say it.

Zwelethu: why would I do that when I have so much to deal with?

Uncle: You will regret this Zwelethu and I hope that God lets me live long enough to see that happen.

Zwelethu: If you done then you know where the door is.

Aunt: Where is Nokukhanya?

Zwelethu: I don't know

Aunt: What do you mean you don't know?

Zwelethu: Exactly that now leave.

Aunt: Amen, bhuti we have to find her.

Uncle: We will dear we will but for now let's go to where Thembelihle died and at least collect her

spirit.

Aunt: Let's go.

They left and the woman came out of the room downstairs and looked at Zwelethu sternly.

Zwelethu: What have I done now?

Woman: Will it always be like this?

Zwelethu: Come on Esihle this was bound to happen but it doesn't mean it will happen again. Those people don't have any more reason to come to my house.

Esihle: I hope so.

Zwelethu: It is so, now come here and give me some love.

She went closer to him pecks his lips

Zwelethu: That's not what I had in mind

Esihle: So what did you have in mind Mr

Zwelethu: How about we give my son some nutrients he needs to grow.

Esihle: I will never hear the end of it will I?

Zwelethu: Nope! You are giving me a son, an heir to the Luthuli empire so you will never hear the end of it.

Esihle: Okay then I give up, did you bring my stuff?

Zwelethu: Yes how can I not, what my son needs my son gets.

Esihle: Okay then let's go feed your son.

Esihle and Zwelethu have been together for over a year now and she is expecting his son. She is 4 months pregnant and has been having complications so she stopped working so that she can rest.

Mnqobi

I did it damn I did it! Am so happy right now and my team deserves a celebration. We are set for life!

Luthuli can bring it on am not worried, I knew joburg will open doors for me and look at me now. Carlos

comes in with a bottle of champagne and two glasses.

Carlos: I take it am not getting fired

Mnqobi: Of course not! You did well my man, now let's celebrate

Carlos: Yeah but later on we taking it to the club, I need someone to help me celebrate.

Mnqobi: I wish but I don't do girls from clubs man they get clingy.

Carlos: So you want someone who means business

Mnqobi: Yes that's exactly what I need no strings attached.

Carlos: Then take this (he gives a business card and I examine it)

Mnqobi: MaTee come on man if she's called MaTee it means she's old and I don't wanna be a Ben 10 yet. (he laughs)

Carlos: What's wrong with being a Ben 10?

Mnqobi: Man my dad would kill me and mean that

literally. (he laughs even more)

Carlos: Man take the card and make the call, MaTee's girls are the best, they are clean and I mean that physically and health wise and in bed they are freaks!! (he says brushing his tongue over his lower lip maybe reminiscing about what those girls gave him. You can never know with these Mexicans)

Mnqobi: Your reaction says it all about how they are in bed but how do you know about them being clean?

Carlos: You get their whole medical information but that is only available to VIP members.

Mnqobi: What do I do to become a VIP member?

Carlos: Man that is for us singles men not you with a wife

Mnqobi: I don't have a wife.

Carlos: Keep telling yourself that.

Mnqobi: Mxm let's hit the club

We left for the club and am in good spirits, I might hit up MaTee to hook me up with one of her girls

later on. I smiled and fixed up my suit as we walked in, I like the fact that it's this cool, not too many people or maybe it's because of the fact that it's during the day but whatever am here for fun.

Nokukhanya

I didn't sleep a wink last night, the cold from the night and the concrete pipe which was my home for that night was unbearable. I got out of it and am on the road once again. It's really cold and I can't feel the toes on my feet, my feet on their own feel numb and sore as I try to walk on them. But what choice do I have then to keep walking? If I were to estimate I would say the time is a little after 3am because this is the time on night when the cold decides to come before the sun comes up. The roads a quiet but there is that occasional car that passes by after a while. I see the sign that says Durban and the sky is starting to clear meaning the time now might be a little before 5am and if that's true it's means I have

been walking for over two hours. The sign that says Durban gives me hope that am closer to civilization but boy was I wrong! I don't know how long ago I left the sign behind but am still walking and there is no sign of big buildings to at least give me the hope that am getting closer. My feet feel heavy and my shoes look like they are about to burst and I know my feet are swollen. From being cold to sore and from there to being swollen and am sure I have blisters now because there is no way my feet are this swollen without any blisters playing a role. The sun comes up and I know it's a little after 7am and if I was home I would be leaving home going to school. School! Will I ever get to finish my studies and make something of myself? Oh God I really didn't think this through did I? Am sure my mother also didn't think it through, I mean how could she when she had a tire around her neck and reeking of paraffin about to be set alight. Well I will let school be the last thing on my mind but first I need water at least to stay hydrated because if I don't I will collapse. I don't know how long I have been walking but now the sun is starting get really hot and

doesn't help that am hungry and thirsty. Am losing energy but I keep pushing I don't know for how long but my vision gets blurry but I push through. A light comes through and I see this memory of my mother and I. Wait memories are in the mind right? You don't see them in front of you right? Maybe I have been out in the sun for too long that is why am seeing things. Now I really believe that am hallucinating but that is much better because it keeps me focused on my walk because the pictures of us keep moving and I have to keep walking to catch up with them so that I can see them clearly. My mother looks happy in those moments and I wish to remember her that way not in her last day with a tire around her neck and a mob surrounding her. I don't know how long I have been walking and looking at those happy moments with my mother but now they have become blurry or maybe my vision is blurry am weak I can't walk anymore. I take three more steps and my body becomes heavy for my legs to carry. I don't know what happened but I felt my body hit on something hard and I think I fell but the pain doesn't register as my mind shuts

down and it becomes dark.

Narrated

Nokukhanya fainted on the side of the road, cars keep passing as people thought she is one of the homeless people living in the streets. Not far from there people who work in construction are standing there waiting for their trucks to pick them up so that they can go to work. The truck comes and stops next to them and they start getting in, one of the guys who was late came running towards the direction of Nokukhanya, he passes her laying there running but he stops and turns back look again, he sees that it's a girl laying there, his colleagues are calling him and his conflicted on whether to leave her there or try and help her. His colleagues call him once again as the truck was about to leave, he leaves Nokukhanya there and runs towards the truck but passes the back where his supposed to get in and goes to the driver of the truck who is a

white man around his 40's

Whiteman: Are you not working today Khangelani?

Khangelani: No boss it's not that but there is a girl laying on the side of the road and I think she needs help.

Whiteman: I have no time for prostitutes Khangelani

Khangelani: But boss she seems way too young to be a prostitute I really think she needs help.

Whiteman: So what am I, an ambulance driver? Am in construction in case you don't notice. Call an ambulance for her and get in we getting late.

Khangelani: I won't work today boss I will go with her to the hospital just to see if she's okay and maybe try to find her relatives.

Whiteman: While you do your social work I will find someone to replace you.

Khangelani: But.. (he rolled up his window while driving off leaving Khangelani there with his colleagues calling his name as the truck moved)

Continue to share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:39] Tate: Insert 3

Mngobi

I had such a great time with Carlos yesterday all the way to about 10PM when the club started filling up with people. Carlos got himself a girl for the night and I decided to go home. I wasn't that drunk and my apartment was about 45 minutes from the club so I drove like a snail all the way home. Other drivers would hoot at me to drive fast but I ignored them until they overtake me and leave while cursing. I actually found that amusing as I was laughing my arse off as they passed by looking pissed as hell. When I got home I took a shower and I was feeling a little sober so I took the card Carlos gave me and I googled their website. Only to find out that they are

based in Durban, I was disappointed until I saw that you can book their sisters as they call them from anywhere in the country. I clicked Joburg from the link and a list of ladies came up but I couldn't find what appealed to me. Look I might be young, modernized and live in the 21st century but I still love my woman with meat in their bones like my mother. Not that am checking out my mother but I believe that a real African Queen should have an ass, hips, if not hips then thunder thighs, small waist or a bit of tummy because that's how others are built. Man you should see them in skirts, it comes and sits on the right places showing some of the assets they have living some to imagination. Then look at them closely when they wear those tight fitting dresses that show exactly where everything is, highlighting their assets and they kill me when they have jeans on, their legs full man I know some men say black women don't have nice legs because they have dots and scratches on them but they are missing the point. Our sisters have those scratches because some used to wear skirts only growing up and had to go fetch firewood from the forest, now

tell me how they can not have souvenirs from that? Some or shall I say a lot of them were affected by chicken pox that left those dots there, some were affected by those itching pimples that leave a black mark when they heal. Now most of our sisters can't afford these expensive lotions that get rid of those spots yet we compare them with privileged people who can afford just about anything. Hayi let's give our sisters a break guys. Well since I couldn't find the kind of woman I desire I went for the next best thing. Short with some meat even though you can see that it's one of those who gym and diet but I pick anyway. Punch in the address and phone number, few minutes later a notification comes though with the time the sister is going to be here and the prices per hour. They are quite professional actually, I decided to make myself a sandwich because it seemed as if I was going to need it. Exactly 30 minutes later not a minute later a knock came through and when I opened the lady I had chosen was on the other side of the door. I let her in and offered her a drink she asked for water and I gave her bottled. I wanted her to see exactly what I

was giving her so that she doesn't think I drugged her or something. Let me just say I now understand what got Carlos like that yesterday. I kept her all night and am looking at her sleeping peacefully next to me and I wonder what made her go into this kind of business. Well I don't judge because behind every mask there is a story to tell.

Lady: Morning

Mngobi: Morning

Lady: May I please use your shower?

Mngobi: Sure

- she wakes up and walks butt naked towards the bathroom and I call her back.

Mngobi: Hey

Lady: Yes

Mngobi: Umm huh.. how how much do I owe?

Lady: Oh just take my phone it has a QR code scan it and you paid.

Mngobi: How do I know that I didn't pay more.

Lady: Trust me we don't double cross our clients which why we come highly recommended.

- confidence! I admire that, did I mention professional and convenient?

Mnqobi: Sure

- she goes to the bathroom and I wake up and make the bed take my card and scan it on her phone like she's said, put it back then I hear someone banging at my door. I wonder who could that be this early in the morning. The banging doesn't stop until I open the door and there stands my brother Nhlakanipho, he has dry blood that seem to come from what looks like a scratch right above his left eye, his shirt has some dry blood as well and he looks untidy.

Mnqobi: Yhini wena (what is it?)

Nhlakanipho: Bafo kushubile (brother there is trouble)

Mnqobi: Please don't tell me it's what I think it is Nhlakanipho! (I half shout as I start to sweat)

Nhlakanipho: It's exactly that and am supposed to

be a message to everyone.

Mnqobi: Fuck! (I rub my hands together, I do that a lot when am nervous. The lady comes out of the shower in a towel wrapped around her body. Damn I even forgot she was here. She's quiet as she puts on her clothes, checks her phone then takes her bag and leaves without saying a word. Which I appreciate)

Nhlakanipho: You have a girlfriend? (he asks with an eyebrow raised)

Mnqobi: No just a... that's not important right now, who came to you?

Nhlakanipho: The commander

Mnqobi: Shit!... fuck!!

Nhlakanipho: Would you calm down?

Mnqobi: How do you expect me to calm down at a time like this? And where the hell are we going to find the others?

Nhlakanipho: I don't know man, what could he want after so many years and how the hell did he find us.

Mnqobi: We have trackers moron!

Nhlakanipho: Oh that!

Mnqobi: Yeah that! How are you so calm after seeing the commander?

Nhlakanipho: I freaked out the whole night while with him thinking that his going to kill me any minute but now it's over and there is no use of both of us freaking out now is there?

Mnqobi: In case you forgot dear brother we are part of different teams, doing the same thing and that makes us enemies.

Nhlakanipho: Shit!

Mnqobi: Yeah shit!

Nhlakanipho: We have to find the others

Mnqobi: What was the message?

Nhlakanipho: I told you never to separate, find the others we have work in 48 hours.

Mnqobi: How the fuck are we going to find the others in two days?

Nhlakanipho: I asked the same thing and he told me that he doesn't care because he told us never to separate.

Mngobi: Fuck!

Nhlakanipho: Can you stop cursing, am trying to think here. (I give him a death stare and moved away from him to my room, I need to think too)

- let me tell you how we ended up in this mess.

While we were in school back in Canada

Nhlakanipho and I were recruited by some guy. Well the guy had a relationship with our principal, he chose a minimum of 12 boys throughout the whole school, 6 in my grade and I was among the 6 then chose another 6 in Nhlakanipho's grade and he was also chosen. We were never told what we are being chosen for, they just told us that we were the special ones. The chosen ones. Other students seemed to be proud to be chosen because they say this has been happening for about 4 years now and that all the guys who were chosen came back home cool, popular and somehow well off. I wondered if we were not being recruited to be drug smugglers

or whatever. Another surprising thing was that we were taken that very same day and when we asked about our parents we were told that they will be taken care of. They put blindfolds on us before we left so that we couldn't see where we were going or how we got there. All I know is we drove for a while then flew, I don't know for how long because I slept for sometime and woke up when we were taken out and put into a car again. We drove for a while then the car came to a stop and blindfolds were removed. When we looked around which we didn't have much time to do so 2 men in training clothes came by and we were told that one group is to go with one and the other with another. We did as told, Nhlakanipho and I were separated. We were scared but had no choice but to cooperate. We were taken to different training sites still not far from where the car had dropped us. The team was asked to choose a leader and my team voted for me since I was head boy at school and Nhlakanipho was chosen as second in command by his team.

Training began, mind you we didn't eat anything

since we left school and these people didn't seem to care. Each team had two trainers allocated to them, we trained until it started to get dark and the guy we came with came to call us to eat. We went to what looked like a small hall only to find out that it's a dining room but bigger than most. We were introduced to the commander which is the guy we came with, then the supervisors which were the guys who trained us. In my team it was me the leader, Mike the second in command and our backup Tatenda, Nick, Frank and Samuel. We trained with the trainers for the first 3 months, they train us on knives, swords, torture, fighting and in different guns and being invisible. In a sense that people must never know you were there even when you were. You have to blend in and execute the plan. The next 3 months we were trained on the field, we would be asked to rescue certain people that we don't even know. Apparently that's what our job was, we got hired by rich people to do anything they wanted, if they wanted us to steal something we would do it, if they wanted someone rescued from kidnappers we would do it, if they wanted someone

kidnapped we would do it but mostly Nhlakanipho's team was involved in kidnapping, stealing, us we did rescuing, stealing, finding people who didn't want to be found and killing. The two team were made to somehow complete in every mission they had and that's how we became enemies. But I couldn't hate my brother because of that now could I? Well what traumatized us the most was the killings even in training we would be taught how to kill with a knife but on real people so that means we killed a lot of people who did nothing to us. Who we didn't even know where they came from. We were turned into killing machines things with no heart. We went back to Canada after the sixth month ended and when we got home we thought mother and Mageba would ask questions or be angry but they were fine and told us that the school informed them of our whereabouts. We asked if they knew where we were and what we did and they said yes and they were okay with it. I don't know what they were told or what they know really I was just okay with the fact that I won't have to deal with Mageba after everything. We continued doing whatever jobs

we would be called for and we were told never to separate with our teams until Mageba told us we would be coming back home. I called my team and told them I was leaving the country, they also said they would do the same as they were afraid that we were going deeper than rich people because now we were killing politicians. So we all went our separate ways but we knew that they would know where to find us because of the trackers they installed on us. When we came back we were so paranoid and kept look over our shoulder until we decided to see someone because to us it didn't feel normal or right not killing. For that whole year we saw a shrink and things were better and we were starting to be normal until my parents decided to get me Nomalanga as a wife that's when I got the urge to kill again and if I had given in I would have killed her and my parents. Instead I stayed away from home and went back to the shrink.

Nhlakanipho was starting to fit in at varsity and has friend and a girlfriend. Then now this, we can't run we just have to find the others, I don't know how because we never kept touch.

Nhlakanipho comes into my room and snapped me out of my thoughts. He looked clean I think he showered

Mnqobi: Yeah

Nhlakanipho: Check your phone

Mnqobi: It's in the lounge what is it?

Nhlakanipho: J ust check

- I went to the lounge took my phone and checked. There is a simple message there which reads:

Message: Meet at 7PM Outside Pretoria.

It has some coordinates of the place we meeting at.

Nhlakanipho: You scared?

Mnqobi: No I just thought we would finally forget about this and lead a normal life especially you but I guess I was wrong.

Nhlakanipho: Don't give up yet we will find a way out.

Mngobi: Yeah

- I don't believe we will but I can't take away the little hope he has.

Keep sharing

#MaMoloj

[07/25, 16:40] Tate: The Light

Insert 4

Nokukhanya

I was in a green place full of beautiful flowers, a water fall and beautiful colorful birds. I have never seen so many birds in one place, what was strange about these birds was not only the fact that they flew in sequence like birds normally do but these

one sang the same tune like a group of people moving around singing together the same song. Crazy right? The air in this place feels light and peaceful. While I was busy admiring the place I looked closely to the waterfall and at the bottom where the water hit stood a woman, she had long black African hair. I went closer to her and when I was close enough she turned, she looked like an older version of my mother or maybe I was seeing things.

Woman: Am sorry your mother left you Khanya.

Nokukhanya: Who are you?

Woman: Your grandmother child

Nokukhanya: WOW you don't look old at all.

- she smiled at me and noticed that her eye changed color from black to now a beautiful blue that made her look like a white person.

Woman: Where I am we don't grow old child.

Nokukhanya: Well if that's the case then am also staying and I have no one anyway.

Woman: You have a lot to live for Khanya, yes your life won't be easy and more challenges will come but happiness too. That light you have was once mine but I was killed just like your mother because of it.

Nokukhanya: Did they also accuse you of being a witch?

Woman: No my baby, where I stayed they called me the prophet and people from everywhere came to seek for my help and I helped them.

Nokukhanya: Are you a prophet?

Woman: No child am not a prophet well I don't know what this gift is really and I died not knowing but I used it how I saw fit and it worked.

Nokukhanya: If you also don't know what this is how am I supposed to know what to do with it when am only just a child with nothing and no one to guide me.

Woman: That's what am here for, to guide you, I may not know much about the gift but I will be able to tell you the dangers of it and the beautiful power

it has. How it works to it's full potential well we will find out together.

Nokukhanya: I don't think I want it.

Woman: You have no choice child, this gift is given to every first daughter of the family.

Nokukhanya: Then how come mom didn't have because she is your only child?

Woman: Thembelihle was not my only child, I had another daughter that got the gift but she died and then I had your mother and she was not the first daughter so she didn't get it but her first daughter did.

Nokukhanya: Me

- I said in a low voice wishing that I was not the first daughter of my mother maybe she would still be alive.

Woman: Don't blame yourself for your mother's death Khanya it was her time

- Easy for her to say

Nokukhanya: You didn't tell me why they killed if

you were a prophet I called a prophet and helped people.

- she laughed a little revealing her beautiful set of white teeth. This woman is beautiful Bathong!

Woman: Life was bliss for me, I had everything I wanted and needed. I got gifts from people and money to thank me for what I had done for them. I was rich and well known. One day I man from Ghana came to me and said he will pay everything for me to go to Ghana with him and help his dying Chief. I refused as first because my heart was heavy and wouldn't let me go. The man begged me on his knees crying saying that am his only hope and I agreed. But my heart got heavier after I agreed, I prayed about it but my spirit was just down. I traveled with the man to Ghana and I was to meet his Chief that afternoon after I had rested since we left in the early hours of the morning. I rested and I saw my death..

Nokukhanya: What do you mean you saw your death?

Woman: I mean that I saw myself dying in my dreams and truly that is how I died.

Nokukhanya: If you saw it why didn't you leave?

Woman: It was my time child

Nokukhanya: So you met the Chief?

Woman: Yes I met him, what I saw when I laid my eyes on him broke me.

Nokukhanya: What did you see?

Woman: You have no patience just like your mother, well i saw all the terrible things he had done all his life, the lives he took, the young children he raped even younger than you and all those he killed when they tried to get justice for their children. After I saw all that I couldn't help him instead I told him that it was his time to die like he had killed many that stood in his way. He sentenced me to death at the village square by stoning, the guards took me to the square and tied me to a tree then people who didn't even know what I was accused of stoned me to death and had my body burnt and bones thrown away like am some stray dog. Your mother died not

knowing where I had disappeared to.

- This scared the hell out of me and I couldn't help but wonder if this is also my destiny. To die in a cruel manner.

Nokukhanya: Is this my destiny too?

- I had to ask, I had to know maybe I can avoid it somehow.

“Nana wake up now you have been sleeping for too long, please baby girl wake up, don't let my one good act be in vein. Yes I know that am not a good person but I feel like you were put in my way to change me for the better. Now for you to do that you have to come back”

- I don't know this voice, who could it be?

Woman: It's time to go now baby and don't worry he will take care of you

Nokukhanya: Who?

- she started disappearing and I started crying asking her not to leave me. Tried to run after her but my feet were somehow glued on that spot. A bog

light above me blinded me and my beautiful sanctuary disappeared then I heard beeping sounds and I opened my eyes but the big bright light above me blinded me that I quickly closed my eyes. I felt it being moved away from me and I opened my eyes again only to be met by white people in white coats. “she’s back!” One of them said, I looked around for a familiar face but there was none then it dawned on me that I was alone.

“Your father will be happy to see you awake” he smiles at me and turns to talk to the other “nurse prep her and let her father in” he says and turns around and leaves the room. So I have gathered that I am in hospital but how did the great Zwelethu find me? Maybe he cared after all. A man comes in just after the nurse had helped me drink water and told me she’s getting me food. I don’t know him but his smile is genuine.

Him: You scared me nana

- Nana? Was he the one talking to me, who is this man? He must have seen the confusion on my face

and came closer and sat down.

Man: My name is Khangelani and am the one that found you.

Nokukhanya: Found me?

Khangelani: Yes, I found you fainted by the side of the road on my way to work and brought you here.

Nokukhanya: Thank you, where is my father?

Khangelani: Am sorry Nana but I said I was your father for them to let me stay here with you, I couldn't leave until I know you are okay and that someone was coming for you.

Nokukhanya: Well no one is coming for me but thank you for staying with me.

Khangelani: Tell me who you are Nana am sure I can find your family

Nokukhanya: My name is Nokukhanya Luthuli my father is the well known business man Zwelethu Luthuli... I told him everything there is to know about me, I mean my grandmother did say his going to take good care of me.

Khangelani: Am sorry you had to go through that, I can't offer you what your father can but I am willing to take you in and get you back to school if you are willing.

Nokukhanya: I would love that but I don't have anything on me now

Khangelani: If I can count correctly you are supposed to be writing your year end exams since it's November.

Nokukhanya: Yes but my school is back in Pietermaritzburg.

Khangelani: We will have to get you a transport to take you to school until the end of the year then take a transfer so that you can go to school here in Mlazi

Nokukhanya: Thank you, so when am I going home?

Khangelanin: We will hear what the doctor has to say, I must warn you though I don't have much.

Nokukhanya: I don't care right now as long as I have a home.

- He smiled

MaTee

I took one final look at myself in the mirror and I looked fine. If Mr Bolsick doesn't notice me today he never will. I take my bag and head out

Tholi: Wow look at you! You look fineee girl

MaTee: Thanks Tholi

Tholi: Where are you headed?

MaTee: To my girls at the school

Tholi: The girls or Mr Bolsick?

MaTee: Both

Tholi: You are obsessed with this guy

MaTee: Am not I just want him

Tholi: His married with 4 kids

MaTee: I know that and I know he cheats on his wife so if he can do it with other women why can't I

have a piece of him as well?

Tholi: Hayi do you madam I just hope you won't get hurt.

MaTee: Ngimdala mangingaka Tholi ngiyazi ngenzani (am old Tholi and I know what am doing)

Tholi: Mmkay

- I left and got to my car driving to Mlazi high school. See I saw Mr Bolsick at some women's drive last year and I concluded that his passionate about that also I did a little digging and found out that he is a deputy principal of Mlazi high, his married with 4 kids with his wife, he cheats even though his wife never found out. From the women his dated I only heard good things so I wanted him even more. So I decided to sponsor girls in his school knowing very well I will work closely with him. So the girls squad has tutors, camps, mini vacations, school uniforms and when once one does well which they always do they get a food voucher and clothes voucher which I sponsor. So me and him have been close, going on camps with the girls and their tutors. Doing lunch

dates when I visit the school which is very week. He hasn't made a move though but I hope he will soon. I get to the school and park and he comes out as I get out of the car.

Bolsick: You look beautiful as always Ms Zwide

MaTee: Thembeke

Bolsick: Okay fine but you really do look beautiful Thembeke.

MaTee: Thank you, how are my girls doing?

- his smile grew wide

Bolsick: Those girls will take the school to the map, the competition is real and none of them get less than 90 or 80 percent of everything.

MaTee: That's good and the maths and physics?

Bolsick: You won't believe that the lowest got 80% on the mock test they got.

MaTee: That's good then am proud of them.

Bolsick: And am proud of you for what you are doing for them Thembeke not many women who

have succeeded do what you do for these girls. I appreciate it, the parents appreciate it, the girls appreciate it and I appreciate you. You are a blessing.

MaTee: Thank you (I said looking all shy and blushing hard)

Bolsick: Now let me take you for an early lunch before you see your girls because when they get to you no one will ever take you away from them.

MaTee: ahaha let go then

Bolsick: We taking my car

MaTee: Alright

- I took my bag and followed him, I wish he can just make a move.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:40] Tate: The Light

Insert 5

Khangelani

It's been 3 days since my baby was discharged from the hospital, I took the last of my savings to buy her school skirt and white shirt because she said she won't need a full uniform of that school as she is finishing off this year. I also got her uMlazi uniform for next year, shoes and school bag. I also paid for her transport to take her to school on the days she writes exams. I bought us food and I hope by the time it runs out I would have found something. I know even if I go back to that man to ask for my job back he won't budge because his a racist Mather fucker. Being in my mothers house though where I grew up in as a young man with potential made me want to be a better man. And now I don't only have myself to think of but Portia as well, her situation just pisses me off. How can

her father do that to her mother? Worst of all in front of her, she is traumatized but acting strong because she thinks that every man is like her father. I don't know the man but I hate him on her behalf, what am I saying because no sane man would kill his wife with no back up plan, because to me this whole thing seems suspicious there is more to it than that. A voice brings me back from my trail of thoughts, am sitting outside under a tree, it's hot in Durban people.

Voice: Lani

- The only people who call me that are the ones from my previous life and I really can't have that now. I look up and come face to face with what used to be my right hand man Sgora.

Khangelani: Gora

- we did the hand shake

Gora: You good?

Khangelani: Sure sure boy and wena, ubekwa yhini la? (and you, what are you doing here?)

Gora: Been keeping an eye on you and I figured that this is the right time to come to you.

Khangelani: You are beating around the bush now.

Gora: Look we want you back man, we need our leader back.

Khangelani: Why would you need me back when you have Sizwe as your leader?

Gora: Sizwe is a joke man, other gangs have even started taking our territory and we are not making as much as we used to.

Khangelani: When I left you guy asked for everything the company I worked hard for, the cars and all my cash. I left all that because I wanted out and now you want me back? For what?

Gora: I told you we need you and other gangs don't fear Sizwe because his not the beast and you can get everything you had back.

Khangelani: I don't think I can do that am fine just the way I am.

Gora: Man you are not working and you are living in

your mothers house and on top of that I heard that one of your ex gave you your daughter to raise. Now how are you going to take care of her and how will you protect her from Lani.

Khangelani: Lani lives within me so I can take care of him.

Gora: And your daughter will you be able to protect her from Lani?

Khangelani: How can I not?

Gora: The same way you protected your mother.

Khangelani: This is different

Gora: How?

Khangelani: Because with her am at peace, Lani has been at bay for a while now but I could hear him wanting to come out each time someone made me angry but with her it's like am normal again with no Lani wanting to come out. Am at peace man.

Gora: The same peace you felt when you were living with your mother? How long did it last before Lani killed her?

Khangelani: This is different man I can feel it.

Gora: Okay when last did you feed him?

Khangelani: 4 Years now

Gora: How long do you think it will take for him to want to feed again? Leave that what will you feed your daughter because you not working? Because if this is the life you are going to give her then believe me she will leave you here in no time and run away with a man older than you even just to seek for a better life for herself. Can you live with that?

Khangelani: Fuck!!

Gora: Fuck indeed

Khangelani: Leave Gora

Gora: But we still talking

Khangelani: I said leave Gora!! (I shouted)

Gora: Fine! But I will be back.

- He left but what he said got me thinking, Portia was used to the lavish life and now I offer her more or less the same meal every night, her bedroom is

not as pretty as the one she had at home. I bought her clothes at MR Price yet I myself don't have clothes from there because everything I own is brand and I got all that when I was still the leader of the Cobras with Lani as the feared beast. You might be wondering who is Lani well I got tired of being the leader and Having Lani take over everyday. Killing just to feed, Lani didn't care what type of blood he fed On as long as it was fresh. That exhausted me so I needed rest so that I can find myself again without Lani. Well that worked for about 2 years then he woke up in the middle of the night and fed on my mother. But I don't think I can do that to Portia because there is just something about her that I can't put a finger on but she makes me feel at peace and I forget that I was that child no one wanted to befriend in high school because of how aggressive he got. I even forgot I have Lani in me. See when I was 17 they diagnosed me with multiple personality disorder and I lived on medication for the rest of my high school years. That was after I was beaten up on purpose by a guy on another team at rugby practice, Lani woke up

and had his way with the guy in front of people. If there was no one there Lani would have killed that guy. My mother was called to the school and told about the incident and I was to be suspended indefinitely if I didn't go to therapy for the rest of my high school.

It was in Varsity when things changed again, I stopped the medication and Lani came back full force and was feeding for no reason that the school started an investigation into the missing students. My mother knew what was going on she went and found my uncle who told me that Lani was not in my head like the educated people had diagnosed me but rather real beast that lived within me. Asked how he got in there and he told me that his brother was played 4 times by women claiming that they are having his child because he had money. He raised the first 3 kids and found out when they were around 3 and other 4 and 5 that they were not his. So he went to Congo on business and when he came back his girlfriend back then came back claiming she was pregnant with his child and he

refused saying it was not his. That shocked him and his father because my father apparently was the good guy women played. So when he refused they were shocked and asked him how he knew that the child was not his and he told them that the beast within him will recognize its own. He said they didn't get what he was saying back then but when my mother told him she was pregnant he payed damages and lobola same time and married her. They asked him why and all he said was that the beast with in him recognized it's own. So my uncle said that his brother changed from the sweet guy he was to a ruthless killer that was fear by even the police. I asked by would the police fear him he said my father was once arrested and he killed all the people in his cell and they found him full of blood the next morning. When they opened up for him to inspect what had happened he killed the two guards. I believed him because when Lani comes out my nails grow into sharp weapons that are dangerous. I never fully change but my uncle told me that the more I fed the more it would be easy to fully change but I have been scared of what I will change into

that is why I took breaks between feeding. It almost happened though while I was still with the cobras because Lani was careless. That was the worst experience of my life because I could hear everything clearly even spiders making their webs. It was not normal and I never wanted to feel that way ever again.

Nokukhanya: Penny for your thoughts?

Khangelani: Hey Nana, I didn't see you there.

Nokukhanya: I know because I can see you are deep in thoughts.

Khangelani: Am just thinking about work and you.

Nokukhanya: What about me?

Khangelani: I want you to know that I will never hurt you okay? If someday it happens that you see that am not myself please run and leave me be until am okay.

Nokukhanya: You scaring me

Khangelani: Don't be scared because if I wanted to hurt you I wouldn't even warn you about what might

happen. Now you do know that I want to take care of you right?

Nokukhanya: If you didn't you wouldn't have risked your job for me so I know you want to take good care of me. Why is that though?

Khangelani: That I want to take care of you?

Nokukhanya: Yes

Khangelani: Because you are my second chance at this thing called life. If what am feeling lasts then me and you will live the best of life in peace.

Nokukhanya: I would like that

Khangelani: Good now how did you write?

Nokukhanya: I did very well I think. Now can we go eat am hungry.

Mnqobi

When we got to the meeting place 3 days ago we were given missions. I don't know what

Nhlakanipho's team got but we were separated and given different instructions. Let me start from the beginning, we got there and found our teams already there. When we asked how they got there each one of them apparently had a visit from the commander giving them instructions to be here today if not there would be consequences. So that's how they got there, our team has two missions one we are done with and on our way back to SA. We had to kill one of Russian army generals for what we don't know but that's not surprising because we only get The Who and not the why. So we did what we had to which was not as difficult as we thought it would be since we have been out of the game for so long. I guess the program they used on us still works, now to the second mission that I personally love, we have to find a way to infiltrate the Luthuli Corp. Is luck on my side or what? So we have to infiltrate find their corporate secrets and destroy. the nice thing again about this mission is that the client doesn't care how many years it take but he or she wants to see Luthuli down and out. I feel sorry for the guy because it seems this time his messed

with the wrong person and with money too because no one in their right mind would be willing to spend so much money and time just to destroy him. See this one is interesting and will benefit me too in business. I just hope my brother is okay wherever he is but until then. Let the games begin.

Keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:40] Tate: The Light

Insert 6

Khangelani

Three months has passed with no job and now I have no choice but to go back to what I used to be. My daughter has started high school and is part of

some program for girls. I don't like it one bit but she seems to be enjoying it there, I hate the fact that she has to be treated like some charity case when she has a father. I may not be her biological father but my beast likes her and I must say that I don't just like her but I love her. She's my daughter and my sanity. I woke up early today am going to the hideout to claim back what's mine, what pisses me off about this whole thing is that I have to borrow a car, leave that I hate the fact that Sizwe has let my legacy go down the drain like this. Now I have to get there and do damage control because now it's not just me to think about but my daughter. I want to give Portia the best life has to offer, I want her to forget the life she could have had with her father and enjoy her youth with no worry about what we will eat tomorrow. We have been struggling and I hate the fact that she has to eat pap and cabbage almost everyday and go to school without having breakfast because I can't provide for her. She says she understands but I don't, this is not the life I want give her hence am going back. My neighbor borrowed me his car, he was coming from night

shift, he works for a logistics company and we get alone fine through soccer because we favor the same team. After dressing in black I get into the vrrrr pha and drive out in high speed after 30 minutes I get there and scan my finger to the scanner and the gate opens. “fuckers didn’t even change the security system, no wonder the other gangs see them as a place to shit on” I drove in and when I went to park in my spot I see Sizwe’s mustang there and I drove to another spot and park. Get inside and shook my head in disappointment, no one is watching the damn cameras meaning there is no one in the control room. I scan my eye and the door opens and I come face to face with a bunch of guns pointing at me.

Lani: If I was the enemy you all would be dead by now. (I say calmly)

Sizwe: Look man we are in the middle of something and we don’t have time to chat so please leave.

Lani: Mmmm so you mean to tell me that you are only trying to come up with something now when the damage is already done, just how pathetic are

you?

Sizwe: You Don't lead this gang Lani so you have no right to come here and insult me.

Lani: Or what huh?

Sizwe: Leave man, you know the rules, you are out and you just violated the agreement.

Gora: Eyi Sizwe ngikhathele ngalamasimbakho mshana (Sizwe am tired of your shit man) let Bozza in so that we can start working on making money and getting our turfs back.

Sizwe: Who's side are you on Gora? (he was starting to fume with anger)

Gora: The side that will bring me money and gain me back my respect. Look Sizwe I understand you have been in the game for a long time and you are good at strategizing but you not Lani man. You are not meant to lead but to be behind the scenes working your magic.

Sizwe: Is that how everyone feels? Like I am not meant to lead?

Nyezi: Waze wobora bo, yhini ngawe wakhuluma ngathi uwuthekeni manje? (you are so boring, why are you talking like a woman now?) this is not personal Sizwesokhumalo this is business and lately we haven't been making any money instead we spend time defending and protecting ourselves. That is not the cobras I know.

Gora: You are right man we are no longer feared now people treat us like pussies. I don't want to be some small time gang singing in my time I used to be feared.

Lani: ENOUGH!! Sizwesokhumalo what made you think that am here to beg you people to take me back, who owns the cobras, who owns that company that feeds you now since you are not making money.

Sizwe: You might own it Khangelani but as long as you are not in the gang you have no claim over any of this. Your fathers will is clear about that.

Lani: Well then Gora prepare my welcome for I have come to claim what's mine. From now on I want

each and everyone of you back to your normal duties or if you feel differently about that please do wait for me to sort you out with a proper position.(I paused and looked around and people started leaving one by one going to their posts. That made me smile because it only meant one thing Lani was still feared and that's all I ever wanted) now that is out of the way Gora who saw it fit to start calling people by their names in here.

Gora: The new leader

Nyezi: Yho Yho Yho kizonyiwa once (he said with a creepy smile on his face and laughed a little. Nyezi has always been a fan of Lani and Lani likes him because he boosts his ego)

Lani: How can you all be so stupid? Did you forget that you have families? Gora have you ever heard me call you by your name?

Gora: No bozza

Lani: Nyezi what about you?

Nyezi: Nuh

Lani: So why am I hearing you people calling each other by name, what happened to the names you got when you joined? Transi (Sizwe looked up with so much anger but saluted anyway with his signature sign. We call Sizwe Transi because logistics and strategies are his thing. You can do what you want have a tight ass security but he always finds a way in and out)

Lani: Poison! (That is my man the quiet and ever so dangerous Lakhe, the man can poison you without even touching you. He wears a ring, you can mistake it for a wedding ring but nuh fam that ring has poison that can kill you in a matter of 5 seconds. He also stands and salutes with a danger sign gavaar)

Lani: Knives! (that is my most feared guy well after me and Gora of course his name Banele. Other gangs call him the silent killer because when he kills he doesn't make noise but leave a mass. When he throws a knife he throws to kill and he never misses. He stands up and salutes me with a panga)

Lani: Snakes! (he stands up with a big mamba

around his neck and makes the sound “tsssss” as his salute, his name is Mayibongwe)

Lani: Gora (he stands up straight with his signature look, hands held in front, head bowed, legs slightly parted serious look that commands respect. His name is Mbuso)

Lani: Buttons (he stands up with an iPhad in hand, earpiece on his ear and a cap facing the back. He just holds a peace sign in the air and goes back to what he does best, hacking and all things computer. His name is Mawakhe our tech guy)

Lani: Now that I know you remember who you are I want each one of you on their toes and get me everything you can lay your hands on about these cockroaches infesting my routes and territories. and please do not and I mean do not make me call the Enforcers. (they all scatter)

- The Enforcers are the secret teams that my dad made sure no one knew of not even me. But we all have heard the stories about them and how dangerous they are. Why my father put them under

someone else's leadership beats me. But all of our people know am boss but the condition is that I have to be in the gang leading the cobras like my father wanted or I leave and have nothing. That guy even had the guts to say in his will that his not going to let a man with raging teenage hormones destroy his legacy. So that is why I had to leave everything I considered mine when I decided to leave. Enough about that now it's time to put my house in order or one of these days we will wake up with nothing in our names)

Nhlakanipho

On that day we were sent to Denver Colorado in the United States, the minister of defense was to be at his daughter's wedding and we were to kidnap his daughter. We did the job but clearly we were so good that we got a mission to steal back a nuclear weapon from the weapons department. Now that is done we just came out a briefing and I must say I

don't like my next mission. I don't understand what the general is up to because our commander gets his orders from the general sometimes and he did say that this came straight from him. No one knows the General including the commander but I must say that the man is feared and on top of that I think he smokes some strong weed ngeke. So my mission or shall I say our mission is to keep an eye on Mngobi's team apparently they have an important mission they have to carry out and we have to be on the lookout to make sure that they don't mess it up. Now how do I look my brother in the eye and not tell him that am sent to spy on him? To make matters worse or what will make matters worse is if they fucked and we have to step in. See why I don't like this mission? And why would the general suddenly not trust Mngobi's team to do this mission and succeed like they always do, or did they mess up on their last mission. I have so many questions yet no answers not even a little. I hope and pray they don't fuck up.

Continue to share.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:41] Tate: The Light

Insert 7

Khulekani

The time has come for us to attack and the most beautiful part of it all is that those fuckers don't know that am back. We sent snitches to inform them that the cobras are planning an attack. Oh yes we have all sorts of people working for us to get things done the way we want. See the snitches give other gangs information we want them to have and yes the information would be right but they always act the way we want them to. So our snitch told us that they were not fazed that we were about to attack because they didn't see a threat at all since

they have been attacking us and getting away with it. Am sure even now they think that they will win but what they don't know is that the cobras are back in full force. Gora made sure the guys are in position, this guy likes looking good so much that even when we go for missions the guy would be wearing black jeans, timberland black boots, black T-shirt and a black biker jacket then on the head he will either have a black cap or a black bandana. Nigger be looking so good like his going on a date only to get those things drenched in blood. At first I thought he washed those things only to find out that the man has a separate wardrobe full of those things. What a woman thing to do but when I mentioned it he simply told me that looking good and taking care of yourself is not a woman thing but a sane human thing. The nigger insulted me so well that I didn't even realize that I was insulted until I thought about it, the nigger called insane but in a nice way that made me laugh when I caught on to the insult. I got all my things back including my cars and all. So now am waiting for my baby girl to come back from school so that I can take her out

shopping then later on go for my mission then during the week move back into my house in La'Lucia. Damn she's going to love it, I just hope she doesn't ask me too many questions because I don't know if I can lie to her, don't get me wrong I grew up being taught how to lie perfectly and am so good at it that it comes naturally but with my girl it's like the truth comes out of my mouth before I can even think. Right now I don't think I can wait any longer am going to pick her up myself, I want those who thought she was some charity case to see that she has everything including a father that loves and cares for her. I get into my X5 and drive out, I can't pick up my girl in a sport car like am going for a mission. Am driving in a bragging kind of speed, am picking up my reason for living after all people must see and those who care to look must. Those who care to talk please do because Khangelani now has someone he cares about his weakness, you know my father always said that my weakness would be a woman but I didn't think he meant it this way Portia makes me feel the love of a father, makes me want to do more, change for the Better, she gives me a

purpose far a better life than leading the cobras. They don't know yet that I have a daughter only Gora knows, that is only because it's his job as my right handman to know everything there is to know about me so that he can protect me. I mean how do you think I got away with killing so many people? Gora makes things happen, our connections at the station, the army the banks you name it, Gora it the go to guy. I get to the school and the school is just coming out and kids don't pass by without looking at the car standing at their gate. Some stop and they are just standing there, am sure to see who am here to pick up. Shit! I just realized that my baby has that program thing of hers, let me go in and get her because she will only finish an hour from now if I don't get her and that means I would be late getting to the warehouse. I get out of the car and lock it, walk towards the gate and the caretaker asks who am here for and I tell him and he points me to where the program is taking place. I walk there and I see two female teachers and they stop talking and drool over this charcoal specimen of a man. Am dark yes but I believe that I have that thing

ladies go crazy for, don't ask what because I don't know, am saying it because they always do this. I greet them and walk pass them going to the class and get in and this nigger is teaching them maths. I go up to him and whisper in his ear and he nods then turn to the class and I do the same my baby girl has this look on her face that I can't describe. He asked her to pack her stuff and that he will see her tomorrow, the devil is testing me here, the fool is smiling at my baby like that, if he knows what's good for him he better not try me not with my baby girl or he won't live to smile at anyone else. My baby gets up and we walk out, I have her bag in my hand and she has her arm hooked around my waist and am loving the feeling. We pass the two teachers and they stop her.

Teacher: Haibo Khanya who is this baby phela we don't want you getting kidnapped right inside our school. (I look at this woman who is supposed to be addressing Portia but looking at me the whole time)

Nokukhanya: This is my father Mam, dad meet Mrs

Jola my English teacher and Mrs Ndlovu my arts teacher. (my heart melts at the mention of dad that I didn't even hear what she said these women were. She called me her father people, now this is a big responsibility and can't afford to fail her)

Khangelani: Nice to meet you ladies

Teacher: Like wise (responds the one who's been looking at me with bedroom eyes)

Khangelani: I would love to stay and chat but unfortunately my baby and I have somewhere to be.

Teacher: It's okay we will see you tomorrow baby

Nokukhanya: Okay bye (we leave and out the gate then press the key to open the car and she stops midway and looks at the car then back at me)

Nokukhanya: Dad (she did it again people, she called me dad again)

Khangelani: Yes baby

Nokukhanya: What's going on?

Khangelani: Am taking my baby shopping, now hop in I don't have all day young lady. (she does as told

and I go to my side and get in, I drive out)

Khangelani: How was school?

Nokukhanya: Was okay am hungry though.

Khangelani: Wanna eat first before shopping?

Nokukhanya: Yes please.

Khangelani: Where would like to eat?

Nokukhanya: Let's do Mc Donald drive through I can't wait long for food.

Khangelani: As you wish (she get to a drive through she orders and I pay, we go to the next window and collect her order then drive out while she eats. See my baby girl is quiet when she hungry wena wait till she's full and you will hear her talk your head off)

Nokukhanya: So dad..(there we go) who's car is this?

Khangelani: Ours baby

Nokukhanya: Did you get a job?

Khangelani: You could say that (please don't ask more questions, I say in my head)

Nokukhanya: Can I have your hand please dad, I want to hold it while you drive.

Khangelani: Yhoo ave uthanda ukuthandwa (Yhoo you like being loved. I give her my hand anyway, she holds it for a while and keeps quiet. The smile she had when I was teasing her is now gone and worry washes over me and I panic a little)

Khangelani: Baby what's wrong?

Nokukhanya: You went back didn't you?

Khangelani: Back where baby?

Nokukhanya: Come on dad you can't possibly think you can lie to me with this gift I have. (I did say I can't lie to her and now I think her gift has a lot to do with it)

Khangelani: Yes baby but only because I wanted...(she cuts me short)

Nokukhanya: You wanted to provide for me I know.

Khangelani: Are you mad at me? You know for going back.

Nokukhanya: No dad am not mad, I just wish things

were different but I understand.

Khangelani: Thank you baby (she smiles and my heart is content)

- We get to the mall she shops until she's tired and then makes me carry her to the car together with her million bags. She claims her feet hurt and she can't walk anymore. I don't know what witchcraft is that but I carry her anyway with people looking at me like am crazy carrying an old person like this one, or are they looking at her for abusing me? I don't know. We drive home and she falls asleep on the way, I get home park and take her bags to her room and go back and carry her into the house. When I place her in bed she wakes up.

Nokukhanya: You should have waken me up dad.

Khangelani: You are tired baby rest.

Nokukhanya: Let me take off my uniform first.

Khangelani: No rest I will iron the new one for you to wear tomorrow.

Nokukhanya: Okay.

Khangelani: Mmm baby, I won't be home tonight but there will be someone just outside the gate to make sure you are okay and now you have your new phone you can call me at anytime you feel unsafe and I will come running.

Nokukhanya: I will be fine dad, be safe.

Khangelani: I will be fine baby and I will be here before you go to school and I will even drop you off.

Nokukhanya: Okay.

I leave her room and go get her uniform and iron it for her then took a bath and when done and ready I leave her a note and drive out. Am leaving with a happy heart because I made my baby happy today. I get to the warehouse and do the necessary security checks and drive in. The guys are there and they look ready for action. Snakes has his snake around his neck, that thing is huge I don't know how this guy carries it around like that all the time.

Lani: Gora we good?

Gora/Mbuso: We good to go boss.

Lani: The police?

Gora/Mbuso: Our guys know to stay out of our way tonight so we good to go.

Grinder/Nyezi: Yeah we good to go except for this fool carrying around a huge snake like a wizard.

Snakes/Mayibongwe: When have you ever seen me go on a mission without my baby here?

Grinder/Nyezi: Baby, that thing? You are a real wizard, boss I say we bury this one with the enemy tonight ngeke phela uyasiloya lomuntu (no man his bewitching us this one) I laugh a little, Nyezi may joke around but his brutal.

Lani: Positions?

Grinder/Nyezi: Uyazi boza yami mina ngihlezi nginawe angazi ngalezithipha (you know boss am always with you I don't know about these fools)

Transi/Sizwe: You mean you want to be next to Lani so that you can keep on laughing annoyingly. I don't even know what's funny about people dying.

Grinder/ Nyezi: Usho kubuyigwala elingamelanj negazi kodwa ukule bizinisi (you say that because you are a coward that can't stand blood yet you are in this kind of business)

Transi/ Sizwe: Mxm uyis lima (you stupid)

Knives/ Banele: Can we go now?

Poison/ Lakhe: Not until we do the tradition

Buttons/ Mawakhe: Lets get to it then so that You can get going my fingers are itchy already.

Poison/ Lakhe: Here lets drink to the return of Lani

Them: To the return of Lani (they raise their shots in the air and drank up)

Gora/ Mbuso: To spilling blood and making money.

Lani: You love money wena

Gora/ Mbuso: I won't deny that

Buttons/ Mawakhe: Guys leave now come on I need some action.

Transi/ Sizwe: Like you get any sitting behind that screen.

Buttons/Mawakhe: I get plenty of it believe me or you guys would be long dead if it wasn't for me.

Lani: Okay enough! Now let's got get them.

Snakes/Mayibongwe: Tssss

Grinder/ Nyezi: Hakunyiwe once

- we make our way out of the warehouse and into our cars and drive out.

Keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:42] Tate: The Light

Insert 8

Mngobi

I have been struggling with getting my guys in Luthuli Corp because the guy has top of the class security and background checks. So now we still busy building airtight profiles for my guys so that when they finally go in they are not suspected. We want them inside as employees because out here like this we won't ever get Zwelethu Luthuli. My phone rings while I have my head buried into my work trying to run both My business and getting my team in place. I look at my phone and it's dark, kanti who's phone is ringing? I ignore it and keep working until it hit me my second phone shit! I pick up immediately after taking it out of the drawer.

Convo:

Mnqobi: Yah

Voice: Japan in two days

Mnqobi: Mission?

Voice: Kill the youngest Yakuza brother

Mnqobi: Shit!! We need proper planning because we

can't just waltz into the Yakuza territory.

Voice: Since when do you question your orders?

Mngqobi: Am not questioning them am just simply saying that we need a full proof plan.

Voice: Then get it in order but your team should be in Japan in two days

Mngqobi: But... shit! He cut the call.

- Now I don't know how this guy thinks if he even thinks at all. How do you send people to the Yakuza territory without a full proof plan? The Yakuza's will have our heads am telling you. I need my team to strategize, I don't even know what kind of client would want to mess with the Japanese not just any Japanese but the Yakuza family. People have a death wish am telling you. What am I saying? We will die first before they even get to the client. Shit! Shit! Shit I say banging my fists on the table.

Nhlakanipho: What has the table done to deserve such brutal treatment? (I look up and there stand

my brother by the door. I smile as I see him, am happy his alive and well. Which means his mission was a success phela we hold our breaths each time we go on missions wondering if the other will come back alive if they come back at all)

Mnqobi: How long have you been standing there?

Nhlakanipho: Long enough to know that you are frustrated. What's up?

Mnqobi: We have been given an impossible mission.

Nhlakanipho: Our missions are always impossible what's different about this one? (I shake my head thinking about the biggest risk am about to take, a risk that could end my life without experiencing important things I want in like being a father marrying the woman of my dreams)

Mnqobi: Not this one you see with this one the chances of me coming back are 1 in 100 which means that 99% of that means I could be dead.

Nhlakanipho: Don't talk like that man, you know I need you, the parents need you and your wife.

Mnqobi: I might just let myself die if you are going to continue talking about Nomalanga.

Nhlakanipho: Okay fine I won't talk about Nomalanga but what is your motto?

Mnqobi: What does that got to do with this.

Nhlakanipho: What is your motto Mnqobi?

Mnqobi: Sometimes evil is good in a country with a lot of bad people.

Nhlakanipho: Now take that with you and go kick ass.

Mnqobi: Thanks man, but if I don't come back you know what to do.

Nhlakanipho: It's not your time yet so I won't have to do that. (I shake my head at my little brother trying to cheer me up)

Mnqobi: Uyakhula ngiyabona (you growing up I see) it's only a matter of time before I Baba gets you your own Nomalanga.

Nhlakanipho: Yazi ukuthini ngathi ngilebele i test ekemele ngilifundele (you know what I forgot a test

I must study for)

- I laughed as he packs his stuff getting ready to leave.

Mnqobi: Baleka akunandaba kodwa ngeke wambalekela u Mageba no Smangele (run it's fine but you can't run from Mageba (Father) and Smangele (Mother).

Nhlakanipho: Akunandaba ngiyekele ngibaleke okwamanje (that doesn't matter let me run for now)

- I laugh out loud, his an idiot

Mnqobi: Uyis lima mfana (you are an idiot, I called after him)

Nhlakanipho: Akunandaba (it doesn't matter) he answers while walking away and I get to my office and close the door)

- I have to come back, if not for my parent then for Nhlakanipho. Fuck we have to be dodging the FBI and Interpol yet again. We on the wanted list not just but any list but the most wanted dangerous criminals in the world's most wanted list. Obviously

they don't know who we are but they know of us. One mistake we get caught we will make international news even our loved one would hear of our deaths from the news. The business we are in is shit I tell you and we didn't choose it but it chose us, imagine Smangele hearing from the news that I died Yhoo she will faint then get angry and want me there with her so that she can kill me herself then go back to being sad and hurt. Well you might think I am exaggerating but my mother is psycho like that. So I have to come back or my father is the one who will die killed by Smangele of course and finally the leach Nomalanga will go back to where she comes from with her tail between her legs. But nope I am not dying just yet, well if the Yakuza's decides to be lenient if they catch us. What am I saying exactly? Those guys know no mercy. Am dead!

Khangelani

We get to the first gang and they are ready for us by

the look of things because the moment we pulled up there was movement all over then bullets rained. I looked at them as they pour us with a rain of bullets and am praying they don't hit my favorite car because that will piss me off to the core. It goes quiet and I know that their first round of bullets is finished and they are now loading the second round. My guys are out of their cars like they are being chased by something, I smile as the other gang start falling like flies on the ground. Buttons is like a bee in our ears telling us where danger is and my guys move like they are showing off and am thinking how in the hell did they get robbed by these guys in the first place if they can still move like this. Could we perhaps have a mole in our mist, I push that thought to the back of my head because it's time for me to get out now I need their leader, Scar! I know he forgot who I am for him to come for my team like this. I get out of the car and my dogs are right by my side, that's Gora and Grinder. I turn to them and nod my head as we move forward. Buttons tells us that one of them is running inside.

Lani: How many are inside Buttons?

Buttons: It's 6 including the one that just ran in.

Gora: I think it's only Scar and his guards left in there.

Lani: Then that means one thing. Button tell the guys to move out it's my time now. (Buttons does as told and my guys come out and stand in a row in front of the warehouse like soldiers. Their guns on the side, shoulders back and heads held high. They always do this when am about to get in to finish off the mission,it's like a tribute to Lani. I walk in with the two besides me and follow the directions Buttons is giving me through the earpiece. When I open the door a bullet pierce through my shoulder waking up Lani immediately as I groan letting out a haul with my head thrown back. I bring my head to the front and my eyes lock with Scar and he curses under his breath letting out a hurried "Shit!" Before he looks at his guys who already dropped their guns on the floor shaking.

Lani: I get into your house and am welcomed like an

intruder, Scar what is that my man because you and I had an agreement.

Scar: Hade bra yami mina bengithi ngizivikela nje kuphela ngoba ziningi imvevane langaphandle. Yobe skhulu sami (Sorry my brother I was just trying to protect myself because there a lot of dangerous people out there. Am sorry boss)

Lani: What do we do now about my shoulder?

Scar: Hade hade boza (sorry sorry boss)

Lani: You are lucky because it's my first day back and I don't want to let Lani out besides that I have more important matters to deal with. Now since am so reasonable I will ask you only one question agreed?

Scar: Sure sure

Lani: Good, now why did you come after my guys after I spared your life the last time?

Scar: Mina my guy I was minding my own business when I was told that the cobras are up for the taking.

Lani: Up for the taking? Why in the actual fuck

Would the cobras be up for the taking?

Scar: Well we were all told that they are weak and that you no longer coming back, we were told that you are dissolving the gang but these guys didn't want to let go so by attacking we wanted to force the guys to leave so that we can take over.

Lani: You keep saying "we" who is we?

Scar: All the gang lords (I was boiling at this point, who in their right minds would go behind my back and put the cobras on a plate like that)

Lani: One last question Scar and no funny business because this time around am killing you. Who told you this?

Scar: We wee told by..(am still waiting for him to finish what his saying when he just keep his mouth open then move his hand to his chest and when he removes it there's blood)

Lani: Fuck! Fuck! Fuck! Buttons tell me where that shot came from now!

Gora: We are being tested now

Lani: Gora stop standing there looking good I need fucking answers now!! (I roared and Gora went out in a hurry, I didn't have to tell Grinder what to do as he has already lined up Scars guards his grinder in hand running)

Lani: Do you know who gave your boss that information?

Guard: No boss that day he went alone and we heard from other gangs that their bosses went alone to that meeting none of us know.

Lani: Useless!! Grinder!

Grinder: Sure (he started cutting the guys heads off as I go outside. Am pissed first by the fact that Lani didn't get to feed, secondly by the fact that someone out there put my gang up for grabs, thirdly for the mole we might have in our mist and lastly for not having answers. Shit!)

Lani: You are still standing here like statues when someone out there has put a mark on your heads!! Fucken scatter around and find me answers!! (I didn't have to say it twice as each one got into their

cars driving out in high speed. Am being tested!
They are fucking testing me now)

- when am like this I can't drive, I need to feed. I take off running into the forest the more I run the more I feel Lani taking over, he needs to feed and I know just who to feed on. It's a pity that Lani doesn't ask questions when his like this. Am running so fast in the forest jumping one log after the other Lani is hungry and he needs to feed as in now. It's been four years after all the hunger is understandable at a distance I see Lunga's house. The guy is so full of himself these days because he got into bed with the Colombians and he thinks his invincible, well today I will show him that no Columbia's formed against Lani shall prosper. I get in through the big sliding door what was slightly open and I match to where the noise is coming from. His in the lounge playing a video game with his son. I stand behind the couch and haul, he immediately drops the controls of the game and stand on his feet, I don't know how his son got behind the other couch so fast but I can feel his fear and hear his heart beat.

Lunga: La..Lani (he stutters,good!)

Lani: We meet again Lunga or shall I say spear (my voice at this point is something I myself don't recognize and am avoiding looking at my reflection my all mean possible because by the sound of my voice am no longer Khangelani and I no longer have control of Lani)

Lunga: I.. I didn't.. do anything man

Lani: Fine by me (I pull him to me so hard that he hits my chest face first and I throw him across the room. His son screams and it irritates me as I turn my head fast to look at his direction and when my eye meet his they popped like they will come out of their sockets. I put I finger in my mouth signaling for him to shut up, I hear Lungs groan and I turn and march to him. I don't wast time to sink my fangs into his bare skin and the taste of his warm blood again my tongue gives a satisfaction I deprived myself for so long. When I hear his heart beating at slow rates I know his about to die and I throw him on the ground and he lays there lifeless but I know his not dead because I can still hear his heart beat

even though it's slow I can still hear it. I move to him and put my foot on his chest pressing hard breaking his chest bones in the process and his heart stops. I move then look back to where his son is and he has his hands on his eyes and I leave as fast as I came. Running faster than before as Lani now has fed, his stronger and faster when running. I get to the warehouse and I think Buttons saw me on the cameras because the gate slid open and I run in and pass out on the big couch there meant for me on days like these.

I need to find out who sold us and who the mole is and fast.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:42] Tate: The light

Insert 9

Khangelani

I woke up at around 4AM and looked around only to find myself in the warehouse, I stood up and went to the shower and showered then changed my clothes. A lot is on my mind and this whole thing is not adding up. I mean who would have big enough balls to put the cobras on a plate like that? Who is powerful enough to do that? I cracked my head for answers but I got none. I walked into Buttons work station and he was glued on that thing, he didn't even hear me enter.

Khangelani: Anything?

Buttons: Oh you are awake

Khangelani: Yeah

Buttons: Who did Lani feed on last night

Khangelani: You tracked me so you know

Buttons: I did and I cleaned up your mess too.

Khangelani: What did you do?

Buttons: I reported a breakin then called the kids mother to inform her as well.

Khangelani: Thanks man (see buttons is not only our tech guy but he also cleans after us well after Lani. I am lucky to have a man like him on my team, his loyal to Lani because that's why my father brought him here for, he hand picked Buttons but don't ask me from where and he also doesn't say where he came from and I stopped asking. But since he joined his been nothing but loyal and I appreciate that. In fact we need more people like Buttons in the world we live in.)

Khangeni: Well now tell me you got something

Button: I did and you won't believe what I found (fuck I hope and pray whoever did this has life insurance)

Khangelani: What did you find?

Buttons: Well what I found out was that the

message sent to the other leaders came from an anonymous person but when I dug deep I found that it was created in the deep web then tracked it there and found out that the system used is the exact same system we use but the difference is that we only use it for the reenforcement team.

Khangelani: Fuck I think someone in the reenforcement team has gone rogue.

Buttons: That's not good man, I mean that team is the one that bring in the international currency the big bucks man we can't afford to be exposed.

Khangelani: I know that which is why I need you to send a message to the commander through our communication line.

Buttons: Code?

Khangelani: Blue for now until we find out more.

Buttons: On it

See me and the commander of the reenforcement team communicate via our online chat created in

the deep web. I don't know him face to face and he doesn't know me. Only my father knew him but when he started to train me he created that line for us to communicate. When I asked to meet him he said we don't need to know each other but each one of us should jump each time the other calls for whatever reason. He said he told the commander the same thing, even when he died and left me this team and am sure he left the commander the reenforcement team. The lawyer did mention that he had two wills so I guess the one I didn't get is the one the commander got giving him control of the team. In my will I was only told that I shouldn't worry about the team because it's in good hands. Now the codes Blue mean we might be under threat that needs to be investigated, red means we are under attack and need back up and black means the feds are onto us or in our trail. The feds is the only law enforcement that we don't have in our books well Interpol as well. But every other agency we own. Well am not sure who owns all now that my father died the Will didn't specify who the general is now. Well let me go home I have a daughter I promised to

take to school.

Mngobi

We are in J apan for the mission, we came in as tourists but the way the Yakuza guards and snitches are following us around and pitching up everywhere we are means the Yakuza's might have caught wind that we are here but since they don't know our faces they are keeping an eye on everyone coming into the country. If things continue this way we are going home without doing the mission, I did promise Nhlakanipho that I will be coming back and am keeping that promise whether the commander and the general like it or not. Yazi I wonder who the general is now that the other died according to the commander but we have never seen him so how can we believe he died. Anyway we were just told that now we have a new general and that was it.

Mike: Man I don't think we will be able to pull this

mission off. (that is my second in command)

Mnqobi: I know but we have never failed. As much as I want to go home safe we have to complete this mission or the other team get our job and we get theirs.

Tatenda: That would be a huge demotion

Mnqobi: We don't know that since we don't know what missions they get.

Mike: Yeah they might be getting better missions than we do.

Tatenda: What about the Yakuza's I mean we can't afford to fuck this mission up since we haven't made progress with the Luthuli mission.

Mnqobi: You right, tonight is our last chance to get this done, we do it at the engagement party.

Tatenda: I was cover us with the guards uniforms to blend in

Mnqobi: Good!

- we spend the afternoon going around getting what we will need and of course we were not go together because that would have been suspicious. In the evening we met at the hotel we booked then went out the other way so that those following us would think we were still in there. We went to some run down motel and got dressed there. When the time hit 10 we went out Tatenda was driving a car, me and the other guys got into motor bikes and off we went. We got there and sneaked into the compound. The party had already started we scattered looking for the girl. My eyes lended on her with her fiancé right in front, I signaled the guys and they also spotted her. We moved around like the guards but kept our eyes on her. I saw her going the direction of the bathroom and I followed her not making it so obvious.

Mike: We have been made!! (shouted Mike behind me. Now am grateful to these uniforms because they cover our faces leaving only our eyes exposed. When Mike yelled we made we all started running to different directions so that we keep the guards busy.

I ran the direction I was headed to and the girl came out, I grabbed her and ran with her screaming inviting more eyes on me. But I didn't care I had to get out of there, a guard appears out of nowhere and slice my arm with a panga, I turn around and kick him with the girl's legs. He stumbled and hit his head on one of the statues and I ran again. I feel a sting on my back but I don't look back, I ran another sting comes I don't look back still I run then another one and pain shoots through my whole body and I feel my back getting wet but the adrenaline was too much for me to stop but I could feel something is stuck in my back. It might be a knife but I will deal with it later) I got to where we parked and I throw her into an already opened door and the car drives off. I got to my bike and start it and drive off. I made a mistake of looking back and a flood of the Yakuza man was behind us. Fear engulfed me and I stepped on it. We separated and headed to the airport. I barely made to the airport because I was losing blood and fast, when I got there the jet was already in motion with the engine running. I got off the bike leaving it running

Please continue to share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:42] Tate: The Light

Insert 10

Mngobi

I left my bike running and ran towards the jet door as the steps were already folded I had to jump and hold onto Mike and Tatenda's hands as they are already holding them out cheering for me to run faster but I couldn't I am losing energy. I turned back and I saw the Yakuza's entering the airspace and that fueled me to run faster using the last bit of energy I have left. I made a promise to my little brother after all and intend to keep it. I ran and

jumped and held on to Mike and Tatenda's hands and the jets wheels started moving they pulled me in just as the speed was picking up.

Mike: Shit you have a panga stuck on your back!
(he said holding his head like he doesn't understand how I made it this far with that thing on my back. My other team members are just quiet looking at me. The girl is drinking champagne like nothing happened. Well I would be like that too if I was a Yakuza.)

Mnqobi: I made a promise to someone that I couldn't brake.

Tatenda: Now I understand why you were made the leader (I was hearing them but not clearly am losing energy)

Mike: Can we remove it?

Tatenda: No because if we do then he might die his already lost so much blood we just have to make sure that he lives until we get out of Yakuza territory.

Mike: Sure.

The whole flight from Japan to Johannesburg I have been in and out of consciousness and each time am out of it I see someone I don't know but this is the most beautiful woman I have ever seen if my mom was no more I would say that the woman was her but I still have a mother and had no sisters who could this woman be and what does she want. Each time I see her she just smiles at me and then tells me that it's going to be alright. Her eyes are welcoming, warm and dangerous. You might be asking what am talking about but with that kind of woman danger is not far off. I wonder who she is and what danger she brings into my life.

Thembeke Zwide (MaTee)

For the last 2 days I have been getting messages in a form of a letter, some of these messages come in the mail they are put among my mail. The first letter read "I have been watching you grow with my

money and now it's time to pay I" now with this one I didn't pay attention because the guys I stole from never came after me. Then the second one was two days ago and it's said "stop chasing after married men while yours needs attention. Pay up Thembeke" see this one freaked me out, this person knows me and I don't know how much he knows about me. What does he even mean when he says my man needs attention, who the hell is that man? Then today I received another with a picture of huge man, I say huge because no South African brother is that tall, broad shoulders and all. The man looks like god, a specimen of a man, I looker and not only that but he screams danger. I have been in this business long enough to know a man with eyes as cold as his is no saint. I finish off getting ready and get into my car and drive off to the school because we are preparing for a math camp so I have to be early. This camp will be the best time to get this man, married or not am getting him. The giant can wait.

Zwelethu

My baby is doing well and I intend to keep it that way. That is my heir people, Luthuli Corp will be nothing without an heir and this baby is exactly that's yes the pregnancy has complications and we have to be at the doctors every week to make sure his okay. My only worry is the company, yes we are doing well but I don't know for how long since we haven't landed or gotten new business in months now. However the clients that we have are sustaining us, things must just continue this way until my baby is born. Am working from home so that I can attend to my lady's needs.

Esihle: Babe

Zwelethu: Yes love

Esihle: Did you ever find out what became of Nokukhanya?

Zwelethu: No (I hate it when she asks me about people in my past Nokukhanya to me is dead just like her mother. Nx the woman failed me after I loved and supported her for so long and then she

goes and repays me by giving me a daughter? What can a damn daughter do for my legacy besides giving it away to some man she will marry one day)

Esihle: You getting angry what are you thinking about.?

Zwelethu: Nothing but I would appreciate it if you never mention those people to me ever again.

Esihle: With pleasure baby. Now let's go eat food is ready

Zwelethu: Please don't tell me you cooked (:she doesn't listen to doctors orders this one and I swear if she loses my son I will kill her. This is my only chance at getting an heir and I will be damned if I lets her take it away from me)

Esihle: No I didn't cook our help did

Zwelethu: Good now lets go eat.

Please continue to share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:43] Tate: The Light

Insert 11

Thembeke (MaTee)

It's day two of the camp and I have invited Mr Bolsick to come have dinner at my chalet with me. Am done cooking and now it's time to take a bath. I ran the bath, put in my bath salts just so my body can relax and be ready for action. It's been a while since I had some and I would be damned if I don't get some of Cirha today. Yes I have my regular hook ups but they are nothing to me just there for the service and that's it. I took out my red lace langere with a nice silk short red gown, I place everything on the bed then went and soaked myself in the bath tub just sitting there thinking of the things that man would do to me. A smile creeped

into my face as I imagine my magical night 1 , my figure is doing wonders to my hips, my legs on God my mom gave me beautiful legs even though she loved d@&k more than she loved me but okay I will get her some day. I got done dried my self then clean the bath, I went to the bedroom and lotioned making sure I pay attention to every part. I put on my langere then put on some black block hills and cat walked to the kitchen and warmed up the food. A knock came and excitement rose from the pit of my stomach and I tried to contain myself walking to the door and opening it. There he is on the other side of the door God bayazala abany'omama (some women can give birth) Bolsick is beautiful not handsome but beautiful, long lashes that we ladies dream about, beautiful juicy pink lips oh God Am drooling "stop it Thembeke!) i reprimand myself.

Thembeke: Mmm sorry to keep you waiting, you may come in.

Bolsick: Thank you.

Thembeke: Am just warming the food so we can eat, anything to drink so long?

Bolsick: I don't think you have beer so Chardonnay would do. (a man after my heart)

Thembaka: A glass of Chardonnay coming right up. (I walked to the kitchen and got him a glass of wine and took it to him. He thanked me and I walked back and dished out for us and put his food in a tray and took it to him. I gave him his food with a little bow on my knees just as my useless mother taught me. He smiled, took the food and thanked me I went back got my food and sat next to him)

Thembaka: So tell me Mr Bolsick, what is your name I mean I can't be calling you Mr Bolsick like am one of your students.

Bolsick: You right, my name is Simphiwe.

Thembaka: It's suits you (he laughed and we continued talking until we were done. I took the dishes away and came back and sat next to him leaning on his shoulder a little and he let me)

Simphiwe: It's late I should leave

Thembaka: Not yet (I rose my head a little and looked at him and he looked down on me. I saw that

as a chance to kiss him and I did. Those lips are exactly how I'd imagine them to be. He pulled out of the kiss and stood up)

Simphiwe: Thambeka I cant (I dropped the gown and walked slowly to him)

Thembeka: Why? If it's because you married I promise I won't put your marriage at risk.

Simphiwe: It's not that and am sure you know it. (he kept his eyes on my face not looking at the langere I had on)

Thembeka: Then what is it?

Simphiwe: To be honest with you, the problem here is not you but me. Thembeka you not the type of woman I'd mess around with. (my heart ached)

Thembeka: What type of woman is that?

Simphiwe: If I told you that then I would be insulting you somehow. My type of woman might not be you but any other man with a different taste would be lucky to have you. (he said then came closer to me and my heart started beating fast. " I knew he was

playing hard to get” but to my disappointment he kissed my forehead and left me there) what the fuck!! I ran after him and called him back, the gentleman in him couldn’t just leave he turned back when he got to me I grabbed him by the neck pulling him close to me and kissed him hard pulling him inside and closed the door behind him.

Simphiwe: Thembeke am a man and if I don’t stop now I won’t be able to control myself.

Thembeke: I don’t want you to control yourself (I pulled him back to the kiss and Removed...)

Mngqobi

Beeping sounds woke me up from my deep peaceful slumber with my beautiful lady. I opened my eyes and the smell already tells me that am at the hospital. I am sleeping on my side and it’s painful too, just how long have I been sleeping like this? I try to sleep on my back but pain stings my back and shoots through my body and I jumped up

cursing under my breath “ fuck it hurt” I hear a chuckle and I turn and it’s my brother.

Nhlakanipho: So you don’t die where you were and decide to commit suicide in the hospital. (he chuckles and that pisses me off)

Mnqobi: Yekela ukusineka uyofana udokotela ngiyafa zintlungu (stop laughing and go get the doctor am dying with pain)

Nhlakanipho: Hayi u weak bafana! Awufi yile ekubeke la uzobulawa yinhlungu (no you are weak boy! You don’t die from what lended you here but you die of pain)

Mnqobi: Nhlakanipho!!

Nhlakanipho: Okay okay and leaving (he goes out laughing. I know this is just some sort of coping mechanism am sure when he heard I was here he shed some tears before coming. Nhlaka is sensitive even though we went through all that he still remained sensitive and I think it’s one of the reasons why he was never made a leader. But I like him this way because the day he loses that

sensitive side of him it would be the day Nhlakanipho my brother dies and Nhlakanipho my enemy would be born. It's no secret that his team competes with ours but we have been civil about it but when that day come am afraid my brother will be as heartless as ubaba. My father is only caring with my mother but to me and my brother his something else which is why I still believe to this day that he knew exactly where we were when we were recruited and taken for training. My phone rings and I search the bed side table that is next to my bed and took it out of the drawer and my mother's name flashed on the screen kazi ufunani u Smangele)

Mnqobi: Ma wami (my mother)

Nomalanga: Mnqobi yimina (Mnqobi it's me.) My mood changed immediately

Mnqobi: Ufunani Nomalanga? (what do you want Nomalanga?)

Nomalanga: Sizwile ngo buti omncane ukuthi bakubambe inkunzi and use sibhedlela ngoba

bekulimazile (we heard from your brother that you were robbed and in the hospital because they hurt you)

Mnqobi: Manje wena uhlanganaphi naloka (so what does that go to do with you?)

Nomalanga: Ungumyenj wami Mnqobi ngiyakhathala ngawe (you are my husband Mnqobi and I care about you)

Mnqobi: Yazi ukuthini angazi ngikhulumelani nje nawe ngoba wena ngeke wayeka ukuhlanya. Funa indoda Nomalanga uhlukane nami (you know what I don't even know why am still talking to you because you will never stop being crazy. Find a man Nomalanga and leave me alone) I cut the call
nx this girl will never get the picture.

Please keep sharing

Thembeke Zwide on the picture

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:43] Tate: The light

Insert 12

Khangelani

A lot has happened over the past 3 weeks, my baby went on camp and I was still busy investigating the person who thought it's best to put my cobras on the plate. The first thing we found out was that the message was sent via deep web but buttons wanted to see who sent it so we went to one of the other gangs, they actually gave us a hard time because like Scars team they thought I was still out but in the end we got what we wanted. Now from there as Buttons wanted the direct computer the message was sent to for the trace to be easier. So we found out that the message came from the reenforcement head quarters. Now according to my

knowledge only the commander occupies the office and no one else so this makes me confused and refuse to believe that it could be him. So now we are on our way to explore the other lead that Buttons found of a safe house in Sea Point Clifton to be exact in Cape Town. I left for the jet just after I had dropped off my baby at school as I have to be back before schools out to pick her up. We arrived here just after 10 and now we are driving to the safe house. The drive from the airport to the house is not too long as the morning rush has died down and people are already at work at this time. We stop at the beach as if we going for a swim wearing beach shorts and vests with push ins. We scout the house for about an hour and the only activity that is there is kids I mean teenagers going in and out of the house. This will be easy or we got the wrong house, well I would believe that if it didn't come from buttons. We go to the house and I knock one of the boys open and seems shocked to see me at the door.

Boy: Sir

Lani: Are you going to let us in or you are going to stand there with your eyes popping out of your sockets?

Boy: Sorry sir please do come in. (why in the hell is this boy calling me sir, or is it because am older than him and he doesn't know my name. Oh well it doesn't matter) we get into the house and it's not what it seems on the outside. The house is a fortress, different security systems in place, the latest monitoring camera lances, laser security, big screen TVs displaying different types of messages. The one looks like it's monitoring...wait what the fuck?

Lani: Start talking

Boy: Nick call the others now! (the boy who opened for us orders)

Lani: You better not do anything stupid if you know what's good for you.

Boy: No no no never sir am just calling everyone that works here so that you can meet them.

Gora: Kanti what hell is going on here.

Poison: Permission to kill.

Snakes: And my snake wants to feed

Boy: No no please sir wait for us to explain please.
(while the boys beg 5 more boys their age come through the back running but stop in their tracks when they see us or is it me)

Them: Sir (they all say in union, now am confused as fuck)

Lani: All of you sit down now! (they rush to the couches sit and their eyes dig on the carpet in front of them. I move around and sit on the coffee table in front of them) Talk!

Boy: My name is Mike and the others are...

Lani: Did I ask for your name or I said talk?

Sizwe: Why don't we just kill them once.

Grinder: Uyanya straight ke manje! Ubulala ingane manje wena (you talk shit straight! Do you kill kids now?)

Sizwe: Angikhulumi nawe Grinder (am not talking to you grinder)

Grinder: Ngikhuluma nawe nje mina ngoku izothiwani indaba? Uyathula, hayike hakunyiwe once ke mfana (but am talking to you so what are we going to do? You quiet? then let shit happen once man)

Lani: SHUT THE FUCK UP! You start talking! (I was getting frustrated by these guys acting like kids, Sizwe on the other hand has been a pain in the arse)

Mike: We are the operations team of the organization and...(I cut him off, I mean what the hell does he mean they are the operations team? They are kids for God's sake!)

Buttons: It's true Lani, this is where your father got me, I was the oldest of the group.

Lani: Hayi no ngiyanyeleka ke manje Yaziz buttons uyanginyela straight! Wena usizisa lana usazi ukuthi kwenzekani la! (Oh no you shitting on me now buttons you shitting on me straight! You bring us here knowing very well what's going on here!)

Button: Hade Bozza mara nami bengingazi when they took me the safe house was not here it was in

Pretoria

Nick: His right but before the general died he moved us saying no team should be in the same province. He said he will give us the western cape while the reenforcement remains in Joburg and you in Durban.

Lani: Fuck! Now how have you been operating without him? Who the fuck has been giving the reenforcement their missions?

Nick: We have (am dreaming! That's the only explanation for this madness! Am fucking dreaming!)

Lani: What do you mean we?

Nick: Mike and I were tasked to give missions to the reenforcement team while we also keep an eye on the cobras. Supply them with anything they need, well both teams.

Lani: Okay I understand now that my father is dead where do you get your missions from?

Mick: The clients have their own site in the deep

web where they give us work and we decide like we were taught which of the reenforcement team gets to complete which mission.

Lani: And the money?

Boy: My name is Sazi I handle the accounts, money is scattered on offshore accounts but we do have enough in the country too different provinces and banks too and they are all under different corporations like your teams share always goes through the IT company which we also manage a little bit of so that the money can be clean and you won't have the FBI on your back of the hawks.

Lani: Since you know too much now who do you report to?

Nick: You boss

Lani: What?

Nick: You own everything, all this, the teams everything.

Lani: So am the General?

Them: Yes sir (fuck! I run my hands on my face in

frustration and am pacing up and down because these kids are only doing technical stuff, what if they had been attached or worse fuck! What about their parent?)

Lani: The will said I got the cobras and the IT company which I only get access to and all the cars and houses when am leading the cobras. And when were you going to tell me that am now in charge of everything?

Nick: The General had three wills and in the other two which one of we got we were all specifically told that you are taking over as General. We couldn't tell you that you were the boss because the General said buttons will lead you here someday and that is when you will know of which he did and here we are.

Lani: Fuck! What if you were attacked during this time of not knowing about this? What about your parents even, you are kids for goodness sake! (my father is selfish yerr)

Mick: The General made arrangements to keep us safe always has ever since he took us off the

streets. We are all orphans as you see us here, that man your father sir gave tutors to teach us all that each one of us was good at, made us apply for RPL and got our qualifications. He gave us a home and loved us like his own. When he was around he always visited us baring gifts. He was good to us and in return he asked for nothing but our loyalty to him and you.

Lani: You are orphans? And what the hell is RPL?

Mike: Yes we are orphans, RPL stands for Prior Recognition of Learning where you register at a university for and they assign someone to come and assess you and give your credits according to experience and not on education. But some of us are at school and completing the qualifications we want.

Lani: Fuck! Okay (am Frustrated and my head is buzzing. Am the owner of all this? Who the fuck am I going to leave this to when I die, my father had me and I no one. Yes I have Portia but she's not getting into this shit! She's going to school be what she wants to be but she will have a share in everything.

Look at me planning the future when I haven't even found the person who put my gang for sale)

Lani: Now we came here because...(he cut me short)

Boy: Singalakha is the name, you here because of the threat on the cobras, we have already discovered it but that was two years ago. We eliminated it then but now it got worse by taking a different direction.

Lani: Firstly never cut me off when I speak

Singalakha: Sorry I just get excited when we talk about my side of the job.

Lani: You cutting me again

Singalakha: Sorry (i give up)

Lani: Now if you discovered it two years ago I want to know what happened and why wasn't I told?

Nick: The hit was on you but we created an article that published that you have gone mad and have been admitted to the psychiatric hospital so the person saw you as useless and called off the hit.

Then now he started again but now is attacking the cobras not only you.

Lani: Who the fuck is this person? (i pace again but when I turn the boys are giving each other looks)
Out with it!

Nick: The commander is behind this

Us: What?

Nick: Yes we found out when Scar was killed.

Gora: Why would he be stupid enough to want to kill his own General? I mean if I listened correctly you said that your will and his clearly stated that he was the general.

Nick: we think he wanted to be General and was pissed when he didn't get it. (I look at the time and it's after 1, we have to go now to make it back in time to pick up my girl and I need time to process all this)

Lani: Have to go but I will be back and get more information about this commander and this whole business.

Boy: The name is Njabulo. The lawyer will be here when you come to give over everything as the General instructed he has already been notified.

Lani: Thank you and what is your role in this?

Njabulo: I deal with anything legal

Lani: Like buttons

Njabulo: More than that.

Lani: mmm gens lets go but we will be back

Them: Yes sir

We went out and into our cars and drove off, my head is buzzing with all of this shit. I don't know what happened but I hear something click on top on the car then the sides followed. The next thing I know the car is not moving with the tires screeching and smoke coming out of the exhaust pipe. Open the windows to see what is going on and I see that the car had been pulled on all sides and people in black riding down from them fast coming towards the car. I think my Guys saw them coz they started

shooting and they shot back with my guys falling but what I noticed was them coming toward my side of the door while the others kept my guys busy. I couldn't even wake up Lani at that time because of all the confusion that was happening this whole day. My state of mind wasn't prepared for this, they smashed the window and shot me on my shoulder then my knee and I cried out

Lani: Gora! (he turned back just enough to show me that his listening before going back to shooting)
Mnakekele boy! (Take care of her boy!) he turns again with anger written on his face and nods before one of them hit him with the back of the gun and he collided with the car and fell. They hook me up with everything being done fast and pulled me up. Only then I notice there is a helicopter above us as soon as they pull me in they released the hooks in the car and we were off. One of them injected me and in a few minutes I was feeling drowsy. I tried Gods knows I tried keeping them open but my eyes were too heavy and I gave in with the hope that Gora will take care of my baby.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloj

[07/25, 16:44] Tate: The Light

Insert 13

Gora aka Mbuso

Fuck! Fuck! Fuck! I failed him, I failed to protect him like i vowed to, fuck I failed him. What the hell am I going to say to his girl “baby” as he calls her.

Damnit! I was brought here for one thing and one thing only. To protect Lani, but what did I do? Let him get taken by unknown people. “Fuck maan Gora you stupid fool you should have check if we were not followed” I reprimanded myself, I couldn’t have known, we were all confused about the events that

took place that we slacked on the job. Shit!

Poison: You said he asked you for something?

Gora: Fuck that! We were shot by dats like some sort of animals and you here asking me about what he asked me to do?

Sizwe: It might help us find him.

Grinder: Find him you say? We won't find him because the person will be a step ahead because of you.(pointing at Sizwe)

Gora: What are you talking about Grinder?

Grinder: I don't trust this piece of shit!

Sizwe: Uyangithuka njalo Grinder (you swearing at me Grinder) he said in a warning manner

Grinder: And so what if I am?

Snakes: Hayi fuck off maan, Lani is taken instead of finding solutions you busy arguing fuck maan.

Gora: Stay here with these boys and buttons is going to help them track Lani and going to do what I have been asked to.

I didn't wait for anyone to answer I went out and took Uber to the airport and when I got there the pilot was ready because he was waiting for us. I told him the news and told him we should leave. He didn't ask questions as the jet took off, two hours later I landed in Durban and took a car from there and drove to the school when I got there I asked the care taker and he said the school was out. I drove to the house in LaLucia hoping that she's safe. The guards let me in and I drove in parked and went to ring a bell. I waited impatiently for her to open and she did.

Nokukhanya: Hello

Gora: Hello my name is Mbuso your father asked me to come and take care of you while he is away.

Nokukhanya: Come in (she moved away from the door and I got in and sat down as she offered me something to drink. I asked for water and she brought it. I wonder who her mother is out of all the women Lani slept with? But whoever she is, she is

beautiful because this child is a beauty)

Gora: I will be with you till your father comes back.

Nokukhanya: Where did you say he was again?

Gora: Business trip

Nokukhanya: Okay can I hold your hand I want to see your ring properly

Gora: Sure (she held my hand and at first she looked at the ring but as time goes she looked like someone who's far away in thoughts and I let her be. She let go of my hand and move to her seat)

Nokukhanya: I always see you with my dad.

Gora: Yes we have been friends for a while now.

Nokukhanya: And now why would you lie and say he is on a business trip when his not.

Gora: I don't know what you mean.

Nokukhanya: My dad doesn't lie to me and if he was going on a business trip I would have been the first to know.

Gora: This was a last minute thing am sorry.

Nokukhanya: Even if it was he would have come to my school and told me that he was leaving.(what the fuck is Lani doing reporting everything to this child! Now I can't even lie to her because the genius decided it's best to tell the child everything, great just great)

Gora: Angazi ke ngoba naku uhambile (I don't know then because his gone)

Nokukhanya: I will finish the last two tests I have this week and then we are going to go get my father.

Gora: I already told you his gone on business trip.

Nokukhanya: I know and I also know that's a lie.

Gora: Then believe what you want.

Nokukhanya: I will and you are going to take me to my father when am done with my test this week.(this child a pain in the ass right now, where the fuck am I going to find Lani from in a week? It's only Monday which means we have 4 days to find him or this spoilt brat of his is going to make my life miserable.)

Gora: Let's hope he will be back by then.

Nokukhanya: He won't and you won't find him. But that's not a problem because I will find him. Make yourself at home am going to study.

She left me there going up the stairs, what the fuck was that about? What the hell does she mean we won't find him? Does this girl have something to do with this? Fuck Lani maan.

Nhlakanipho

My trip to Cape Town was amazing, I mean the job was easy even though I was skeptical about why we had to use dats instead of bullets with these people. I even thought we were going to kidnap a girl or something only to find a huge man. The guy has a big body structure with ink on his body, now I may not know much about ink but the one he has means only one thing. Trouble!

The commander might have asked us to use dats because 1. This guy was not suspecting anything or 2. He was important to him. But he only said we use dats on his team and we can rough him up but not too much. I don't know what this was about but I have a feeling that things are going to go south from here on. Anyway let me go visit my brother at hospital we will deal with whatever consequences later.

Khangelani

I woke up feeling uncomfortable, stretched my body before opening my eyes when I did it all came back to me. I quickly sat up and looked around and to find out that am locked in a house but a cage. I know am not making sense. This is a house not small not big either. The cage is in the house from the living room going to wait let me check. So the cage is mounted on the walls and ceiling. It goes from the living room all the way to the bathroom

door, then inside it has a single bed mattress covered in a fitted sheet, a pillow and a blanket. Well this was well thought out but now am curious to know who took me from my baby oh my baby I wonder how she's faring. I wonder if Gora got to her in time, I just need to see this person then I can be on my way home to my daughter because am certain these bars are no match for Lani.

Voice: Penny for your thoughts? (I turned around there he is, he looks powerful that I can give him)

Lani: J ust thinking about the person stupid enough to take me.

Him: Oh I wouldn't say am stupid really.

Lani: So you took me

Him: Yes I took you.

Lani: And you are?

Him: Mxolisi but those who know me call me the commander (commander? Did he just say commander?)

Lani: Commander of what?

Mxolisi: The reenforcement team your father decided to give me.

Lani: Oh then it's a pleasure to finally meet you.

Mxolisi: I don't know how much pleasurable our meeting will be.

Lani: What does that supposed to mean?

Mxolisi: It means the pleasure of this meeting will depend solely on your cooperation.

Lani: I don't follow

Mxolisi: Dear God! I wonder what your father smoked to leave this whole organization in the hands of a slow man like you. What was he thinking really? I wonder.

Lani: Okay now you lost me

Mxolisi: My lawyer's will be here soon and when they do I want you to sign the transfer papers of the organization to me.

Lani: why would I do that?

Mxolisi: Because I risked my life for this

organization, for your father, the man taught me this life when I was only 17 years of age. I grew up in this thing, he groomed me and made me a man of power one people respected and feared and then when he dies he leaves everything to you. Where have you been all this time while I grew this organization? Busy killing other students in university while I cleaned after your ass like cleaning after an infant. Then he leaves it all to you, really?

At that time I was angry very angry that I summoned Lani and I could feel him at the back of my head wanting to come out but nothing happened instead I was hurting myself because the headache I got was unbearable.

Mxolisi: Oh sorry I forgot to tell you, your beast will not come out in these, see your father also trusted me enough to show me how to keep his beast at bay when he was out of control. He would ask me to lock him up in this very cage until he calmed down then let him out. So please by all means relax for there is no way out.

He said and left me there frustrated, they need to find me and soon or I will sign over everything just so that I can get out of here and be with my baby.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:44] Tate: The Light

Insert 14

Khangelani

True to his word the commander made sure that I got what I bargained for. He did say that the pleasure of our meeting will depend solely on me and he meant it. When I refused to sign everything over to him he started torturing me. There is no type of torture he didn't use, electric chair I have been in

it 5 times in this 4 days, taiser I have met with it more times than I can count, suffocation I have been through it also more times than I can count, drowning I have been drowned so many times that even my brain doesn't function well. Lani? Well he was made to come out when am extremely angry and when am hurt. This time he couldn't because of some force that has him trapped and hurting me in the process because he want to come out but it's impossible in this place. I have no fight in me but my baby keeps me going. Portia can't lose another father, I will be damned if I let that happen. My baby has been through enough and I refuse to add on by dying in this place but every time Mxolisi gets into that door I get angry and refuse to cooperate. How can a man my father took off the streets and made into something go and do something like this. Is this the thanks he gets for all his done for him? Nabo Gora are taking too long to track me, how can they not track me with all the tech we have? Are they in on this too? Right now I trust no one. The door cracks open.

Here comes another torture session

The bastard comes in looking like a boss thinking I will sign. How stupid can one person be? This guy must make sure I don't get out of here alive because if I do. Am going to kill everything associated with him, whether be cat, dog, mouse, house, girlfriend, wife, child or even a stone with his name on it I will destroy. He repulses me.

Commander: Ready to sign yet?

Khangelani: Over my dead body

Commander: that can be arranged, tie him up

He asks the two guys who guard me and they come at me with chains and chain me then hang me by my feet on the ceiling with my head faced down.

Commander: This is what is going to happen because am tired of you and I will fake your signature on the documents and take over everything but you die today. Don't worry I will give you a proper send off, I will cut you right on your chest and blood with drip all over your face getting into your nose traveling all the way to your brain.

You will suffocate and eventually you will die. I think that's a good way to go don't you think?

Khangelani: Just make sure am dead coz if am not, you and everything you hold dear will be.

He gives me a mocking laugh because somehow his sure I won't make it out of here alive. If his this sure that means his working with someone on my team because there is no way in hell they can't find a lead with the equipment we have. We can track everything and anything we seek but they can't find me. Sharp pain Pearce through my chest as the moron slices me with a sharp knife. Lani is scratching painful at the back of my head causing me an unbearable headache. His used to taking the lead when I get hurt but now he can't and his fighting for a way out but is trapped. No matter how much I try to move my head so that blood doesn't get into my nose but somehow it does. Am not only suffocating but am losing energy too as the blood comes out fast out of my veins. "Lord help me, if not for me then for my baby, I know that I have sinned more than an average person but keep me

just this once to see my baby grow up. She doesn't deserve any more pain and suffering." I pray in silence as I feel myself losing my life little by little.

Gora/Mbuso

Am busy on the phone with the guys still trying to find Lani. It's been 4 days trying but each time we get close we somehow lose the signal or it throws us so far off that we have to start from scratch again. It's like someone out there is playing a game a chess with us and we are just pawns being moved around as he desires. This person is in our league but he plays the game with so much grace, integrity and intelligence. He has taken our king and without him with are left useless. Basically we are out of the game even though we still holding on to hope, wishing to take his king as well and render him helpless but it's not happening. The day Lani gets his hands on this fucker I will be right there with him cutting him into small pieces while he still lives

and that will be for making me look like sissy in front of everyone. My phone rings just as I put it down after talking to the guys and it's the school. I rush to answer because I won't fail this guy twice.

Mbuso hello

Voice: hello Mbuso it's principal Mnguni here and am calling with regards to Nokukhanya

Me: what happened to her?

Principal: Please come to the school sir it's urgent

Me: I asked what the hell happen!

Principal: She's burning

What the hell does he mean she's burning?

Me: what is that supposed to mean?

Principal: Sir I don't have time to be doing back and forth with you. Just get here and see for yourself.

I drop the call and rush out. What did he mean she's

burning? Am driving like a mad man on the road and drivers are cursing me out and police are following me behind with siren ringing loud. They better not get In my way right now, fuck it! Even if they do am not stopping. They can go fuck themselves I have a burning child to attend to. Fuck!! What the hell happened? My mind is all over the place and all am thinking about is what will Lani do to me when he comes back with a burnt child better yet a dead one. That thought alone drove me insane.

When I got to the school the gate was wide open and I drove in, there is a firefighter truck standing there and water hoses dragging all the way to the hallway and I follow them. They did say she was burning so the firefighters must be here for her, I hope she's okay, in my life I have never been this scared but today will be the day my faith is decided. If Lani's baby burnt to dead then surely my death is not far off because Lani is going to kill me the moment he lays his hands on me. I proceeded

following the hoses and the sight I see when I approach is one I have never seen. Firefighters have hoses sticking into the windows of a classroom and water flowing out of the door like river Jordan. I go closer and peek through the window and my heart stops...

Please keep sharing and growing our family.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:44] Tate: The Light

Insert 15

Gora/Mbuso

I have never seen such in my entire existence, they say in life we learn everyday but I don't know what to learn from this situation. I don't know what to call

this and I don't think any of us here know what to call this. The child is a ball of fire not just any ball but a big round ball of blazing fire. It's all over her and she's floating in the air with her eyes looking pure white. The firefighters are just wasting water because this is no water kind of fire because the more they put water on the fire the more it burn but the strange part that got all of us scared is the fact that she's not burning. Actually she looks peaceful come to think of it the scenery around here is peaceful but because this is not normal people are afraid.

I wonder if Lani knows that his baby is a little witch because that's the only way to describe what am seeing. She spots me before I could say anything or shall I say she senses my presence because am not close enough for her to see me. Am peaking through the window behind people who are also behind the firefighters. So I guess her witch instincts sensed me because she came closer while people ran for their lives close to the door making way. Believe me I want to run too but to where? I

made a promise to take care of this witch that didn't come with a user manual and now I must act stronger than other people and stand my ground yet am shitting myself. Fuck Lani! This is the first and the last time I baby sit for you, in fact I don't want a child of my own because he or she might just turn out to be worse than this fireball in front of me. She comes out of the class and I move towards her with the bravest face I can master in the situation. Damn it am not going to show weakness, shit Lani you should have had a boy if you wanted someone who's going to be as intimidating as you are because now what will the people say when a grown ass man like me is intimidated? Actually not intimidated shit scared of a little girl. You better have answers for me when you come back you son of a dog, shit! She comes and I meet her halfway. She smiles sweetly at me and in my mind am thinking that "you are as screwed up as your father little witch" but I can't say that now can I? And why, because am shit scared of her. I return the fakest smile I can master and she speaks.

Nokukhanya: Lets go get my father

Now I don't know what her fellow witches told her but where the fuck does she think am going to get Lani from, shit abo Lani bahamba bezala ngempela.(Lani goes around fathering children for real)

Gora: Lets go baby

We start leaving and the crowd is following behind and am thinking "if I were you I would never come back to this school because you shit head decided to perform witchcraft in broad daylight in front of people" when we get closer to the car it registers in my mind that this girl is still on fire and I turn to look her but not briefly like the last time but really look at her and this fire. The fire doesn't look like a raging dangerous fire but it looks orange more than red and it looks kind of peaceful. Look am not sure how to explain this because fire is never peaceful it destroys, but this one is anything but, it makes you want to go close and touch it if you could. Okay enough! Am going crazy!

Gora: Nana...I call to her

Nokukhanya: Yes

Gora: Can you put out the fire please we are about to enter the car.

Am hoping and praying she does

Nokukhanya: No! Nothing will happen let's go.

Holy shit! Holy fucken shit! As if am not scared enough this little witch wants to finish me off by getting into my car as ball of blazing fire! Shit! Okay okay Gora be brave man you not Lani's right hand for nothing. But shit! I have never experienced shit like this with Lani!

Gora: Okay baby lets go

I open her door and she goes in and I walk as slow as I can to my side trying to delay the inevitable. I finally get In and avoid looking at her side and start the car and drove off.

Nokukhanya: My father is in danger, there is no time to go home and change but we need to be in J oburg in the next hour and half to two hours. If we are late

we will find him dead.

I hit the brakes hard when she says that and look at her and she's not smiling, I was boiling with anger thinking how the fuck is she involved in this? But that thing looked at me In the eyes, I don't know what she was doing but I found myself starting the car and making a U turn to the airport calling the pilot to inform him of the emergency trip we have and the time frame we have. In my head there was nothing else than to drive full speed on the road getting to the airport. For those who know where Mlazi and King Shaka are will know the distance it takes to get to the airport on a normal day with normal traffic is 45-50 minutes but I made it in 20. upon arrival I thought this fireball will extinguish the fire because of the many people at the airport but nah fam that was wishful thinking because it grew bigger now that we were outside. People were taking pictures and videos and I knew by tomorrow the fireball witch will be trending. We got to the private hanger and the jet was ready but not the one you think because that one would not get us in

J oburg on time and still have time to find him. Nuh this is the military jet the fast ones that usually sent as first line or back up line in the war they either go in first with weapons or later as back up. Anyway we got there and the jet took off but not before the captain raised concerns about the fireball am with. But I told him to ask her himself to turn the fire off but he couldn't do that because he was shit scared himself.

Nokukhanya

Today was my last day of of writing and I had planned on going to look for daddy tomorrow but since Tuesday I have been seeing him in pain and crying for help. But it was not him that I saw but an animal that is connected to him it was hurting him and draining his energy. I wanted to leave but I couldn't miss out of the test because he would have been pissed if I did. He would be so mad like I had committed murder because his always preaching

about education first. But today, today was different from the morning I had high temperature as a result I wore short sleeve shirt for school. Then from there when we were writing in class the thing got worse that my teacher opened the windows seeing how sweaty I had become. When I finished the last answer of my test and threw the page at my teacher then from there, I don't know what happened, I felt burning coming from deep inside me. It burnt me from the inside out then I saw my father, upside down with chains he was praying. I heard him praying and what made me more concerned and angry was the fact that even in that situation he was thinking of me. Thinking of the pain I would feel should he leave me, not even my sperm donor did that for me but he did. My anger escalated to a point where I don't know what happened, I felt peace within me then I felt like am floating then out of nowhere fire was around me. It came from within my veins and out of my body creating a ball of fire around me. It didn't burn me but it gave me peace, serenity and sanity. When bab'Mbuso came the children and my teacher in

class were already gone. I didn't care about what they thought my father is in danger and to hell with everyone else. We took off to the airport and headed to Joburg, I could feel him slipping off and losing his life little by little but what haunted me was the prayer in his mind "Lord I maybe the last person you want to hear from but please save me from this, if not for me then for my baby. She has been through enough pain she can't endure more. She needs me Lord save me for her." He kept on repeating the same prayer over and over again and that was the only thing that gave me hope that he was still alive. Bab'Mbuso called some people and told them to track him and send people as his going to get my Dad with me. I wonder why he thinks I can't save my dad on my own but hey let him do what he wants. We got to Joburg in record time and we got into a car from the airport. I don't know who brought it but I had no time to ask questions, I was directing him to the place I saw in the vision in front of me. When we got there there 4 cars were on the driveway and when we got close the guys got out of the cars. They looked young though maybe 3 or 4

years older than me, he stopped in front of them and we got out.

Gora: What's the status?

He asked the guys but I didn't wait to hear the answer as I headed to the house, I don't think the guys answered because they looked like they saw a ghost the moment I got out of the car. I heard him say "shit!" And I heard footsteps behind me. When I was about to enter the yard I floated over it and the two guys with guns started shooting at me but the bullets just fell at my feet. Oh well maybe the fire is my shield who knows? I heard gun shots behind me and the guys falling and I knew that Bab'Mbuso and the guys were responsible for it. I pushed my hands towards the door and a fireball came out and went through the door shattering it to pieces. Well I didn't know I could do that! Phew, I went in and the guys ran after me and the state my father was in hanging from that cage tore me apart. I did what I did with the door but this time the steel bars melted as if the fire was too hot. I went in touched the chain that my father hanged by and it melted. He fell on the

ground and I went to him the same time as the guys came close and I heard one of them say “shit is about to go down!”

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:45] Tate: The Light

Insert 16

Grinder/ Nyezi

Approximately an hour and half ago I received a call from Gora telling me that his headed to J oburg with Lani’s daughter and that he has a lead on him. He said I must track him and send back up. Now am still hung up on the Lani has a daughter part but I pushed it aside and called Nick aside and asked

him to check properties that the commander owned, we found 6 properties around Joburg but all in posh areas and we ruled that out because he would never put him in any of those. So I asked him to check any properties under Lani's name, his fathers or his mother and we found a lot but one in Randburg under Lani's mother. Now knowing that she never lived in Joburg I asked him to send an emergency mission to one of the reenforcement team to assist Gora as back up. Now this was a two man mission I didn't involve the others because I want to see if this lead is going to disappear as well like the others we got and if it does I swear to God am going to kill all these kids and our team too until someone tells me the truth about who is betraying Lani. Kuzonyiwa once!! Gora must call me now and give me the news am dying to hear what the outcome is.

Nhlakanipho

We got an emergency mission but the order didn't

come from the commander, we got smses from our phones giving us an address to go in as back up for someone from the cobras. Now we all know about the cobras but we never had to back them up before or maybe Mngobi's team did it before but we never did. So we were sitting outside the place and scouting out. By the look of things there are only two guards and only one door, so we decided to park not too far from the house and waited for the person we are backing up. To tell you the truth am excited about meeting someone from the other teams in this organization. Ever since we joined the only team we have ever known is that of Mngobi, getting a chance to meet the mighty cobras that do wonders in bank and gold heights is an honor. After about an hour of us waiting one of our airport cars arrived, well our cars are everywhere and they have the same plates which are C1114478 those are used by the cobras that's what the C is for and ours are R1114478 see same number different letters. It stops behind us and we get out. The guy dresses to kill like his not going on a mission fuck! If this is how the cobras look I want to exchange teams.

They have my style and as old as this guy is maybe Mngobi's age his dressed code is that of a late teen, His got swegg.

Guy: What's the update?

I was about to answer when the most beautiful girl I have ever seen came out of his car. Well let me put it this way a big ball of fire came out of the car surrounding the most beautiful girl I have ever seen. Now that describes better what am seeing here, she doesn't say anything she goes for the house and me and the guys are looking at her. I know and have always known that this organization is big but I never thought we had supernaturals as well. This guy notices that none of us are saying anything and looks at the direction we are looking at then and he says "shit!" And run after her we follow. When got to the gate behold my people she doesn't open it but she floats over it and we all freeze looking at her In awe. The guards start firing and the gun shots brought us back to the mission at hand as we shot the guys going through the gate but my mind is on the girl. I have to know who she is before the

mission is over. Now she does the unthinkable while we aim at the door to shoot it down she sends a ball of fire to it shattering it to pieces. Shit there is nothing as sexy as a girl who can hold her own fuck she has to be mine! The guys go in while am left behind day dreaming about a girl I don't know. Shit I have never been this distracted on a mission ever!! I follow the guys and got in and this girl is melting the bars with her fire. I don't pay attention to the guy hanging on the ceiling because I assume that it's one of the rescue missions we always do. She goes to him and melts the chains that hold him and he falls on the ground. She quickly goes to him and I see tears in her which for some reason hurt me. The guy she came with goes to her and we follow. When I get closer I notice that this is the same guy we took from Cape Town and my heart beats fast. He can't be related to her please let him not be related to her. "Shit is about to go down" I meant to say that in my head but when the guys look at him me I know I said it out loud and I know they are also thinking the same thing I am. What the fuck is going on here? We take a guy then a week later we help

rescue the same guy, what fucked up shit is this? The girl holds her hand right above the man's face and it glows Crystal white and crystal mist goes into the guy laying there. The next thing I don't believe myself because drops of blood start coming out from the guys nose and mouth and being absorbed by her hand. She does this for about 5minutes then falls on the ground next to him and I move forward to try and help her but the guy she came with beats me to it and lays her properly next to the huge guy. My guys and I are just standing there looking at this, none of us moving, I guess we were all trying to process this. A few minutes later the guy draws a huge breath like he was drowning and sits up, he looks around and his eyes land on the guy next to him

Guy: Gora

He says in a whisper

Gora: Lani,

He look besides him and sees the girl and I might have seen tears in his eyes am not sure because he

quickly turned to her fully picking her up and holding her in his arms like she was fragile.

Guy: Fuck! Fuck! Fuck!

Okay his going crazy now and the guy seems a bit shaken and I wonder why?

Guy: I fucken told you to take care of her Gora what the fuck is she doing here!!

He roars and that is definitely not his voice, it can't be because no man has a voice like that. The girls lifts up her head and smiles but this guy doesn't see it because his looking at this Gora guy with murderous eyes. She has the most beautiful smile I have ever seen.

Her: Daddy

Fuck! Fuck! Fuck! No no no! It can't be her father please I heard wrong his not her father but me convincing myself that his not is short lived as the guy snaps his head looking at her and the love in his eyes can't be missed

Guy: Baby? Oh my baby

Her: Daddy

Guy: Why are you here sweetheart you have school?

Her: Am sorry daddy but I finished my exams and came for you. Am sorry I came late daddy please forgive me.

Guy: it's okay baby it's okay my love.

This guy loves his daughter and my chances of getting her are slim to none because I was the one who injected him when we took him. Shit!

Gora: Mxm

We all look at him

Gora: Ningibukani? What are you looking at?

Guy: Yhini Gora? (What is it Gora)

Gora: U busy nabo baby, lavi lana why ungabuzi ukuthi Gora unjani or Gora ungithole kanjani nix(you are busy with baby, love here, why don't you ask Gora how are you? Or Gora how did you find me? No!) "baby oh my baby my love" (he imitates him and I couldn't hold my laughter as I burst out laughing" he looks my direction once and I

immediately shut it. He gets up with his daughter on his hands kisses her forehead then puts her down.

Guy: Portia baby can you give daddy a minute?

Portia? Beautiful name she has oh my Portia I can just imagine you looking at me with those innocent eyes with nothing but love in them. She nods to her father and leaves. I can't control my feet as I move to the door following her.

Guy: Hold it right there

I immediately freeze and turn to look at him and he calls me to come back using his two fingers like his calling a little boy over. I move and stood where I was.

Guy: Gora

Gora: Hayi fuck you Lani maan!

Oh his name is Lani, interesting!

Lani: Kanti Gora Yhini? (what is it Gora?)

Gora: How about the fact that you didn't tell me that you report your every move to that girl, that I couldn't even lie to her about your whereabouts or

how about the fact that your child is bloody witch who turns into a fireball or what about..

I don't know when or how or why but the guy turned into an animal a beast and my heart stopped. Am definitely not getting Portia. He has this Gora guy by the neck but his fighting him.

Gora: Hayi fokof wena Lani! Check the social networks and you will see that am not laying about this girl of yours.

He lets go of his neck and he takes out his phone and press on it then showed him something. Wait! He didn't know his daughter is a supernatural? Interesting indeed! The beast disappears as his looking at the phone and he returns to his normal state but we are still freaked out. I definitely want to join the cobras.

To be continued

Please continue to share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:45] Tate: The Light

Insert 17

Khangelani

I don't know what happened but all I remember is praying and losing strength. I guess God heard my prayers or else I wouldn't be here. Now back to the question why is my daughter here when I specifically asked for her to be taken care of and why was she on fire. Maybe it's some kind of trick because as much as I know she has powers but they are not to this extent or are they? I don't know, Gora is angry I want to find out why. The guys that took me from Cape Town are here and I wonder why. The commander must think I'm dead now which is perfect for me because that means he won't see me

coming. But before anything I will not tell anyone that am alive just Buttons because I need him to find who this other person is. Who was the commander working with? I will find out and do good on my promise.

Lani: Gora Explain how you ended up here with my daughter and her being on fire?

He goes on to tell me everything that happened up to the moment I woke up, I am pissed that she was exposed like that and already Gora is calling her a witch. That alone hurt her and reminded her of her mother and how she died. She was accused of being a witch and am sure that after hearing Gore say that her fears came to life but didn't act on them because of me. I promised to protect her and I will to just that.

Lani: Gora can you stop calling her a witch? That word is kind of sensitive to her

Voice: Yeah I agree man, call her a supernatural or something that's more appropriate.

I turn around and it's the guy that injected me, this

fool is in hot waters yet he still has balls big enough to interfere in my conversation. Mmm I guess he really doesn't know me.

Lani: Who the fuck asked you?

Guy: Sorry

Lani: Shut the fuck up am coming to you.

Gora: I don't care what you want me to call her because I will never ever be close enough to call her anything. You and I do business the baby sitting is out of the question.

My guy actually looks freaked out, for someone who don't know Gora they would think his cool in this situation but I know him, his shaken.

Lani: But I want you to be her personal guard since you already know so much about her and you bonded.

Gora: Ini!! Hayi uyanya mfethu yezwa? Uyanya saan (what?!! No you talk shit now my guy your hear? You talk shit boy)

See? I told you his freaked out, Gora knows I can't

change my fathers wishes yes I can but not when it comes to the people he trusted the most to protect me and that is Gora and Grinder Buttons too. He told me when I have kids I would have to choose people I trust too, to be by her side. So her guard I will have to personally choose when the time comes.

Lani: Ngiyadlala hawu (am joking) but on a serious note I need Buttons to get rid of those videos and pictures of my baby on the net.

Gora: Done

Lani: Now you (to the guys that kidnapped me in Cape Town) who are you?

They scratch their heads with no one wanting to answer even the fool that had a say on how my daughter should be addressed. I see they want to know who I really I am.

Lani: I will not ask again, who the fuck are you?

Guy: My name is Nhlakanipho and we are one of the reenforcement teams.

What the fuck is the commander playing at, are these guys working for him or are they just a pawn in his game.

Lani: Keep talking

Nhlakanipho: Well we got a mission to get you in Cape Town as you know

Gora: What the fuck? You the ones that shot us with bloody dats like we animals?

Nhlakanipho: Sorry about that but those were our orders

Lani: But you were given a order to shoot me with a real gun?

Nhlakanipho: Okay let me explain all this, we got a mission from the commander instructing us to get you from Cape Town. Now we don't question orders that's how we operate. So we did the mission and it was a success, then today we got another mission but not from the commander well we don't know where we got it from but we were told to back up someone from the Cabras and since we know about the cobras we did as told. We only saw it was you

being rescued after being kidnapped by us, that's where the confusion in us settled in.

Gora: You the fucking reenforcement team that he owns by the way and you shot your own General and treated the team that he leads like sisies. Is that right?

Nhlakanipho: That's about right yes

Gora went to them and released a mother of all claps on all of them. I was shocked and so were they.

Gora: That's for making me look like I can't protect my own boss.

He goes again with the claps starting with the one he finished with to the one he started with.

Nhlakanipho: What was that for!!

Gora: That for fucking laying your dirty hands on your elders, respect boys nx

Hebana kanti What happened to Gora today? My man is pissed and am not getting involved.

Nhlakanipho: Shit that hurts.

Guy: I think he broke my jaw

Said the other one but the others remain quiet taking it like men they think they are.

Gora: Do you boys have something to say to the General or you want to fight me?

Nhlakanipho: We don't want to fight Mr Gora sir! Sir General we humbly apologize for our part in this, we didn't know better please forgive us sir.

Lani: You will prove yourselves to me then, who sent the sms Gora?

Gora: Our team

Lani: Good! So the commander doesn't know that you were involved in this rescue mission and I want you to keep it that way. When we leave here burn the house, I want him to think I died here today. You will go back to work as usual and you don't mention any of this to anyone but you report everything the commander does to me. Understood?

Them: Yes sir

Lani: Good and wena Nhlakanipho sisezokhuluma

ngokungijova kwakho (and you Nhlakanipho we will still talk about you injecting me)

He scratched his head as if his thinking but doesn't say a word.

Lani: Gora let go home but I want Buttons back from Cape Town because it's time we find who is working with the commander.

Gora: Am on it

We left the house and met my daughter in the car. I just took her in my arms and embraced her. I feel at peace and content, she's my life and not ready to be exposed yet, she's still young and in school. She doesn't need this and I know Buttons will take care of it. People will even doubt that they even saw her after his done.

Lani: We going home sweetheart, we going home.

I said this more to myself than her, today she saved me but I will save her for the rest of her life because there is no me without her. She's my Light.

Grinder/ Nyezi

I got the call that I have been waiting for and to say am happy will be an understatement but this is no time to rejoice yet. I need to go in there and share the news and one that shows guilt is dead. I went in after the call but no one pays attention to me as everyone is busy doing something to try and find Lani.

Grinder: You can stop what you doing now everyone

Sizwe: Why and who made you the boss?

Grinder: Thula wena shlama (shut up you piece of shit) as I was saying before I was rudely interrupted. (I said eying Sizwe, the boys come close except for Buttons which I know won't because when his in that mode no one can stop him. I wonder what his doing)

Grinder: The General has been found

Them: yeeeh (they cheered and high five each other, I guess this is how the boys celebrate but my

guys look relieved but don't over do it)

Poison: Now we can go home

Snakes: Where the fuck is Sizwe (we all went quiet looking around for Sizwe and he was gone. I took my phone and texted Gora that Ziswe is the culprit)

Grinder: Boys we are going on a hunt, Hakunyiwe once!!!

Everyone went back to what they were doing while our guys looked pissed while they were loading their guns, snakes brushing the huge snake he has on his neck. Uzonya uSizwe ngimufuna ngokwami sibonisane (Sizwe will shit himself, I want him for myself so that we can deal with each other)

Please keep sharing and growing the family

I will now focus on the rain queen

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:45] Tate: The Light

Insert 18

Mnqobi

Today am getting discharged from the hospital and God knows am grateful to be getting out of here still breathing and walking on my own two feet. My idiot brother brought me clothes to change and he didn't want to go out while I change because according to him am not well enough to dress myself so he wanted to help me dress. But now am done dressing and the fool didn't even lift a finger. All his been doing is sitting on that chair looking into space busy smiling and frowning at the same time. It's like his thinking about the most amazing thing that he admires the way he smiles but at the same time he frowns like his afraid or something. What could he be thinking about?

Mnqobi: Hasambe slima (lets go idiot)

Nhlakanipho: What have I done now?

Mnqobi: You were supposed to help me get dressed but instead you sat there daydreaming about God know what.

Nhlakanipho: You won't understand bro

I won't understand? Sometimes Nhlakanipho thinks am one of his buddies, what in the hell wouldn't I understand with the stuff he does? I mean I have been there done that.

Mnqobi: Try me

Nhlakanipho: Okay okay I cant keep it to myself anyway, I have found myself a girl not scratch that I have found myself a woman. She's young but I will wait for her because she's worth it.

Mnqobi: Okay hold up, you say you found a girl or a woman?

Nhlakanipho: A young woman

Why is he being technical about this, is my brother a Ben ten or something?

Mnqobi: Okay explain

Nhlakanipho: Well she's the most beautiful woman I have ever laid my eyes on. She light skin but not too light, a bit tall, has short hair and what I love the most is that she's no typical woman.

Mnqobi: Interesting! So what do you mean she's no typical woman because to me they are all the same.

Nhlakanipho: Not this one bro, this one is not like the others, she's a supernatural and sexy as fuck when she does her thing.

Mnqobi: Wow I think I like her already, supernatural? That's really diffident so tell me how old is she and when am meeting her?

He goes "eish" and that alone makes me wonder what the hell did my brother get himself into?

Mnqobi: What's wrong?

Nhlakanipho: Nothing, just that you may have to wait a few years to meet her that is if her father doesn't become a problem.

Mnqobi: Why do I have to wait years to meet her

and why do you think her father is going to be a problem?

Nhlakanipho: Firstly she's younger than me like maybe 3 or 4 years

Mnqobi: Nhlakanipho! That is a child you are talking about and am sure she's just starting high school if she's that young.

Nhlakanipho: I know that's why I said you might have to wait a few years to meet her. I want her to grow and mature while I wait for her while killing every nigger that tries his luck with her.

Mnqobi: So you not dating this girl?

Nhlakanipho: Not yet but soon

Mnqobi: So why do you think her father will be a problem if you not even dating her?

Nhlakanipho: Man that's where it gets really fucked up.

Mnqobi: Enlighten me

Nhlakanipho: I can't say much about it but what I can say is that her father is a very powerful man, a

beast like literally that you don't want to mess with and I have already messed with him once I don't think I can do it again and live to tell the tail.

Mnqobi: He can't be more powerful than us man, we can take him out and you can get your girl.

Nhlakanipho: Oh trust me I wish it was that simple but it's not.

Mnqobi: What do you mean, entlek who is this guy?

Nhlakanipho: That I cant tell you

Mnqobi: Then tell the commander it might be someone on our raider

Nhlakanipho: Oh trust me when I say the commander is an ant compared to that guy. Please don't ask anymore questions because am still trying to get on his good books and show him that am a good guy so when the time comes he will give me his blessing to be with his daughter.

Mnqobi: If you say so

Nhlakanipho: I do say so

I don't like this, I don't like it at all, if Nhlakanipho

has already messed with this guy what will stop him from silencing him for good. I mean he said it himself that the man is more powerful than the commander now the only person in the world that we don't have dirt on that can be more powerful than us or the commander is the general. Everyone I mean everyone from the presidents of these countries to the army we and the most powerful businessman or drug lords we have files on. So that is why am a bit shocked when he says that the man is more powerful than us. I just hope my brother is not messing with someone that will kill him and send his body parts to Mageba and Smangele.

Khangelani

We are home and my baby is sleeping. Gora and I are working trying to figure out how Sizwe and the commander communicated or find at least a lead on where they could be. See Sizwe vanished and the team in Cape Town lead by Grinder are looking

for him, but I know they won't find him because he is now going to meet up with the commander wherever he is. Am going to enjoy killing Sizwe God know I will, the man is only trying to kill me now when am back in power yet he let me be when I was at my lowest with no contacts or resources to fight back and he decides to do it now? Why?

Sizwe is not stupid and so is the commander. This must be a well thought out plan and finding them won't be easy. But I know once I get my hands on him he is dead. The commander, well with him I want to make an example of, I want to make a symbolic message out of his body so that anyone who dares think it's a good idea to go against me thinks twice. These two think I just got a beast and feast on people's blood when am angry and that's the end of it. But they don't know half of the shit I had to go through to actually master controlling this beast, if I hasn't I would be killing everything that moves like a new born vampire. I remember A conversation I had with my father when I was 9 years old, he had just found me after killing a dog that irritated me by

barking non- stop. He had asked.

“I see you killed it” I had answered still full of rage looking at the dead dog. “yes” he nodded his head “I see, so how did you kill it!” That question has taken me back because I didn’t think he would ask me that, I thought he would scold me for killing but no he asked how I killed it. Now this time I wasn’t too sure of my answer but I answered anyway “I snapped it’s neck” I answered with my voice unsure “Mmm how long did it take to die” he had asked, now this question got me doubting if it was reason enough to kill that dog but I answered anyway because when my father spoke you responded “I wanted to it keep quiet so I snapped it’s head once and broke it’s neck in one go, so it died instantly.” He nodded and said “from today onwards you going on training, everyday after school you go hunting and you will eat what you get on your hunt, if you get nothing you eat nothing” I thought he was joking, I mean I was a young boy so he wouldn’t deprive me food. But I was wrong because the following day after school I got home changed and

headed to the kitchen for my food but he stopped me and gave me a dagger and told me that we going hunting and whatever I get I eat it. I was furious but I knew better than to dispute what he was saying so we went hunting. Unfortunately for me I didn't get anything because I was tired and hungry so we went home , my father didn't give me food. I was angry and so was my mother but there was nothing she could do. I went to bed hungry but I couldn't sleep because my tummy kept rumbling and hurting because of how empty it was . I heard I wolf howl and it sounded louder than it was so I got up from the bed and went to the window. It was a full moon and wolves kept howling louder and louder that I jumped off my window and ran as fast as I could to the forest, I knew it was hunting season for them. You may ask how I knew? My father always read me one book when he read me a bedtime story " the beasts and the full moon" it spoke all about wolves and their interest, their ability to leave and eat normal food until hunting season when they have no choice but to quench their thirst by feasting on animals and sometimes

humans. So when I ran to the forest I knew they were hunting and I also wanted to hunt, I was hungry but I was not scared of them. I didn't know why back then but now I know it's because I am one of them. I got to the forest and met up with them running after something passing me, I also took off running after whatever they were chasing, I soon realized that they were hunting a stag but I caught it first doing what I did with the dog. I snapped its neck once and it fell on the ground, I don't know where I got that much power from because I was only 9. I don't know what happened next but I was woken up by my father in the morning, I was in the forest full of blood, from my clothes to my mouth and hands. He only said "I see you had a feast last night" I just looked at him and he said "mmm" he took me home and cleaned me up then put me to bed. From that day onwards I lived by hunting and learning new ways of getting my prey. Sizwe and the commander don't know that I hunt like a beast and look in places no one looks. I will find them myself when I go out there but it's too soon, I just got home and my baby needs me here for a few days. But

after a few days am going after them and they will remember why am called the beast.

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:46] Tate: The Light

Insert 19

Khulekani

It's been a week since I was rescued, well in that week I spent time with my baby, even though we couldn't go out in public together we got to have some fun at home. She made me have a full body massage with her at home, said I needed the pampering after what I had been through. I had never done that before but for my baby I did it and

enjoyed it. She also made me do my man nails while she did her girly stuff. We had our romantic father daughter date and we dressed up, for a chef and waters to cook and serve us. My baby loved it, that one loves being treated like a queen and I hope my efforts will one day work in her favor by being able to differentiate between real love and pure lust or a bad boy like her real father or a gentleman like me. I know am blowing my own horn but I want her to have standards and know her worth as a woman. Whether she has nothing or has everything but in her lovers eyes she must be everything more than the material things. She deserves it. Now I didn't stop working while I spent all this time with my baby, I put my ears on the ground and started listening to the streets and sniffing around for clues and I found out that Sizwe and the commander are laying low in the dusty buildings of Hillbrow and am on my way there as we speak. Gora and I. Who has been avoiding my baby like some contagious disease and when I asked him he said his had enough of baby sitting to last him a life time. When we got to Joburg we stayed in one of the safe

houses and waited for my guy to inform me when they arrived. We spent the whole day with Gora talking about anything and everything to do with my being the General. We didn't touch the matter at hand because Gora and I are the same we don't celebrate until victory is ours. Late that evening my guy contacted me and told me that they have arrived and are with a lot of man surrounding them like body guards. Well I didn't expect any less from them but Gora and I weren't shaken, we went old school on them when it was just the two of us trying to get the Cobras on the map. We trusted no one and worked as one. We loaded our guns taking back ups and hit the road going to Hillbrow. Damn! This place will never change instead it gets worse, I wonder how people who are used to luxury like Siswe and Mxolisi managed to stay here? But desperate times call for desperate measures I guess. Gora took the back so that they don't go out that way while I took the front. I went to the door once Gora confirmed his position and knocked. One of his men opened the door and I quickly snapped his neck braking it in the process. I hold him before

he hits the floor and place him gently on the ground, another comes and I shot him with my silencer and he fell. Well that could not be avoided, I went on and met with more men, I guess they heard when that one fell. From there on I was shooting and snapping their necks while they fell on the ground like flies. Gun shots didn't stop from the back, sounds like Gora has company of his own. With each shot I shot to kill because I placed the bullet right between the guys eyes and I don't miss. The only people with this kind of skill are the old members of the cobras, me, Gora, Buttons and Grinder. All taught by my father. The others are skilled but not like us, we have a different way of killing and it never disappoints every time. The gun shots from the back go quiet and I know Gora is done with them like I am on my side.

Mxolis: So you finally found us?

Lani: Of course I did

Sizwe: But how?

Lani: Am not here to make small talk

Sizwes okhumalo.

I walk slowly going towards were their voices are coming from and I know Gora is doing the same.

Lani: Why Sizwe?

Sizwe: Why, you asked why?

Lani: Yes that's all I wanna know

Sizwe: You go in and out of this gang like you walking in and out of your house and then we will be left to pick up your pieces. You come back people bow at your feet, well not me.

Lani: Good because I wouldn't want your dirty self bowing before me (Gora and I shot at the same time. I shot Sizwe right between his eyes killing him instantly while Gora shot Mxolisi twice on his leg and he was groaning in pain.

Lani: My father gave you a life and a legacy. Then you turn around and let greed take over you.

Mxolisi: Am not scared of you. Do your worst.

Lani: Good then we won't have problems. I will pull your heart out of your chest while you are still alive.

I want you to feel every single pain inflicted in you.

Mxolisi: You must think you are your father but you not, you are weak excuse of a man.

Lani: But I am my father's son.

I said that and didn't give him a chance to respond as I dug my sharp nails into his chest and the moment my hand came into contact with his warm beating heart on my hand I left life being breath into me. I held it moving my hand around cutting the arteries with my nails while he cried like a boy that he was. I pulled the heart out and he stopped moving. I looked at it beating in my hand and I licked the flowing blood off my hand.

Lani: Gora bring my medical bag, am keeping this heart it might come in handy one day.

Gora: Sure.

He went out and brought my medical bag/ cooler with ice in it and I placed the heart in it and asked him to deliver it to one of our contacts at the hospital we work with. While he went there I took both bodies and loaded them in the boot. The

streets were quiet and clear but in Hillbrow even when you see something you act blind if you want to live. Am sure someone saw me but they won't say anything. After I was done I drove off starting at Park Station because I want places that are crowded, I want their bodies to be out there for all to see they are symbolic to those we work with they now what am about to do means. I got to Park Station and this place is still busy, people don't sleep here. I look for an appropriate pole and I found it, one of my guys arrived and I cut the commander's neck just open enough for his head to fit into the pole. He took the step ladder and positioned it, i gave him the General he held the head positioning it properly while I held the feet. We put him up and he hanged, people passing by gasp at the sight but as I said this is J oburg no one sees anything or hears anything basically they are blind and mute. We then drove to Bree taxi rank, now if you want to cause chaos in J oburg Bree is the place to do it. But around this time it was just a few taxis left, I took my hunting dagger and cut off Sizwe's head and went to hang it on the pole right there at

the taxi rank then left. I will send his body to his family later. I got to the safe house and Gora was already there, I cleaned up ate and went to sleep. The following morning Joburg was chaos just like I planned, police cars and journalists were at both scenes. The whole thing was on national news, speculations and possible scenarios were being played by the different TV stations and radio stations. The whole day same thing happened military was deployed to the places as the people felt unsafe. The following morning Joburg was marching people from all over Joburg were on a silent march, they had boards written "MR PRESIDENT SPEAK FOR US" other saying "WE ARE NOT SAFE RESCUE US" others said "SAVE OUR GENERATION SAVE SOUTH AFRICA" the people all had dug-tape on their mouths wearing white T-shirts and black pants with red shoes. It was a silent march indeed. People took buses from different places going to the Union Buildings in Pretoria. Now this is the attention I wanted, I wanted our president to sweat and actually do what's right by me. He maybe the public eye and the person

people voted for but my organization made him and is playing a huge role in protecting this country and if am under attack J acob Zuma must feel it too and help me sort the issues out. We do a lot for this country protecting it from terrorists if you are looking at things South Africa is the only country with no terrorists attacks and it's not because they don't try they do but we were tasked to be on the look out and we eliminate the threat before it get to the public. You might be asking why I want him involved? Well it's because he was stupid and he decided to give tenders to the commander just in that week I was being held without investigation and without checking under which name were they. Now those tenders are under the commander's name and not the organization and those funds are the ones we use to sort out these threats and train their military too. Yes we are the private contractor that trains the country's military yet he just signed without checking, he could have been signing off the country military weapons to the enemy and he wouldn't have known. So this action is to wake him up. Now this is over positions need to be filled, a

new commander needs to be appointed and that role comes with a lot of responsibility as that is also the most important division of this organization. Sizwe's position also needs to be filled because I do need someone to take over his duties and I also need someone to oversee the IT team in Cape Town. A lot needs to be done in a short period of time because if I don't fill these positions it will create a gap for the enemy to attack and I can't afford that now, not when I have just executed two of my own.

NB: please note that the former president being mentioned in the story means nothing, the story is myth but the name is mentioned just to give it a bit of realism. I repeat all the information in the story is myth.

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:46] Tate: The Light

Insert 20

Mnqobi

It's been a week since we woke up to the death of our commander, the most powerful man in our group, our own glue, when the news broke out all of us were amazed and shocked as to who can even dare try the commander but when Nhlakanipho arrived and I expressed my worry he said that he knew who killed him and I asked who and he said the father of the girl his in love with. I was mad that he said it so casually when I was shit scared for him, if that man can kill the commander what can he do to him? I mean he killed the commander that means all of us combined are nothing against him yet my idiot brother acts all cool about it. All week we have been scared looking over our shoulders worried that one of us will be next. None of us

wanted to go back to HQ but I did because I wanted to distract myself and also what better place to be when someone is killed people out there than HQ where all the weapons and ammunition is. On the second day when the March started everyone else joined me at HQ. We worked on the missions we already have. Today we got a message to meet at HQ, that's all it says and if it didn't come from the usual communication network I would be suspicious of it, okay am suspicious of it because the commander is dead maybe this person wants to kill each and everyone of us. But what can I do? So now am on my way there and hoping for the best.

Khangelani

It's been a week and the president sent a messenger to me last week for us to meet. Of course I sent him away and told him that we will meet when am well and ready. I wasn't about to leave my baby behind after another week of being

away from her to go and meet up with a man who doesn't know what he wants. I met with him on Friday last week and tried to resolve our issues. Now I have called a meeting with the reenforcement team together with mine. Positions must be filled and territories shared. Am still not really sure who gets what position but I will see when I get there because at the moment everyone looks good on paper and I have all the information on everyone I just have to meet them. Gora and Buttons are with me and Grinder with the rest team that was still in Cape Town will meet us there. For the first time in forever am in a slim fit suit, they must see that I mean business and I don't want to be long I have date with my baby tonight. The drive to HQ is quiet mainly because I didn't let Gora In on my plans. As much as we are close he knows when am quiet I mean business and I like that he knows when to shut up and let me be. When we arrive we park inside the building in a special parking with a elevator door not too far from it. We get out and head there and it takes us up to the last floor, we get there and it's a bit crowded, my team that was in

Cape Town is here, Nhlakanipho's team is here and another team is also here. They keep quiet as soon as we walk in, great this is what I want.

Lani: Greetings

They mumble their greetings

Lani: Right! I get to it then because there is no time to waste. For those of you who don't know me will by the end of this meeting. Right now positions need to be allocated, as you now Mxolisi your former commander is dead, I killed him and Sizwe as well. Now those positions need to be filled as well as get someone to oversee the team in Cape Town. Also by the end of this meeting one of you will move over to the cobras but mostly that person will be responsible for guarding my daughter, that person will be her shadow making sure she's safe at all times. That person will not go anywhere near her but they will be close in case of danger.

They are nodding but most are not willing and I see it in their eyes, except Nhlakanipho I see he has a soft spot for her and in order to keep him away from

her he will guard her and by the look of things he would lay down his life for her that is what I need.

Lani: Moving on, who of you is Mnqobi?

Mnqobi: I am sir

Lani: Good, you will be the new commander of this team and by the end of the week you would know exactly what your duties are.

Mnqobi: Yes sir!

He doesn't look pleased, I wonder why because his good at what he does and he will be perfect for this position. It doesn't matter though he doesn't have a choice.

Nhlakanipho: If his the new commander then who is taking his place.

Lani: Who died and gave the right to talk?

Mnqobi: Am sorry sir please forgive him.

Now his pissing me off.

Lani: Mnqobi I just gave you a position where you don't apologize to anyone, where you don't take but

give orders, where you have to grow a thick skin to make deadly decisions now can you grow some balls and take on the position I gave you?

Mnqobi: Understood

Lani: Good, Nhlakanipho your job will be to guard my daughter and you moving to the cobras that means uprooting your life and moving it to Durban.

Nhlakanipho: I will guard her with my life sir.

Lani: Of course you will or you die, now since Mnqobi is moving over as Commander and since Poison is always ready for action you will be taking over Mnqobi's position leading one of the best teams we have.

Poison: With pleasure

Lani: Now Nhlakanipho your job is not only to guard my daughter but you will be filling in Sizwe's position in logistics since you are good at that.

Nhlakanipho: Now it feels like you know me personally and am grateful for the opportunity.

Mnqobi: I swear I wish you were still on your team I

would put you on a straight line since you so annoying.

Lani: Mmm so you also know how annoying your brother is.

Mnqobi: Unfortunately

Lani: Now in your current mission with Luthuli I want Gora In on it because the client paid and the client will get what he wants. But I want more from this, I know we have time but I want that company infiltrated in two months time and in 6 I want to see his projection going down. This case is a bit personal for me so make it work.

Mnqobi: Yes sir

Lani: Now for Cape Town, I want Grinder to take it on.

Grinder: Hayi iyahlanya ke manje umaPholoba wangibeka eceleni kwakho and kula ngizohlala khona (no you crazy now, your father put me on your side and that is where am going to stay)

Lani: Ngikuphethe njalo Grinder (am your boss

Grinder)

Grinder: You don't pay me your father set up an account that pays me every month for being by your side, he also has a recording with the lawyers stating this. I guess your father knew you will want to do a dumb thing like this so you stuck with me ndoda.

His right my father was crazy and am sure there is no lie about the recording.

Lani: I hear you but in front of my people you don't disrespect me.

Grinder: Nawe in front of your people you don't give me a new job.

I look at Gora

Gora: Hayi ungangibheki mina angizingeni (no don't look at me am not getting involved)

I chuckled

Lani: Alright then Snakes will keep an eye on them.

Snakes: with pleasure

Lani: Snakes don't kill the kids just look after them and go to Cape Town now and then.

Snakes: But..

Lani: No buts snakes no killing the kids.

Snakes: Sure

Lani: Alright everyone show me what you made of. Because there is a new general in town and if you fuck up you follow Mxolisi and Sizwe.

Zwelethu

The baby is due in the next four months and when that happens plan B to take care of Esihle will be underway. I never loved the woman I was just seeing her but she fell pregnant and my real plan got delayed but not for long. I miss my baby now, I had to send her to Paris for a couple of months so that she doesn't hear anything about Esihle being pregnant. I love that woman and I let the woman I was married to for years die just so I can be with

her freely with no reminder of my past. Nokukhanya did well by leaving on her own because am sure I would have shipped her off to boarding school then military school after that so that she dies there. But Amanda is my life with her and my son by my side I will finally be the man I always dreamed of. But first I need to check on the company to make sure that their legacy is in good hands.

Narrated

Zwelethu checks his emails and everything that has been going on, he got feedback from his PA about certain activities that were being done by some top executives. It got Zwelethu so angry that he ordered for HR to look for their replacements and fire them as soon as the replacement get there. Little did he know that this was part of the plan to bring him down. He was pacing up and down sweating, angry that the people he trusted are now back stabbing him and stealing from him. But he was happy that

his PA told him in time before they bankrupt him.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:51] Tate: The Light

Insert 21

Thambeka

It's been weeks after the camp and I must say it hasn't been easy for me, I have cried, I have drunk, I have partied and watched romantic movies while eating ice cream and crying. I have done all that and it's enough now, I know some of you may say that I wanted this and yes I did, I wanted the man I have loved for so long and when a chance to have him presented itself or shall I say when I created an

opportunity for us to finally be together I took it with both hands and used it. Yes it didn't turn out the way I wanted and I got hurt in the end, just that I would like us ladies to listen when a guy says they don't want you to avoid getting hurt. Doing what I did thinking his playing hard to get will only lead to your heartbreak. Enough about that and Mr Bolsick who is now my past. Now I miss my girls and when I went to the group today reading their messages I saw one that disturbed me. Khanya was on fire on the picture that was posted and the whole thing was just horrible. So I decided to go and visit her today just to see if she's okay, I know she lives with her father and this will also give me a chance to meet him and see the kind of person he is and if he takes care of my girl. Well another thing I forgot to mention was that throughout these weeks of me being heartbroken and all the letters didn't stop coming, I read the first 3 but I stopped reading but they just didn't stop. The first one I read said "I told you to stop but I guess you wanted to get burned before you listen" the second one said "Stop crying over a man that wasn't yours and go get yours, his

waiting” the third read “ if you don’t go and find your man in the next month you will lose everything you own, you did get it all with my money” after that one I stopped reading them because they were just depressing me. I spoke to Khanya and she told me that she and her father are home and he said am welcome to come over. She sent me an address that is in Lalucia which shocked me because I thought she lived around Mlazi but I will see when I get there. I start at a book shop and get my girl a diary as a little present and her father single malt whiskey, I don’t know if he drinks or not but hey it’s the thought that counts. I drove to the address following the GPS and I must say the neighborhood it’s exquisite and houses here are to die for, they are all things luxury. I get to the gate and dial Khanya and told her am outside, the gate opens and I drive in. Damn this guy must be loaded that sports car alone cost about 2.5 million jeez what the hell does he do to afford that? I got out and went to the door and rang the bell. I wait for a few minutes and the door opens and I can’t believe my eyes, it’s him the giant in the picture it’s him! Oh Mg God! It’s really

him.

Him: Are you going to stand there drooling or you gonna come in?

Fuck his rude! That voice should be taken away from him he doesn't deserve it.

Him: Hello?

He waves his hand in my face and I snapped out of it.

Thembeke: Hello

Him: Who are you and what do you want?

Rude son of a dog nx

Thembeke: My name is Thembeke Zwide am here for Khanya

Him: Sorry I don't have a Khanya here you got the wrong address.

Voice: Dad that's who am waiting for

He comes to the door smiling

Him: Why does she call you Khanya like she's

calling a boy?

Khanya: Dad!

Him: Fine come in

Am already fed up by this guy yet am supposed to be with his rude ass? Hayi whoever is sending those letters can go to hell am not dating this rude son of dog.

Khanya leads us to the lounge and we sit there and she offers me something to drink and I ask for water, she brings it and sits on the couch opposite me.

Khanya: Sis Thambie this my father Khangelani Gcobo and dad this my sponsor sis Thembie

Khangelani: You don't need a sponsor baby daddy can get you anything you want.

Khanya: Dad?

Khangelani: Ok sorry, nice to meet you Thembeke.

This guy is so full of it and if I had somewhere to go I would have left already.

Thembeke: Like wise, Khanya I brought you something and you too.

Khanya: Thank you sis Thembie

Khangelani: You didn't have to but thank you.

Am getting sick of this guy now

Thembeke: Khanya baby can you give me and your father a moment please?

Khangelani: What for?

Khanya: Okay sis

She went upstairs and I looked at this guy.

Thembeke: Listen here and listen good, you have to stop sending me letters because I will never be with you okay.

He laughed like really laughed and that just got me pissed.

Thembeke: What's so funny?

Khangelani: Girl you need to get checked because clearly something is not right with you, why in the hell will I get the time to waste sending you letters?

Thambeka: Then who's been sending me letters?

Khangelani: How the fuck should I know? I just met you then you come at me for shit, listen here and listen good, whoever sent you tel him am coming for him and you look at me carefully coz this face might be the last thing you see.

The way he said that sent shivers down my spine, something in the way he said that made him dangerous and cold.

Thambeka: I will get you the proof of the letters I have been getting together with your picture.

Khangelani: You do that and if you don't come back with them you will see who the real Khangelani Gcobo is.

I couldn't stay any longer because now I was shit scared. I stood up and took my bag then turned to look at him, his eyes were cold and that alone made wish I didn't open my big mouth because there is nothing innocent about this guy.

Thembeke: I will be back tomorrow with the letters.

Khangelani: No you come back in an hour with everything I will tell you where to meet because you won't be setting foot in my house until I know what your deal is.

Shit! Shit! Thembeke what have you gotten yourself into?

Thembeke: I will wait for your instructions

Khangelani: Good now get the hell out of my house.

He didn't have to say it twice I left in a hurry going to the door, I opened it then got to my car opened it then drove off. The main gate was already opened when I got to it and I drove out.

Khangelani

I would say this woman is beautiful if she didn't suddenly become suspicious, shit she is close to my daughter I need a background check on her as in now. I took my phone and dialed Nhlakanipho it rang once and he picked

Nhlakanipho: Boss am not at work yet am still organizing my move to Durban.

Lani: Shut up and listen

Nhlakanipho: Yes sir

Lani: The name is Thembeke Zwide she's close to my daughter and I don't trust her.

Nhlakanipho: I will get on to it

Lani: Good and get to Durban first thing in the morning my daughter is vulnerable to the enemy.

Nhlakanipho: I will be there

I dropped the call and for the first time after meeting Nhlakanipho he actually sounded pissed about what I just told him. Mmm we will see what your game is Nhlakanipho.

I dialed Buttons and he picked up immediately.

Button: You want the location or the lowdown on her?

Lani: Everything

Button: Her name is Thembeke Zwide your wife

Lani: I don't have time to play games Buttons this girls is close to my baby and I will kill even you if anything happens to her while you busy playing

Button: I wish I was playing, i knew about her from the very first time I met your father.

Lani: What the fuck are you on about?

Button: Let me explain, Thembeke Zwide is the daughter of reverent Zwide the famous pastor on TV.

Lani: Why in the hell would I be involved with a church girl?

Buttons: That's the thing she's not a church girl, Thembeke is the reverent's first born followed by his son Mandla that is always by his side when he does these TV things. Thembeke was promised to one of the reverent's friend an old rich man who had

two wives at the time and the reverent was still a pastor back then trying to build a church. His friend promised to put money into his church and make him the most famous pastor in the whole of South Africa but Thembeke refused as a result she went and slept with her boyfriend at the time and lost her virginity one of the things the old man was after so after that the man cut the deal and Thembeke was disowned by her parents and chased her out and she was only 18 at the time.

Lani: What does that got to do with me?

Button: Well Thembeke came to Durban and hustled she targeted the most feared men and stole from them. Your father being your father saw Thembeke as a good match for you so he asked to have dinner with Thembeke one of the nights and she agreed because your father was in the league of the people Thembeke targeted. So your father left a briefcase full of money and left the table telling Thembeke that he was going to the men's room, when he left Thembeke took the money and vanished.

Lani: Again what does that got to do with me?

Button: Am getting to it

Lani: Get there faster!

Button: You shout at me one more time and I cut this call

Lani: Buttons don't piss me off

Button: I dare you to shout Lani and I will cut this call and keep my mouth shut about your wife.

Lani: Fine just tell me

Button: Acting all mucho Kodwa uthanda nezindaba (yet you like news)

Lani: Usonya Buttons yezwa! Uzonya saan (you will shit yourself Buttons you hear you will shit yourself boy!)

Buttons: You know am the only one who knows this so if you want the information you will shut up and let me finish and stop with the threats too they make my throat dry that I feel like just keeping quiet and not say anything.

This dog is trying me! His really trying my patience.

Lani: Khuluma Buttons ngilalele (talk Buttons am listening)

Button: So Thembeke layed low for a while but your father knew where she was. One day After 7 months Thembeke brought a block of flats and turned them into service rooms and took sisters from the streets and put them in the rooms.

Lani: Sisters in the streets?

Buttons: Prostitutes

Lani: She's a prostitute?

Button: No Thembeke never sold her body she just saw a business opportunity and took it. She grew the business and expanded it, made it professional and shit, online page, medical reports, her sisters as she called them got a hefty monthly salary with medical aid and pension funds.

Lani: Again where do I fit in?

Buttons: Your father went to visit Thembeke right before he died and made her sign documents Thembeke was terrified because it has been years

since she took your father's money and when he came back with the documents she was scared.

Lani: What documents were those and why didn't she read first?

Buttons: Like you read them when you signed

Lani: What are you talking about I didn't sign anything!

Buttons: You did, remember when you were in varsity and your father showed up and asked you to sign some documents and when you asked he said he was buying you a new car?

Lani: Yes and I got the new car

Buttons: The car was already bought and those were not car documents

Lani: I saw the page it had BMW letter head and all

Buttons: But did you read the contents?

Lani: No but..

Buttons: No but, you got your answer you signed a marriage certificate and so did Thembeke none of

you read the documents because she was shit scared of the man she stole from and you were excited about a new car.

Lani: Am married to her?

Buttons: Yes and congratulations by way.

Lani: Fuck you Buttons okay fuck you!how can you keep this from me?

Buttons: The same way other people keep your father's secrets until such time they are revealed.

Lani: What the hell am I supposed to do with her?

Button: Love her?

Lani: You know what? Go to to hell.

I cut the call and sat down.

My father was one twisted bastard! How the hell do you get someone married without their consent?

Fuck how the hell am I going to approach this?

She's beautiful though I give her that, smart too. Am fucked! Shit I have a wife! I have to call Gora he will

know what to do..I dialed him and he picked up on the second ring

Gora: J a

Lani: Am married

Gora: Congratulations

Lani: To a woman I don't know

Gora: Were you drunk?

Lani: No my father married us a long time ago

Gora: You fucked

Lani: I know

Gora: Have you met her?

Lani: yeah

Gora: Is she beautiful?

Lani: Yes

Gara: Go to your fathers grave with his favorite whiskey and thank him for grounding your ass then come back and get your wife home.

Lani: Are you drunk?

Gora: Fuck you, go thank your father and leave me alone.

Lani: I need help man I don't know what to do

Gora: Hayke manje ngiyabona ukuthi yingani ubabakho ekuthathele umfazi (now I can see why your father got you a wife)

Lani: Why?

Gora: Iyishimane ndodo noyihlo bekayazi (you are afraid of women man and your father knew)

Lani: Fuck you Gora yezwa (you hear)

Gora: Sure

I cut the call, shit! Am really fucked and these idiots are not helping.

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:51] Tate: The Light

Insert 22

Khangelani

It's two days since I found out I was married, I requested the marriage contract from Buttons so that I can look and maybe divorce Thembeke, I mean there is no way in hell am going to be stuck with someone I didn't choose as my wife. Well that was wishful thinking because in the contract there a clause that say Thembeke and I are not allowed to divorce under no circumstances. I thought it was a joke until I consulted our lawyer to try and get a divorce and he clearly told me that no judge in the world would grant me a divorce because the contract it for life so the only with she and I will separate is through death. I thought he was bluffing

so I went ahead and met with one of the judges that we work with and he read the contract then laughed in my face and told me that my father was one sick son of bitch. That on its own told me that the divorce was impossible even before he could tell me himself. Now the issue was meeting her and getting her to move in with me since that the next step that I should do after finding out but I don't have the courage to do so. But I did the sensible thing of telling my daughter about this and to say am disappointed will be an understatement. My baby was over the moon saying that Thembeke was a good person who has been blinded to love by her past. She said she and I will make a good couple since we are both broken and need each other to mend our broken hearts. My baby actually said am broken little did she know that she came into my life and mended my broken heart. Am sure my mother is happy wherever she is about this. Shit I wonder who's knocking because I clearly told my people that I needed time to myself. I walked to the door pissed and ready to tell the person where to get off. I open and a lady stood before me.

Lani: What?

Lady: They did say you grumpy so I don't mind, just call Portia for me.

Lani: What the hell do you want in my house?

She ignores me and pokes her head in and calls for Portia. She comes running down the stairs and when she gets to me she pushes me aside.

Portia: You here

Lady: Yes sweets please get rid of your father his in my way I need to work my magic.

Portia: Dad can you please go to your study and don't come out until I tell you to.

Lani: No am going to the kitchen to make myself something to eat then am going sit in the lounge and watch the soccer highlights.

Portia: Just go to your study and I will bring you a sandwich and you can use the laptop for your soccer thing we have Wifi.

Lani: But I don't know this lady and am not about to leave you alone with her.

Portia: Dad I know you have someone or people watching over me 24/7 and if something happens they will tell you.

Lani: But..

Portia: Leave dad (she gives me a look that she thinks is intimidating but it's cute and I can't say no to it so I leave her alone with the crazy lady.)

I sit in my study and fire up my laptop and search for soccer news, she comes in with a sandwich and juice. Places on the table and tells me to not come out. I nod because there is nothing I can do and she knows how weak she makes me so I sit and get lost in my soccer stuff. Two hours later I heard voices, a lot of them and I stood up to go investigate but she opens the door before I do.

Portia: Where are you going?

Lani: To check on what is going on out there.

Portia: No you not. Take a shower in your secret room and I will bring you clothes to change then you can join us.

Lani: What secret room are you talking about?

Portia: Dad!

Lani: Fine, I don't even know why I need to shower a gain.

Portia: Do it for me

Lani: Fine

She goes and I go to the "secret room" to shower which by the way I don't know how she knows.

When I get out my clothes are on top on the couch, it's a vest, T-shirt, jeans and sneakers. I wear them then get out of the room to the lounge, my house looks different, it's decorated nicely and there is a nice smell of food coming from the kitchen and my idiot team is here in my lounge having beers.

Lani: Isn't this nice (they all turn to look at me)

Grinder: The man of the hour

Snakes: The General

Gora: The husband

Buttons: Who hasn't gotten his wife home.

Nhlakanipho: Boss man

Lani: What part of I need my time did you all not understand?

Button: Well since am the one who was told to make sure you follow every rule after meeting your wife I saw that you not doing what you are supposed to do I took it upon myself to do it for you.

Lani: What did you do now Buttons?

Buttons: Organize for your wife to come home.

Lani: Did I not tell you am not ready for that yet?

Gora: You never will be (the door bell rang and Portia went to attend to it and came back with her followed by guys carrying lots and lot of big bags)

Buttons: Oh guys put the bags in the room Portia will show you.

Portia: This way

Lani: And now?

Thembeke: I should be asking you that

Buttons: Oh Mrs Ngcobo welcome to your home

and please do meet your husband Mr Khangelani Ngcobo and I believe you already know your daughter Portia.

Thembeke: What sick joke is this? First you send people to my house to pack all my things and bring me here then now am married to you? So you the one who's been sending those letters yet you pretend like you didn't know about them.

Buttons: That was me I sent them and no he didn't know. Now let me explain (he goes on to explain to her how we got married and gives her the copy of the contract and she stood on her feet moving up and down making me dizzy.)

Thembeke: No way! There is no way in hell am married to this giant arrogant man no! Fine am divorcing your ass because I will be damned if I stay married to you I'd rather you take all that I own.

Buttons: Technically you two can't divorce he already tried and failed (well I didn't know he knew that but hey this is buttons)

Nhlakanipho: You have a beautiful wife boss and

boss lady welcome home.(she turns and looks at me up and down and am getting angry because she's being disrespectful)

Thembeke: What? Can't you get your own woman that your father decided to help you out?

Lani: MaZwide follow me I need to have a word with you.

Thembeke: Am not going anywhere with you!

Lani: I will not repeat myself Thembeke (I say through my teeth and she follows as soon as we are out of sight I pulled her to me so hard she hit my chest and I push her against the wall and pin her hands above her head and looked at her in the eyes)

Lani: Now you listen and listen good MaZwide I know none of this is ideal unfortunately I think so too but we are stuck together. Am your husband and you will respect me both in front of my daughter and my friends. Do I make myself clear MaZwide?

Thembeke: Yebo Mapholoba

Lani: Good! Now do what wives do we have guests.

Thembeke: I don't know where everything is or what everyone likes Baba

Lani: Find Portia she will point you to the right direction. (I let her go and she fix herself and turn to leave)

Lani: MaZwide!

Thembeke: What?

Lani: Thembeke! (I say sternly)

Thembeke: Mapholoba (she says with her head down)

Lani: Who are you talking to like that?

Thembeke: Ngiyaxoli baba (am sorry my husband)

Lani: You lack respect Thembeke but don't worry I will instill respect in you and when I do you will never disrespect me ever again for now please do keep pushing me and I will show you who you are married to sooner than later. Siyazwana? (do you understand?)

Thembeke: Yes

Lani: Good (I walk past her and back to the gents)

Gora: Please don't tell me you had her on her first day home.

Lani: Go fuck yourself Gora

They laughed

Thembeke

Okay am married, I am actually a married woman and my husband is a giant an intimidating giant. I wanted to give the man I piece of my mind and show him who Thembeke Zwide is, well Ngcobo now oh wow am Thembeke Ngcobo by law but still I wanted to show him that am not to be messed with. But when he pinned on that wall I my clit started throbbing so bad I found myself submissive. What the fuck! Me submissive to a man? Okay something is definitely wrong with me. One I don't know this man but one word from him gets me all dingy and

mushy. Now am in his kitchen well my kitchen since I was told “do what wives do we have guests” who the hell does he think he is doing me like this? “his your husband that’s who he thinks he is” my inner voice reminds me. Sigh Portia and I took the starters which am sure a catering company provided to the men in front. I wanted to start with the guy closer to me but when I looked at my so called husband he gives a look I don’t know and I find myself going to him and serving him with my head bowed down. Why in the hell am I not looking at him in the eye? Fuck! I walk back to the kitchen and come back and the guys I laughing and saying somethings but I can’t hear a thing. I want to get out of this lounge it’s hot here.

Thembeke: Does anyone need anything else?

Gora: J ust more beers thank you nkasikazi ? (Wife)

Lani: She’s not doing that if you want a beer you know where the kitchen is. (Oh thank you husband)

Buttons: I like how you stand up for your wife man now you acting like a husband

Lani: Fuck off wena. MaZwide please leave and don't bring the main they will get it themselves or they can get themselves wives to do so.

Thembeke: I will be in the kitchen if you need me

I walk out of there as fast as I can to the kitchen, I place the tray on the counter and pace up and down the kitchen. "I will be in the kitchen if you need me" what the fuck was that? Why did I say that? Shit maan what the hell is this what is happening to me? Am I scared of him! No I want to fuck him but can I handle him? Of course I can no no no Thembeke pull yourself together. I need I drink. I look around and find a bottle of whiskey and I pour myself a glass and brought it to my mouth.

Lani: No wife of mine will drink alcohol MaZwide

I got to startled that I dropped the glass and it broke.

Lani: I loved that glass please do replace it when you go shopping.

He walks away and leave me there sweating and pressing my thighs together.

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:51] Tate: The Light

Insert 23

Thambeka

It's been a month since I moved into my new home as the wife of Khangelani Ngcob. What can I say? Let me start from the first day I came here as you know I was a mess during that whole day, the guys left later on and Khanya went to bed, I went looking for my room only to find my clothes in his room. I thought he was going to ask me to use the spare room but no he came in went to shower and came back to torture me some more wearing only a towel

he came to the room and open the closet and took out a lotion, he dropped the towel and lotioned his body. I was soaking wet I so badly wanted him to turn so that I can see the size of what am craving but I never got my wish because he went into the walk-in closet and came back wearing briefs. I went to shower came back and got to bed. The nigger didn't even attempt to touch me, he slept on his side of the bed and I slept on mine. I thought his just respecting me because it was that first day and he will come around but a week past still the same thing but now it included traveling, he left the Thursday of that week and came back the Sunday. I couldn't help but think that maybe he has someone else like a girlfriend that was there before I arrived. Second week same thing slept on my side he slept on his and on Thursday he left and came back on Sunday. Among all of that the man was on his phone all the time barking orders left right and center. I don't know the kind of work he does so I guess it was demanding. But on the bright side Khanya and I get along like a house on fire. We do shopping sprees, spar dates, movies dates you

name it and her father seems to be liking that we get along. He gave me a black card and told me it has no limits, I told him I have my own money and his answer was “I know which is why the card is for Portia not you.” That stung a little but hey I don’t need his money, the third week he did the same thing and left on Thursday, he always told me his going on business every time he left and I never believed him, I mean this is me MaTee the one who provides cheating men with their mistresses and some prostitutes. This am going on a business trip thing didn’t work for me so I got my guys to track him, he called me when he was in Joburg which my guys confirmed the only thing he said when I picked up was “If wanted another woman I wouldn’t hide it or her from you now get your dogs off my tail or you will get their heads as your Goodnight gift” that spooked me to a point of moving out of our room and used the spare room. Mind you that was the first time he ever called me but he called his daughter every two hours to check on her. He came back the Sunday at around 11 at night and I was asleep. I think he went to our room and didn’t find

me then came to the spare room I think he found me asleep and picked me up. I woke up and asked him what he was doing and he told me “I will not sleep alone in bed when I have wife” I didn’t have the energy to protest so he took me to bed and again slept on his side and I slept on mine. Today it’s Thursday and I have just taken a shower.

Khangelani: Mazwide can you pack a few clothes for me am leaving later today.

That stung but am tired of this, yes we don’t love each other but leaving like this is not what I want.

Thembeke: Can I go back to my place?

He turns fast to look at me with his phone in hand.

Khangelani: Why?

His asking me why? Like really?

Thembeke: Because I would rather be at my place than here.

Khangelani: Well you are not going

Thembeke: What is it you want from me? You leave this house every Thursday and come back when

you please. I understand that we not in love or anything like that but if you have someone else please tell me so that I know and not hurt like this every time you leave. Let me know so that I can prepare myself and my heart for it all but don't treat me like this okay am tired of it.

Khangelani: MaZwide

Thembeke: No! I will pack for you but if you don't want to tell me why you leave this house so much then you won't find me here. Khanya told me you never travelled this much but now that am here you do so please I had a life before you and I would like to go back to it if you don't mind.

Khangelani: I leave because of you damnit, I can't be around you and not do anything. Sleeping next to you is already torture enough I can't do it anymore, there is no one else I just want you so bad but I don't know if you would ever want me. We were forced into this and I didn't want to seem like am taking advantage of you.

My heart jumped for joy, he left only because he

respected me enough not to use me like all the others. He feels something for me, he would rather leave his home than act on his feelings. I move forward towards him and put my hands on his neck, I looked at him and kissed him, it felt so good kissing my husband better than all the men I have fucked. He kissed me back with so much hunger.

Khangelani: If you don't stop am going to hurt you MaZwide.

Thembeke: Please

I begged

Khangelani

I have been living with my beautiful wife for over a month now, Thembeke is beautiful, his an African queen with curves on the right places. But sleeping next to her every night was torture, one am a man and I have needs I have not fulfilled in a while Thembeke is my wife beautiful and all but Portia

told me that she was broken and I didn't want to break her some more by demanding sex from her after she was forced to marry me. I wasn't her choice I get it and she wasn't mine either. I have learnt to love the little things about her, like when she sleeps her lips part a little leaving a small opening, yes I watch her sleep, I wake up in the middle of the night and watch my beautiful wife sleep. Creepy I know but what else can I do when I can't have her in my arms. I wanted so many times to pull her to me and have her sleep in my arms but I was afraid of hurting her or making her feel like she was forced to be with me, give her body to me so I decided to bury myself into work and travelled between Joburg and Cape Town pushed with my work but I had my guys watching them both she and my baby and now here she is thinking that am not into her and that I have someone else. Me thinking of her the way I did and distancing myself from her hurt her. But now having her lips in mine is something else, it's more than I imagined kissing her would be.

Lani: MaZwide if you don't stop I will hurt you

I say again in between the kiss

Thembeke: Please Mapholoba wami

Shit that drove me to the edge, am a Zulu man and am proud and when my wife begs me like this makes me want to please her.

Lani: Ufunani MaZwide? (what do you want MaZwide)

Thembeke: You I want you my husband

Lani: Fuck!

I pulled her to me and ripped her dress apart and pulled her to me and...Removed.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:52] Tate:Insert 24

This is dedicated to Bella Tshiamo Molotsane, thank you for everything Bella this is for you.

9 Years Later

Nokukhanya

Today is my graduation day, am standing in front of the mirror in my room with mama crying and keeps telling me how beautiful I look. These past 9 years a lot happened, two years after my mom and dad found out they were married papa proposed to mom officially and went to her home to ask for her parents to accept lobola for her. They didn't want to in fact they wanted nothing to do with her but my dad being my dad made them do it, the lobola negotiations took place, well they were not negotiations as they named their price and my dad paid then they did all other rituals needed for her. A year later they got married and mom was pregnant with my little brother Siboniso who looks so much like dad even the way he walks. Siboniso is 6 years old but dad treats him like a teenager already, mom and I complained about the treatment and I even

compared how he treats me and how he treats Siboniso and he told us that girls need to be treated like the princesses they are and his son will be treated like the beast he is. He asked us if we have ever seen a beast that is sweet and cuddly we said no and he told us the day we find it we must tell him and he will stop treating Siboniso like a beast. I wish you could see my little brother, he looks older and mature for his age whatever challenge dad makes him complete he does it with a smile and come back with his ego even more inflated when he achieves it. At first I thought he will resent father for the different treatment he gives him but only to find out that the little prince is more than pleased with how his been treated. He feels superior to his age mates and walks with pride lol makes me laugh sometimes. Well on my side my sperm donor came looking for me 4 years back when I was doing matric apparently he wanted to apologize for all that his done wrong and wants us to fix things. Only to shake his hand and see that he only came back because a sangoma he went to after seeing his company crumbling down told him to bring me back

home and all will be well. Zwelethu will never change I tell you. On the other side I have a half brother Banele his my sperm donors child and his 9 years old apparently my donor got himself another woman soon after my mother died and she gave him Banele the heir he always wanted. Banele is a good child but his spoilt to a point of not knowing the value of things and respecting his elders. But that none of my business. So back to me, my first year at UJ, well I ended up coming to study here in Joburg after my matric which dad didn't approve of but mom came to my rescue and I was told that I will have body guards for the rest of the four years and I agreed because I wanted to come here. So people here at school have been calling me cheese girl since my first day here till now. So my first year here everything was fine on the first month but things went south on the second. I started having dreams of someone who's face I couldn't see telling me that she or he because am not sure of the gender. The person told me that she/he gave me enough time to myself and now it was time for me to free his/her people. I would wake up drenched in

sweat every night because he/she became aggressive when I didn't pay attention to his demands. I started getting sick and doctors won't know what is wrong with me, the last time I saw a doctor was when I went to a specialist with mom and dad and the doctor spoke in the voice of the person I always dream of and told me that no doctor can help me and that I have to help myself. I stood up from the chair and asked for my parents and I to leave. I told myself that I will do what I need to but I will not leave school. That night I decided that I slept peacefully with no dreams whatsoever. I woke up the following morning and got ready for class and I was physically fine and somehow happy. My nightmare started when I entered the school premises, I heard cries, loud voices as if people are shouting from that to insults and degrading words. I ran to the bathroom like a crazy woman and sat on the stall and prayed while crying asking God to help me. When I got out I found my grandma washing her hands on one of the taps she told me that my time to serve has come and that I should stop running and focus on what needs to be done. She

said when the voices start I need to calm down and concentrate on the one that is more persistent and the true face of the one I need to help will be revealed. I walked out and bumped into the most popular, rich and most beautiful and wanted girl by guys she was rude as ever. She was with her squad but the moment I collided into her I saw her pain, she was beautiful everyday at school, wore the most expensive clothes and drove the latest cars. But back home she was a wife to her uncle, her parents are scientists and travel all around the world doing research and all that. They left her with her uncle and wife when she was about to start varsity but later that year her uncle divorced his wife and made her the wife in his bed. She failed her first year and second because she had fallen pregnant 3 times already and had aborted the babies without his uncles knowledge. She couldn't go to any hospital for contraceptive or abortion because her uncle would know, he was a famous neurologist and well know by his colleagues so she had to depend on her friends for abortion pills they thought she got pregnant by one of her many

boyfriends and was afraid of her uncle so they would provide her with pills to get rid of the baby each time. She was broken but I could see right through the mask she put on every day acting like she's got it all figured out. Now the issue was actually talking to her because let's face it I was a newbie and she was on her third year in varsity even though she was still doing her first year since she failed two times. The next day I saw her walking to the bathroom alone and I followed her, she did what she does best which was to insult me but I spoke to her calmly and told her all I know about her. She was shocked and asked what I wanted and told me she would give me anything I want to keep my mouth shut but I told her that I wanted to help her. Of course she didn't believe me and told me that no one can help her and she was used to it. So I got my dad involved and he sorted out the uncle who was arrested for a lot of illegal things including what he was doing to Buhle. My dad also got in touch with her parents and her mother moved back home immediately and became a house wife and helped her heal. At first she resented her parents for

leaving her alone for that long that her uncle got a chance to do that to her. Her mother's answer was "I never thought that my brother would do that to my daughter" later that year her uncle died mysteriously in prison and Buhle is still undergoing therapy and she's graduating with me today after 6 years of being in school she finally made it. So that has been my life ever since I got here, I help from students to lecturers and sometimes homeless people and once in while I go to mental institutions to help out and so far if am counting correctly 27 of the patients that I have helped are now living normal lives. We you might be asking how I help but I will tell you some other time now am going to graduate and make Thembelihle proud she died protecting me and today I hope my dearest mother will look down upon me and have a proud smile on her face because of how I turned out to be.

Boyfriend! Well I don't have any because somehow every guy I date leaves me after a month or weeks claiming that they don't want to die for love. I don't know what that means but I assume it has something to do with my gift so I left it like that. On

the other side Nhlakanipho one of the guys that work with my dad has been asking me out for a while now, the funny thing is he backs off when I have someone and soon after they leave me he comes back and ask me out. We went out a few times but I can't pursue anything with him because he works closely with my dad and for the love of God I don't want someone that is a yes man to my dad. Because even if he want to do something with me my dad will know so his a no go area. His everything a woman can ask for in a guy but he works for my dad so no!

Thembeke: Khanya we are going to be late because now you are just day dreaming

Nokukhanya: Am sorry mom am just thinking about how far I have come to get here.

Thembeke: Do that another day let's go now.

I laughed and we left, my dad left us a long time ago with Siboniso saying mom and I never finish.

Mngobi

Luthuli is finally down and out after 9 years of work but am not complaining because the client kept paying and the General also said we continue even if the client decided to stop. Right now standing between him and filing for bankruptcy is the offshore account he has that has a huge some of money, we didn't pick it up because it is not under his name but under the name of his daughter that we recently discovered. We don't know how involved she is with her father's dealings but today an opportunity presented itself, she's graduating and am in this hall waiting with other people for the graduates to be called so that I know who she is. None of us got a picture of her or social media activity we only have a name Nokukhanya Portia Luthuli. When that name is called I will know who she is and investigate her some more. Luthuli is going down with everything that he holds dear. Music played and graduates came in walking to their seats, the music stopped and the chancellor stood up after the introductions were done. Now we

wait for the moment of truth.

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:52] Tate: The Light

Insert 25

Mnqobi

I sat there through a long list of graduates paying attention, waiting for only one name to be called, I took out my phone and did some work while I waited. Time passed and the last of the graduates were being called. I put my phone away and listened attentively in no time her name was called “Nokukhanya Portia Luthuli” she didn’t show up and now I got pissed, where the hell is she? Did she

know that someone was after her? Her name was called again and a lady with a green dress came in running but coming from the backstage entrance she was late her beautiful green dress has a slit that goes all the way to her beautiful thigh, her caramel leg showed beautifully as she walked faster to get her degree with a smile on her face looking down. She's shy goodness. Look up now sweetheart I want to see your beautiful face. "what the fuck are you doing Mngqobi? Snap out of it!" I reprimanded myself inward and kept my composure and looked forward. She accepted her degree and turned to look at the audience and lifted it up with a beautiful smile on her face. My heart stopped beating..there she is, the woman of my dreams.. no literally she is the woman I have been seeing in my dreams. I thought she was a fragment of my imagination but she's real and right in front of me. She's more beautiful in person with her hourglass figure, God she's the most beautiful woman I have ever laid my eyes on, she can't be Luthuli's daughter, well who cares? "Mngqobi!" My inner voice reprimanded me. But I feel drawn to her

like I have known her all my life, there is something about her that makes me want to be close to her. Shit I need to get out of here, fuck why is she looking at my direction? “ get it together Mnqobi she’s your mission” I reprimanded myself again and walked out of the wall sweating a little on my palms. I walked out and took out my phone and called Nhlakanipho.

Nhlakanipho: Mameshani look who’s calling

Mnqobi: Am about to mess up my mission

Nhlakanipho: Hello to you to big bro, commander my commander how are things at HQ?

Mnqobi: The woman of my dreams is Luthuli’s daughter

Nhlakanipho: What are you on about Mnqobi!

Mnqobi: The woman I have been seeing in my dreams is Luthuli’s daughter

Nhlakanipho: OoMageba bayakusiza wena emsebenzini bathini ngami pho? (our ancestors are

helping you at work, what about me though?)

Mnqobi: You don't understand Nhlakanipho this woman is the daughter of our client an enemy also I feel a strong connection towards her man.

Nhlakanipho: Good use that to get to her and finish this mission once and for all.

Mnqobi: You don't understand bafa the connection I feel is not one that I have ever felt for any woman. I don't know if it's safe to say I feel strongly about her as you are with the Generals daughter.

Nhlakanipho: Mnqobi are you in love with the daughter of the enemy?

Mnqobi: I don't know if it's love or not all I know is that I want to be in her presence, I want to be close to her man.

Nhlakanipho: Fuck Mnqobi that's love and you can't afford to love this woman because she could be the end of your time as the commander. Fuck man whatever you feel for her push it aside and focus on the mission please bro.

Mnqobi: I will try man but after seeing her I mean not even her face but her body I want already taken and the moment I saw her beautiful face I was done for.

Nhlakanipho: Mnqobi please get out of there and give the task to someone else please mntakama ngiyakucela you are the only brother I have or sibling for that matter. Please find someone else to love man not this woman please, I don't want to lose you Mnqobi ngiyakucela yekela lento.(please let this go)

Mnqobi: For you I will try but remember that you have been after the General's daughter for 9 years and you didn't listen to a word I said even when you sabotage her relationships I asked you to stop but you didn't and you kept telling me that when I find the one I will understand.

Nhlakanipho: Fair point but Mnqobi if you could see the General's daughter you would understand why I have been acting this way but you on the other hand stand to lose a lot of you go for Luthuli's daughter so please man don't do it.

Mnqobi: I will try man, listen let me go back there and get some intel.

Nhlakanipho: Please don't do anything stupid please Bafo (Brother)

Mnqobi: I heard you the first time Nhlakanipho

I said cut the call, he of all people should understand what am going through but he doesn't. I guess I have to keep my distance for my brothers well being. I went back inside and they were already in some room having champagne celebrating.

Nokukhanya

Well mom and I ended up being late for the graduation ceremony. I literally walked in through the backstage right when they were calling my name. I even forgot to put on my gown I put it on before they took my picture. But something happened when I was up there I saw a guy in the

audience not just any guy but a stallion. I felt like I knew him somehow and he looked very familiar, not only that but he is very handsome. He left while I was still taking pictures mom and dad left right before we went to celebrate in the conference hall. I was hoping to see the guy again but as time went on I thought he left until all the ladies went quiet and I turned around only to meet his eyes on me. The ladies were drooling and I on the other hand didn't even know what to do with myself. He walked in and came straight for me, he stood in front of me and said something but I couldn't hear a word he said until he held my hand and I snapped out of it.

Him: Nkosazane

Nokukhanya: Hey

Him: My name is Mngqobi

Nokukhanya: Nokukhanya

Mngqobi: A please to make your acquaintance Miss. I was looking for someone but I don't see her here so I will leave.

Nokukhanya: Who are you looking for maybe I can

help?

Mnqobi: Busisiwe but it's okay I will call her

Nokukhanya: Okay

I was a little disappointed that he was looking for another woman but what was I thinking a man like him can't be single.

Mnqobi: Izabonana nkosazane (see you around princess)

He said and walked away mind you it has been silent all this while until he went out and the ladies screamed coming my way. They were all asking questions at once, asking who he was and what he was to me. I couldn't even answer because I was wondering the same thing, who is that guy? But I didn't get an answer even though I craved to know more about him. He looks like he would be a nice book to read, he looks sweet yet dangerous and mysterious. I would like to uncover who he really is and what makes him Mnqobi. I can't even google him because I only have a name and man like him dressed like that with a demeanor like his are

wealthy and famous. Maybe if I had his last name I would find out later tonight from doctor google who Mngobi is. His familiar though like I have seen him somewhere, but where. I put my hands on my chest and breath out loud” oh Mngobi who are you?”

I couldn't make it longer am sorry

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:52] Tate: The Light

Insert 26

Nokukhanya

Two weeks later

My dad bought me an accounting firm which declared bankruptcy and told me to bring it back to life since I did BA in accounting. So these past two weeks I have been very busy with renovating the building, changing its name and giving it a new look. Since I didn't want to let the employees go am keeping them. But now the issue is with my dreams I don't know if my subconscious is playing tricks on me on what but I sense that Zwelethu is in danger I always see a woman shooting him point blank execution style. I have been ignoring this dream for a while now but it's weighing me down now because I can't sleep and I don't want to upset my dad by telling him that I want to go and help the man who didn't care whether am dead or alive. Am in my office with an interior designer his gay and busy talking non stop his name is Sage.

Sage: Doll you seem miles away and am sure it's not because of my work because I come highly recommended.

Nokukhanya: It's not you Sage I just have a lot on

my mind.

Sage: I don't think I would have a lot on my mind other than making money if my dad bought me a company to run.

Nokukhanya: Kanti who helped you with yours?

Sage: Definitely not my sperm donor because the moment I came out the man disowned me. So my dear my ass paid for my business.

I laughed a little

Nokukhanya: What do you mean your ass paid for your company?

Sage: I mean that a man I was fucking paid for my company, he was this old white man who was nasty as hell, married with older kids but like ass like nobody's business.

Nokukhanya: Are you still with him?

Sage: No that mother fucker died of heart attack but not before I got 200k from the money he gave me to spoil myself. So I used that money to start my business when he died and it boomed baby.

Nokukhanya: Oh Sage you are something else

Sage: You know mos! So tell me who is bae

Nokukhanya: Unfortunately I don't have a bae

Sage: Whaaaat? It's either man in Durban are blind or Rambo kept you locked away so that man don't come your way.

Oh my Sage is hilarious

Nokukhanya: Sage who is Rambo now?

Sage: Your father, girl that man is fine if he wasn't married I was going to turn him.

Lani: You wouldn't have been able to but maybe you would have gotten yourself a bullet between your eyes.

Dad says standing by the door looking at us

Nokukhanya: Dad

Lani: Hey baby

Nokukhanya: What are you doing here?

Lani: Taking you to lunch let's go

Sage: Am I invited?

Lani: No

Nokukhanya: I will bring you something babe don't worry

Sage: From today onwards you are my best friend

Lani: No she's not you are working for her and that's it.

Sage: Let's see you stop me Rambo I will release my congfu on you.

I laughed and my dad shakes his head as we go out. He takes me to mug and bean and we sit.

Lani: Talk to daddy baby

Nokukhanya: About what?

Lani: Portia I raised you and I believe I know you by now baby so talk to me what's eating you up.

Nokukhanya: Dad

Lani: Talk to me princess are you having dreams again?

Nokukhanya: I am but this one you won't like.

Lani: Baby I don't like any of your dreams because they keep you up at night and this one will be no different.

Nokukhanya: Okay, I have been dreaming about the death of Zwelethu

Lani: As in your father?

Nokukhanya: No my sperm donor but anyway yes in the dream his being killed by a woman.

Lani: mmmm so what do you have to do about this dream?

Nokukhanya: Am supposed to go back there and warn him I don't know really but I have to do something and on top of that I have never done anything for my mother ever since she died.

Lani: Okay I will organize everything for you to give your mother a ceremony sending her off and slaughter whatever needs to be slaughtered to get her to Rest In Peace.

I was crying by now, my dad is best, he took me in

when he didn't have to, he could have taken advantage of me but he didn't instead he gave me back my childhood, he sent me to school took good care of me then when I graduated my present was a whole company under my name to run as if that's not enough dad wants to help me put my mother to rest the proper way. What else can I ask for from God that he has not given me?

Lani: Don't cry now princess daddy is doing all this to keep you happy. You have been through a lot baby you deserve to be happy.

Nokukhanya: Thank you so much daddy

Lani: That's what dads are for, now princess get that woman/ man to finish everything by Friday and we leave Saturday morning for your home to get this done and you can talk to Zwelethu.

Nokukhanya: Sage is not a he dad he is a she

Lani: See you also said "he" is a she

Nokukhanya: I give up on you

He laughs and dropped me off at the office and my

mood is lighter.

Lani

As soon as Portia got into her building I make the arrangements for her departure and get everything she will need for the weekend then call the commander.

Mnqobi: Boss man

Lani: How's the investigation going on Zwelethu?

Mnqobi: His done for this time boss but I received communication from the client saying he will be here next week.

Lani: What for?

Mnqobi: The emails says he wants to put the final nail to his confirm himself

Lani: mmm do you know if the client is a man or woman?

Mnqobi: No am afraid we don't have that

information

Lani: Fine just keep me updated on the arrival of the client.

Mngqobi: Will do and he has a daughter

Lani: I know but the daughter has nothing to do with him.

Mngqobi: Are you sure boss because his now using an offshore account that is under her name.

Lani: She doesn't need that money and believe me when I say she's not involved with him in anyway.

Mngqobi: Sure boss

I cut the call and think, who is this client and why does he want to meet Zwelethu? What did he do to him to make him resent him this much? I mean it's been nine years and his been paying for us to take him down and he paid in full every month. And now my baby has to be involved with this piece of shit. I take my phone again and make a call to Nhlakanipho.

Nhlakanipho: Boza yam

Lani: Pack up we going to Pietermaritzburg on Saturday but I want you there on Friday sort out the accommodations for us and my princess.

Nhlakanipho: Where exactly are we going?

Lani: To Zwelethu's home

Nhlakanipho: For what boss man

Lani: None of your business do what I asked and be alert

Nhlakanipho: I will.

Lani: Good

I cut the call and drove home, I have to pick up Siboniso from school and take him hunting and be home before Ma Zwide get home. I drove off.

Mnqobi

Am so happy right now after the call from the General. I don't have to worry about being with Nokukhanya now that the General has confirmed that she is clean and has nothing to do with this and according to my information she hasn't been in contact with her father since 10 years ago so that is good for me. Let me call my brother.

Nhlakanipho: Am packing

Mnqobi: So?

Nhlakanipho: You disturbing me

Mnqobi: Okay but I just spoke to the general

Nhlakanipho: I did too that's why am packing

Mnqobi: Listen for a moment man I don't have to stay away from Zwelethu's daughter because the General confirmed that she was never involved in this.

Nhlakanipho: Phew that great man.

Mnqobi: So when are you leaving am coming down to Durban

Nhlakanipho: I leave tomorrow why are you coming

here?

Mnqobi: Am going home to see Smangele

Nhlakanipho: Say hi to Mageba for me

Mnqobi: No I won't

Nhlakanipho: Can't you get here tonight am kind of bored.

Mnqobi: I can you know I have access to the J et.

Nhlakanipho: Good see you tonight

Mnqobi: Sure

Nokukhanya

Sage and I were taking non stop in my office while her team was working.

Sage: Listen girl you have an opening on Monday so how about we do an early celebration tonight.

Nokukhanya: Am game where?

Sage: We hit the club baby

Nokukhanya: I have never been to a club before

Sage: Then let Sage take you places

Nokukhanya: I don't know Sage

Sage: How old are you?

Nokukhanya: 22

Sage: Exactly so live a little because life is for the living and besides am not taking no for an answer.

Nokukhanya: okay then

Sage: Yeeeh let's go shop for outfits

Nokukhanya: I have clothes

Sage: Am sure you do but am also sure they are not suitable for the club so let's go.

Nokukhanya: Fine

Sage dragged me out of the building and we used her car to go to gateway for shopping. I have never done this before, yes Buhle and I became friends but after she got freed she never wanted to go to clubs anymore said she had enough of them so we lived a cool slow pace life but now Sage is

introducing me to something else. I hope I like it.

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:52] Tate: The Light

Insert 27

Mnqobi

I arrived in Durban and Nhlakanipho picked me up from the airport. He was busy talking non stop about being close to Portia and possibly winning her over. Am sick and tired of hearing about this girl, I mean it's been nine years since Nhlakanipho met this girl and since then his never been with anyone else but his not even dating this girl. I have asked to meet her so many times but that has been a

challenge for my brother because the General has kept a close eye on his daughter so Nhlakanipho had to play it safe. Tired of hearing him talk about her I know he will go on all night about how beautiful she is and how he wishes he could have her in his arms so asked.

Mnqobi: Okay since you said you are bored and I don't want to be in doors how about we hit the club?

Nhlakanipho: That a great idea because I know when you get home Nomalanga will be all up in your face, Mageba taking you to see how his farms are doing and Smangele stuffing you with food. So the club it is.

Mnqobi: Please don't remind me of Nomalanga.

Nhlakanipho: But that's what will happen

Mnqobi: Stop being a nuisance Nhlakanipho and let's go freshen up and hit the club.

Nhlakanipho: Fine lets go.

We went to our separate rooms and freshened up, I wish I was going with Nokukhanya in my arms.

From now on am going to make it my mission to get her to be mine. I don't see anyone else more suitable to be by my side. I got done and walked out Nhlakanipho has a beer in hand.

Mnqobi: So you drink already does that mean I have to drive?

Nhlakanipho: Yes I mean I know you miss it because you have people driving you around all the time now commander.

Mnqobi: Whatever lets go

Nhlakanipho: With pleasure

We got to the car and drove off with my brother telling me about the cobras, am happy for him because he seems to be enjoying himself. Am glad working close to the General makes him happy, I live for Nhlakanipho and am happy that his happy now all that's left is for him to get his girl and he will be complete. We got to the club and got in, it was packed but not too much we got a spot at the VIP section and we sat there and ordered our drinks.

Mnqobi: Let me use the bathroom and I will be right

back

Nhlakanipho: Want me to get some chicks so long?

Mngqobi: Whatever you want.

I walk away to the bathroom but before I could reach I feel eyes on me and I looked around to see who was looking at me. In the business we are in one has to have eyes at the back of his head and be alert. I keep looking as I move slowly towards the direction of the bathroom. I cast my eyes to the crowd and our eyes met. She's glowing under the light and the moment our eyes locked my heart boomed in ears and I froze and kept the eyes contact. What the hell is she doing in a god damned club! Fuck this place is not suitable for her what is she doing here? My face changed as I felt rage take over, is she here with some guy or what. She breaks eye contact and I feel lost without her attention on me. I ditched the bathroom and go straight to the crowd with my eyes set on her, she stopped dancing and kept on talking to her gay friend if his her friend that is dancing all around her. I got to them and moved this gay obstacle in my way gently

and she was right in front of me. What do I do now or what do I say to her?

Mnqobi: May I have this dance Nkosazane?

Nokukhanya: Of course

Guy: Heee girl a dick comes around and you ditch me like that?

This guy annoys me and I feel irritated but I don't take my eyes off her waiting for her to say something.

Nokukhanya: Don't worry Sage it's just a dance

Sage: Sure you need a dick in your life anyway

No she doesn't need any dick in her life besides mine. I say inward but she just blushes to what her friend says and looks at her feet. Damn she's beautiful and right in front of me.

Mnqobi: The dance please Nkosazane (I really don't know how to dance but I want to have her in my arms and feel her skin on mine)

Nokukhanya: Okay...as soon as she answered I pull her to me by her waist and her breath hitched.

Damn you! When she's comfortable in my arms I slow danced with her and the world around us fades away god damnit she's in my arms and nothing else matters.

Nokukhanya: I don't think this is how we should be dancing to this song

Mnqobi: I don't care how other people dance to it but this is how we dance to it....she looks at me in the eyes like she's reading me somehow, her eyes make me nervous like she knows my deepest secrets just by looking at me. I move my eye on her and she exhales like she's been holding her breath. Am glad I have the same effect you have on me Nokukhanya.

Mnqobi: Tell your friend she will find you at the VIP section where am sitting

Nokukhanya: Okay

She moves away from me and instantly I feel cold. "Come back to my arms Nokukhanya am in complete without you in them. " she speaks to her friend and I see him nodding but I don't care I want

her back in my arms. She turns and walks to me.

Nokukhanya: We can go...I don't say anything I just take her hand in mine and I feel complete. We walk to the VIP and Nhlakanipho has two women on his lap, his laughing and enjoying himself. We stand in front of him and looks our direction then pushes the women off him.

Nhlakanipho: Portia what are you doing here? Does your father know you here? Damn his gonna kill me...wait did he just say Portia? No he didn't! And I make sure by introducing Nokukhanya to him.

Mnqobi: Bafo this is Nokukhanya the one I told you about

Nhlakanipho: No! This is Portia the one I have been telling you about...I see anger in my brothers eyes no no no! Please no! This can't be happening no! God I feel like crying no!

Nokukhanya: I didn't know you have a brother Nhlaka well those are both my names Nokukhanya Portia Luthuli

Nhlakanipho: Luthuli? Your father is not a Luthuli

I can't even hear what they are saying my mind is all over the place and my heart is shuttered.

Nokukhanya: Well the father you know and work for is not my biological father he adopted me.

Nhlakanipho: Wow

When she said she was adopted it made sense to me why the General said she was not involved in this he knew that she's his daughter and always has been since 10 years ago. To make things worse she is the fucking woman my brother is in love with. Fuck! Am hurt right now very hurt.

Nhlakanipho: So where did you find her "Brother"

He emphasized the Brother part looking at me with daring eyes. His hurt as much as I am, I can't be here right now I have to think. Fuck!

Mnqobi: I have to go I can't be here right now

I say and start moving away when I hear him say his also leaving and taking Portia home. Why didn't I ever ask for her picture all those years? If I did I wouldn't have fallen for her this much. And why in

the hell did I fall for her after meeting her only twice. But in my arms it felt like she belonged, right here in my chest is where she belongs. Fuck! I get to the car and drive off. I don't know where to go so I keep driving around playing the scene when she was in my arms and I sniffed my shirt and her scent is left on my shirt tears blind my eyes and I drove to the beach and stopped got out of the car and walked around. The scene of when my brother saw me with her played in my mind, his devilish eyes when I introduced her as Nokukhanya the way he looked at my hand that was holding hers as we stood there. The pain in his eyes when he looked up to me. Then the scene on the dance floor with her in my arms she had looked up to me and said "this is not how we should be dancing to this song" her innocence eyes locked with mine and her laying her head back on my chest after I had answered her "they may dance however they like to the song but this is how we dance to it" after that she had gone back to laying her head on my chest as my heart boomed in my ears. I was content for a moment there I was content. Fuck! I let the tears flow out of my eyes

after over 12 years I have never had anything that made me cry and today after this long am crying for what could have been. I have no choice now but to leave Nokukhanya alone, Nhlakanipho loves her and I have to keep my distance. It will kill me but what else can I do? She's the woman of my brothers dreams. God what about my heart? I sit on the cold sand and cold water kept splashing at my feet. Maybe this cold is what I deserve maybe this cold is how my life should be or maybe am being punished for not treating Nomalanga well. But God knows I don't love her but maybe treating her well wouldn't have been such a bad idea but I didn't do it. I couldn't find it in me to treat her right and now the woman I love is slipping through my fingers while I watch. Could I betray my brother like that? I don't know, I have never in my life felt this way about anyone and when I do my younger brother is involved. I get up from the sand and my feet together with my bum are wet from sitting on the wet sand but that is the least of my problems. I got up and wiped my tears then got back to the car and drove off going home. I can't face Nhlakanipho now

because he will want reassurance that I will stay away and I don't think I can look him in the eye and tell him I will do that when I don't know if I can.

Nhlakanipho

I drove Portia home and on the way i was thinking about her holding hands with my brother. How did it happen that we both fell for the same girl? Mngobi has to back off I have waited for so long making sure no guy come close to her because I wanted her for myself and then my brother comes along and gets as far as holding her hand when I haven't touched even a hair on her head.

Portia: Are you okay?

Nhlakanipho: Yeah am fine

Portia: You not the Nhlaka I know today, did something happen between you and your brother?

Nhlakanipho: You could say that

Portia: Am sorry about whatever it is but you have

to fix it your brother loves and lives for you I have seen it the moment I held his hand

That part of holding his hand pissed me off and I found myself grabbing the steering wheel even tighter.

Nhlakanipho: You say he loves me huh?

Portia: More than anything when I touched your brothers hand I saw that many things that his done in his life was either to protect you or for you to be comfortable and safe. He took a job he didn't want because he felt if he did then you will be more protected. Everything and every decision that his made has revolved around you. With that kind of a brother I'd say you are blessed because not many siblings have that.

Nhlakanipho: Yeab I hear you I will fix things with him.

She's right Mngqobi has always had my back, at school he wanted me to attend the same school as him because we were in a foreign country and he wanted to protect me and he did because I was

never bullied because he was there. In varsity I was fine because I could take care of myself now because I had the training and but Mngqobi was always there when I needed him. When I went through my first heartbreak he was there, he was and always has been more of a father to me than Mageba ever was. Which is why he is going to let Portia go for me. That might sound selfish but I saw her first and I waited for her and she will be mine not Mngqobi's. I drop Portia off and drove home with the intention of talking to Mngqobi but when I got there he wasn't in. I waited but he never came back. I went to bed because tomorrow I have to be in Pietermaritzburg. Mngqobi and I will visit this matter when I return.

Please keep sharing and growing the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:53] Tate: The Light

Insert 28

Mnqobi

When I arrived home it was after midnight I press the remote on my key and the gate opened. I saw lights turned on in the house and knew Mageba was up probably wanting to check on what is going on. I parked the car the same time he opens the door. He switched on the outside light and I got out of the car.

Mageba: Mgazi ebusuku kanje yhini indaba (Mgazi (clan name) so late what is the problem?)

Mnqobi: Lutho Mageba ngikhumbele ekhaya nje (nothing Mageba (clan name) I just missed home)

Mageba: Come in we will talk In the morning the key to your house is where it stays am sure your wife is asleep by now.

Mnqobi: It's okay father I don't want to wake her up so I will just use my room inside the house.

Mageba: Sokhuluma kusa (we will talk in the

morning)

Mnqobi: Ulale kahle Mageba (Sleep well Mageba)

Mageba: Nawe ndodana (you too son)

I went to my room and got under covers I couldn't sleep a wink thinking about all this in the end my brother saw her first came to me all happy and in high spirits about the girl he met and fallen in love with. I may have fallen for Nokukhanya but she was never mine to keep. Right now going back to Joburg and burying myself into my work will do me good. I got up from bed at around 4 in the morning and went to make myself hot milk, it always helped me sleep when I was younger and hoped it still works. I drank the milk as I replayed the moment I had with her over and over in my head and it felt like am losing my mind. I don't know when I fell asleep but I was woken up by Nomalanga.

Noma: Mgazi wake up

Mnqobi: Good morning Nomalanga... she seems shocked that I greeted her, well am not surprised because this is something I have never done before.

Noma: Morning Mgazi your mother asked me to wake you up.

Mnqobi: Okay, what time is it?

Noma: After 12 in the afternoon

Mnqobi: Shit I overslept, tell her I will be right there...she bows a little then leaves the room.

Nomalanga is a beautiful young woman that can get any man she want instead of being stuck here being a rural wife to my parents. Yes to my parents because me and her have never been husband and wife. She has always been my parents wife. I got up and made the bed then went to bath and looked for clothes that left here and wore them and went out. As soon as my mother sees me she's beams with excitement.

Smangele: Mgazi wami omuhle unjani ndodana (my handsome Mgazi how are you son)

Mnqobi: Ndiyaphila Smangele kunjani kuwe? (am well Smangele how are you.) I said hugging her with a smile on my face. She pushed me off her and point her index finger at me and says

Smangele: Ngisehunyoko njalo Mnqobi ungakhohlwa ngizokusakaza mina mfana (am still your mother Mnqobi don't forget that, I will beat you boy)

Mnqobi: Ngiyaxolis a mah wami (am sorry mother)

Smangele: I missed you boy, you don't come home anymore.

Mnqobi: Am here now mother

Smangele: You don't look well what's wrong? Is Nhlakanipho okay?

Mnqobi: His fine mah in fact I went to see him before I came here and that's his car and driving.

Smangele: Oh my baby though what is he driving when you have his car, Yazi Mnqobi you bully my child.

Mnqobi: He didn't need it mah because his going away with his boss so he won't be needing the car.

Smangele: Mnqobi you have my son working in Joburg instead of going to school?

Mnqobi: That's not what am saying mah, do you

remember that when I was in varsity I also had a job.

Smangele: Yes I remember

Mnqobi: Well Nhlakanipho is doing the same thing.

Smangele: If it's what he wants then I guess it's fine but I don't want him to lose focus his supposed to graduate next year

Mnqobi: And he will mah I will make sure of it.

Smangele: Okay then let me get you food before your father comes back and steals you buka uzace kanjani Hayi maan Mnqobi (look how thin you are no maan Mnqobi) you have a wife to cook for you yet you leave her here with us and go work yourself to death in Joburg and not eat.... there we go Nhlakanipho did say she was going to stuff me with food. She's always like that every time we came home in her eyes we are thin as for taking Nomalanga with me I can't it will never happen She deserves someone who will love her and that's not me.

Mnqobi: Mother please dish for me before Mageba get here.

Mageba: Am already here

Says my father coming into the kitchen he seats next me and takes off his hat.

Mnqobi: Mageba

Mageba: Mgazi, hasambe siye ngale (lets go to the other side) we can't be sitting in the kitchen like women when they are about to gossip.

I laughed and walk out of the kitchen with him. He leads me to the kraal and he has a chair there a bunk we sit together looking at the horizon.

Mageba: Mgazi I can see that something is not sitting well with you, I saw it last night when you arrived what is the matter?

Mnqobi: Kanti akunalutho Mageba (there is nothing father)

Mageba: You know Mnqobi I am not a modern man I acknowledge that but that doesn't mean I don't know my children or that I don't love them. You are my eldest son and with you I did what my father did for me and chose a wife for you. I know you don't

want her believe me I understand but give her time, get to know her and maybe you might love her.

Mnqobi I will die one day and one thing actually two things I know for a fact is that your mother will not go hungry after am gone because you have been taking really good care of the business and the second is that I know that Nhlakanipho won't lack a father figure because you will be there for him like you are now.

My father has never sat and spoken to me like this. His making me so emotional right now and it doesn't help that am already heart broken. If my father sees me as the father figure to Nhlakanipho could a father betray a son like I wanted to do to Nhlakanipho when I woke up this morning? I don't thank so now this man is giving me more reasons to leave Nokukhanya alone. I didn't realize I had shed tears until he wipes them off.

Mageba: Don't cry son, whatever is eating you up I know you will soon find a solution to it one that will be in the best interest of everyone.

Wow "best interest of everyone" he says at the back

of my mind am asking myself “ what about me” but my answer comes down to the responsibility I have towards my brother.

Mnqobi: Ngiyakuzwa Mageba (I hear you Mageba) it's just that sometimes it hurts so bad that I don't see a reason to live.

His eyes popped out of their sockets and looks at me.

Mageba: But Mnqobi what is happening that is making you even think that being dead is better than living?

Mnqobi: Lutho baba yimpilo nje (nothing father it's just life)

Mageba: Life is hard my son I know but please Mnqobi do not make me bury you, I won't be able to take it if you do. Mnqobi I have lived and faced a lot of life's challenges and raised above them. I want you to live too and face your own challenges so that you can look back at the accomplishments you have made and be proud of yourself..

It's easy for him to say, he didn't fall in love with the

same woman as his brother. But I will do what's right even if it kills me.

Mnqobi: Baba ngines celo (father I have a request)

Mageba: Noma yhini ndodana (anything son)

Mnqobi: I want Nomalanga to be sent back to her maternal home, I don't love her and I don't see a future with her. Keeping her here is just blocking her from meeting the one she's supposed to be with.

Mageba: The only thing I can do about this is to ask Nomalanga if she wants to go back home and if she doesn't then there is nothing we can do. She's our wife now and if she doesn't want to go back then we can't make her.

Nomalanga comes our way holding a tray with food and my father stops talking she bows and gives me my food and turns to leave but my father calls her back.

Noma: Baba

Mageba: I just had a talk with your husband and he feels it's best for you go back home. What do you

have to say about that.

Noma: Baba ngiyazi ukuthi uMgazi akangithandi Kodwa ukubuyela emuva engeke ngikwazi. Baba ngizobukeka njenge sahluleki ekhaya nasesgodini sangakithi. (father I know that Mgazi doesn't love me but I can't go back. Father I will look like a failure at home and in my village)

Mnqobi: Why do you care what people think about you? Isn't your happiness more important than what people say?

Nomalanga: Mgazi am a woman and we women pride ourselves by different things than men. My family is very traditional just like yours and me going back will not only disgrace me but my father's name as well. A name that he prides himself with, how do you expect me to take that away from him? I would rather stay here and wait to see what faith has in store for me but please don't force me to go back home and break my father's heart because I won't be able to bare it.

Mageba: No one will force you to go back my child

we were just asking. You can go now.

Nomalanga : Thank you father... Mgazi

She walks away and am left defeated.

Mageba: Am beginning to think Nomalanga should have been Nhlakanipho's wife not yours.

We laughed, I know his just trying to cheer me up and I appreciate it because for the first time my father and I actually shared something more than just a greeting and how his farms are doing.

Please keep sharing and growing the family

Nomalanga on the picture

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:53] Tate: The Light

Insert 29

Nomalanga

Ever since I got married into this family my husband has never even greeted me, but today he did for the first time and I was happy. I came here with only grade 12 under my name and when my father in law saw that his son had no intentions of being a husband to me he sent me to school. Today am in agriculture and my father in law and I have started a small business of supplying small and medium businesses with vegetables. It's working well because it keeps me busy and I don't have to wonder around the house think about my life and the husband I don't really have. What I appreciate about Mngqobi is the fact that he never lead me on, never lead me to believe that something could happen between us and I appreciate that about him. Some men would have wanted to have bedroom dealings with me knowing very well that they will never be more than that. But he didn't today I still have my purity because he was thoughtful enough

not to take it from me knowing that he it will never amount to anything. It was his right to have me as his wife but he didn't and am grateful for that. I would be hurt by his behavior if I loved him but I don't I respect him as my husband but I don't love him because I don't know him. Him wanting to send me back was also thoughtful on his behalf but with a father like mine going home is not an option my father is proud and he takes his name seriously and me going back home would have destroyed him and everything he holds dear. My father is an orphan and the only thing he has is his name that he worked hard to establish. He was raised in the forest believe it or not by a man that was banished from his own home but he never told him where his home was he just lived in mud house in the forest deep inside my father said he was a seer that rescued him after being bitten by a snake he healed him and when he was healed he asked him to return home but my father had no home to return to because his parents died and the ants and uncles threw him out and told him that he was not their brothers child. He stayed with the man and he

taught him about tradition and its importance. He taught him traditional medicine and how to use it including roots. My father grew up as a herd boy for families who had live stock and that's how he and the old am survived. He never went to school, at the age of 16 he had his own cow given to him by one of the men he worked for he then took it to mate with the other cows that's how my father's cows increased. He built a home at the age of 20 but the old man died before he finished it. So my father is a man of his word a proud man who used his blood and sweat to get his place in society and am not about to take that away from him.

Nhlakanipho

We are in Pietermaritzburg Gora, Snakes and I. The General and Grinder will be coming tomorrow with Portia. We got the accommodation and now we are just lounging around having beers but my mind was far away thanking about approaching Portia and

making things official between us.

Snakes: You don't look yourself today kid what's up?

Gora: Woman

Nhlakanipho: What?

Gora: Am saying you have woman problem.

Nhlakanipho: How did you know

Snakes: We are old enough to know these things kid.

Nhlakanipho: So what should I do?

Gora: About what?

Nhlakanipho: My woman problem

Snakes: Dump her

Gora: How can he dump someone that is not his?

Snakes: Say what now?

Gora: The kid is not involved with the woman

Snakes: Are stressing over someone you haven't tapped?

Nhlakanipho: With her it's not about that, I love her,

what should I do?

Gora: Prepare your will and say how you want your funeral to be like. Make proper preparation as to where or who you want your money to go to.

Snakes: Why must he do that?

Gora: Because his in love with the General's daughter

Snakes: Shit!

Gora: Yep shit! Is right

Nhlakanipho: How do you know that?

Gora: I told you I have been in this game long enough and besides you don't make much effort of hiding it.

Nhlakanipho: Shit you think the General knows?

Snakes: hahaha now I understand haha Damn that man is a legend

Nhlakanipho: What?

Snakes: Don't tell me you don't see it?

Nhlakanipho: See what?

Gora: You still wet behind your ears boy.

Nhlakanipho: What do you mean?

Snakes: The General gave you that task of protecting his daughter because he knew how you felt about her.

Nhlakanipho: But how?

Gora: You didn't exactly hide it from the first day you saw her in that safe house 9 years ago

Nhlakanipho: Shit! He knew all this while?

Snakes: Yep haha

Nhlakanipho: Shit! Do you think he would have a problem if I date her?

Gora: That's not your problem right now, your problem is to get her to date you and when that happens Lani will have no problem accepting you even if his going to rough you up first.

Snakes: Yeah man his first priority is his daughter's happiness.

Nhlakanipho: Is it true that she's not his biological daughter?

Gora: Where the fuck do get that from?

Snakes: Let Lani hear you say that shit and you can kiss all the chances of having that girl goodbye.

Gora: Where is the hell did you get that from?

Nhlakanipho: I found out by mistake

Gora: Well you better forget you ever heard that shit. To Lani that girl is blood and if you say otherwise be my guest and am sure you will meet Lani and this time he will be coming for you.

Nhlakanipho: Okay I won't mention it again but I need help getting her to agree to go out with me.

Snakes: You have asked before?

Gora: Shit! You playing it safe this guy has chased away every guy that came her way.

Snakes: Shit that is fucked up man! What if she doesn't even feel you after so much work?

Nhlakanipho: The feeling of love is always mutual.

Gora: Where the hell did you get that shit from?

Nhlakanipho: A book

Snakes: You hopeless

Nhlakanipho: Is it not true?

Gora: Nigger you fucked up! If it worked don't you think she would have gone out with you by now?

Nhlakanipho: I don't care I love her and she will be mine just watch and see.

Gora: You whipped

Snakes: I say it again you hopeless.

It doesn't matter what they say but Portia will be mine, I didn't work this hard all these years only for her to choose another. I will not let that happen, even if she doesn't want me I don't think I can let her go. She's mine God damnit! She mine and mine alone!

Please keep sharing and growing the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:53] Tate: The Light

Insert 30

Mnqobi

Am back in Joburg and am buried in work when my phone rings, I look at it but don't answer because I don't know the number but the person is persistent so I answered and kept quiet.

Voice: Hello, hello

I know that voice

Mnqobi: Yeah

Voice: So now you answer your phone and not say anything?

Mnqobi: Who the hell are you?

Voice: Haibo buti I leave only yesterday and today am forgotten

A smile spreads on my face.

Mnqobi: Well I will be damned Nkanyezi ka mah

Nkanyezi: Unjani Mgazi (how are you Mgazi?)

Mnqobi: Ngiyaphila mntaka mah wena unjani? (am well

My brother and you?)

Nkanyezi: Am good, I tried calling Nhlakanipho but his phone doesn't go through

Mnqobi: Yeah his busy with work

Nkanyezi: Work? Did he eventually finish school?

Mnqobi: That's a topic for another day

Nkanyezi: No it's a topic for when I get there pick me up am at the airport

Mnqobi: What! Why didn't you tell me you were coming?

Nkanyezi: And ruin the surprise never!

Mnqobi: Am coming

Nkanyezi: Good I will be waiting

Mnqobi: Sure

I cut the call and rush to my team to take me to the airport. It's been so long since I last saw my brother because when he finished his grade 12 he wanted to go overseas and study there mother didn't approve but he wouldn't have it. He argued that Nhlakanipho and I got a chance to study overseas why can't he? So my parents let him go. I must say his doing very well for himself, you see I never had to worry much about Nkanyezi because his not in this business but I still had my people keep an eye on him while his there. I get to the airport and I see him coming towards me I guess he saw me first. He has a huge jacket on his arm, yeah London weather is no child's play. He gets to me and we hug, his buffer and looks much older than he actually is.

Mnqobi: Nkanyezi ka mah

Nkanyezi: Mgazi

Mnqobi: Am so glad to see you, you have grown.

Nkanyezi: So have you, now I can even see grey hair on your head

Mnqobi: Uyahlanya hasambe (you cray let's go)

He laughs at me and we get into the car and I instruct the driver to take me to my house.

Nkanyezi: why do you have drivers like you the president's son?

Mnqobi: Mageba is the president of the country didn't you hear

He laughs so hard

Nkanyezi: What a traditional country this will be if Mageba were to be president am sure he would make everyone go back to not wearing clothes and using electricity

Mnqobi: I laughed l... his not that bad though

Nkanyezi: Yeah, so tell me Nhlakanipho and school what happened there?

Mnqobi: Well he got a job that required for him to

move to Durban and he left school and moved by that time he had already met the woman of his dreams so he spent these years chasing after her and forgot about school.

Nkanyezi: She must be something if he has been chasing her for this long, what would happen if he lost his job and with no qualifications to fall back on?

Mnqobi: Nhlakanipho's job pays very well you can count him in the top 15 of the country's rich men he doesn't need a qualification but because our mother wanted an education for all of us he went back to school 2 years ago finished off his second year that he left and now he's doing his last and graduating next year March.

Nkanyezi: WOW am proud of him, he made something of himself and am glad he's finishing off school. So what's up with you and how is Nomalanga?

I huffed and he chuckles

Mnqobi: Am fine still single and Nomalanga still lives at home with our parents.

Nkanyezi: You mean you have never tapped that all these years?

Mnqobi: No I have never touched her, what's the use? I don't love her and sleeping with her will just complicate things.

Nkanyezi: You right, so did Nhlakanipho end up getting the girl?

My face hardens and my heart aches

Mnqobi: Not yet

Nkanyezi: What's going on Mnqobi?

Mnqobi: Nothing, we here let's go in am sure you tired it's a long flight from London to here

Nkanyezi: No it's not

Mnqobi: Go rest Nkanyezi we will talk when you have rested.

He goes up the stairs but I can see he still has questions but am not willing to answer them now. Nkanyezi is persistent and never lets go of anything and I know when he wakes up he will be back at it nagging me to tell him what's going on.

Nokukhanya

I have been having chest pains for the past two days, I feel sad all the time and sometimes I find myself crying, for what I don't know am just sad nje. My dad thinks it's because of the fact that am going to Zwelethu but I don't think that's the case because I know with him by my side nothing will happen. But what is this feeling am getting? I tried concentrating so that maybe I can sense who am supposed to helping that is hurting this much nothing happened and so I have up. We just got into Pietermaritzburg and my phone rings, am sitting next to my father in the car and uncle Grinder is driving, I take my phone out and answer it's Buhle.

Portia: Sthandwa sami

My dad shifts his attention to me and his face hardens. Ohkay

Buhle: Where are you? I want to visit am bored

Portia: I just got to Pietermaritzburg love

Buhle: What are you doing there?

Portia: Just some ceremony for my mother I told you what happened so I came to make things right.

Buhle: So you are there on your own and you don't tell me? So wena it's good when you help us but we can't be there when you need us

Portia: I never said that Bee I just didn't want to bother you

Buhle: WOW bother me? Just send me a location am coming

Portia: Okay

She cuts the call and my dad is still look at me

Lani: Wee Portia usuyajola manje (Portia are you dating now?)

Uncle grinder laughs

Portia: No dad that was just... my phone rings again and this time it's Sage

Portia: Sorry dad I have to take this

Portia: Sage

Sage: Where are you?

Portia: Pietermaritzburg why?

Sage: Good I will tell you when am in town and you can send me the location of where you at.

Portia: Sage am here for... she cuts me off

Sage: Wee nja I didn't ask you what you are there for I said I will tell you when am in town

Portia: You unbelievable!

Sage: I have been called worse

She cuts the call.

Lani: Please don't tell me that boy girl of yours is coming here

Portia: She is and Buhle too

Lani: Amen! Since when do you have so many friends?

Portia: It's only two people dad not many

Lani: Two people too many

Grinder: We here

Lani: Baby this is where you will be Nhlakanipho is going to be here with you

Portia: Where will you be?

Lani: the B&B down the road

Portia: Okay

I got out and uncle grinder helps with my bags Nhlakanipho is standing by the door he greets and shows me my room. I got in kick my shoes off and send the location my crazy friends. I wonder if Sage and Buhle will get along.

To be continued

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:53] Tate: The Light

Insert 31

Nokukhanya

I was sitting in my room waiting for my friends to arrive while listening to music on my phone with headphones on. The music must have been loud because the door opened and Nhlakanipho appeared and I took out my headphones as he walked in.

Nhlakanipho: I did knock

Portia: I understand but I didn't hear you because I had headphones on.

Nhlakanipho: Okay can we talk?

Portia: Sure no problem what's up?

Nhlakanipho: Look Portia I know this might come as a shock to you but I love you, am not going to go around in circles because I have been waiting for 9

years to actually tell you how I feel. I remember the first day I saw you, you were a ball of fire but I saw inside the fire the woman of my dreams. Back then you were young and I told myself that I would wait for you and I did. After 9 years today I get the chance to tell you how I feel. Please give me chance to show you just how much I love you.

Portia: WOW I don't know what to say except I didn't expect to hear this when you asked to talk.

Nhlakanipho: I know but this is how I feel, how I always felt about you please give me a chance.

Portia: Am sorry Nhlakanipho but I don't think I can. Listen you are a good guy, handsome with a great personality and any woman would be lucky to have you.

Nhlakanipho: Just not you right?

Portia: Am sorry but you working so closely with my father is another reason I can't be with you. Believe me I would have dated you if you were not so close to him but now he would never allow it.

Nhlakanipho: Your father will give us his blessings

when he sees that we are in love.

Portia: Am sorry but I can't

Nhlakanipho: Is there someone else?

Okay how do I tell him that I feel something for his brother without hurting him? Nhlakanipho is a good guy and believe me I would have dated him if wasn't working so closely with my father.

Portia: Don't do this Nhlakanipho please

Nhlakanipho: Portia I have known you for so long at least tell me if there is someone else who has your heart then I will back off.

Portia: There is someone but we are not dating I just like him.

Nhlakanipho: Do I know him?

Oh boy! How do I tell him it's his brother?

Portia: Yes you know him

Nhlakanipho: Who is it? Look this is not about me now but if there is someone in your life I need to know as your body guard so that I can check him

and make sure his no criminal.

Portia: His not a criminal I can assure you

Nhlakanipho: Well your father won't take my word for it so tell me so that I can check him out.

Portia: It's your bother

Nhlakanipho: Mngqobi?

His face hardens even more when he asks.

Portia. yes

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry to break your heart sweetheart but Mngqobi is married.

That hurt, why did he make a move on me if he is married? Or maybe I read the situation wrong I mean he didn't say he wanted me or anything like that we just danced. What made me even think that he was interested in me. Am hurt I won't lie and I can't fault him either because he didn't lead me on. What am I saying? I know nothing about dating so I don't know what my encounters with Mngqobi meant.

Portia: WOW I didn't know that

Nhlakanipho: Did he make a move on you without sharing that vital part of his life?

Portia: No no he didn't make a move on me I just... never mind

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry about Mngqobi but his married sweetheart please think of my proposal, I love you Portia with all of me. Please think about giving us a chance.

Portia: I... my phone rang..., am sorry I have to take this it's my friend

Nhlakanipho: Sure

He gets up and walks out.

Portia: Sage

Sage: Am outside come get me

She then cuts the call and I walk out, she's standing next to her car

Sage: My darling

Portia: Sage

Sage: I just came to add some feminine touch on your group so that you not surrounded by men. You did say you are always surrounded by men.

Portia: Mom is going to be here in the morning

Sage: Exactly your mother not a friend. Let's go and please tell me are the man you are with this time hot.

Portia: Very.

She squeals and rushes into the lodge and I follow behind laughing. We get into my room and she throws herself on the bed.

Sage: So what are you here for?

Portia: I came for a ceremony for my mother

Sage: But she's the one coming tomorrow Kodwa it's her thing?

Portia: No my biological mother she died years ago

Sage: On am sorry sweetie

Portia: It's okay it's happened years ago. Oh my other friend is coming

Sage: So am the only one you didn't invite

Portia: She invited herself too just like you.

Sage: Great I love her already

My phone rings and it's Buhle and I pick up.

Portia: Friend

Buhle: Am outside

I cut the call and go out I meet her by the door carrying a basket but I don't see what's inside it's covered. We go to my room and Sage squeals and hugs her like she knows her.

Sage: Am Sage her friend and you must be our friend the one we were waiting for.

Buhle: Buhle is the name doll and I loveeee your outfit

Sage: I know right!... Buhle and I laughed.... what do you have in the basket?

Buhle: This weekend is going to be depressing for our friend here so brought wine for today.

Sage: Yes girl now I love you even more

We take the basket and and go sit in the balcony and open the wine and drink while eating the snacks Buhle brought we are laughing and talking.

Gora

Snakes and I left Lani in his room going to Nhlakanipho because he couldn't get off the phone with his wife. They have been talking for over an hour like he didn't just see her a couple of hours go. when we drove in we see two cars we don't know parked in front of the lodge and we looked at each other. There shouldn't be any other cars but Nhlakanipho's because we booked the whole place. We drove in and parked when we got out we hear laughter and we walked forward and saw Portia and some white girl and another one who looked....

Gora: Snakes is that a man

Snakes: You mean the gay guy?

Gora: Do you see another man there

Snakes: No but yes that's a man.

Nhlakanipho comes out and sees us and comes our way am not sure if the girls and the man saw us because they seem very interested in what the man is saying.

Nhlakanipho: Gentleman

Gora: Ntwana (boy)

Snakes: Who are they?

Nhlakanipho: Friends of Portia's

Gora: You let the guy hang around her too?

Nhlakanipho: His no threat, his a woman too.

Gora: Mmm mina ngifuna umlungu loya angikaze ngajola nomlungu (I want the white lady, I have never date a while woman before)

Snakes: She's albino not white

Gora: Same thing to me she's white and I want her.

Nhlakanipho: No leave her alone.

Gora: Haibo there is Portia why do you want them

all?

Nhlakanipho: She rejected me and I don't want them all am just keeping her friends safe from you.

Snakes: She rejected you, so you spoke to her and she rejected you?

Nhlakanipho: That's what am saying

Gora: Sorry man at least now you can move on.

Nhlakanipho: No am not moving on because the one she likes is married and even if he wasn't Portia is mine and am not letting her go.

Snakes: You can't force her man

Nhlakanipho: I won't but I will make sure no other man has even a second with her until she sees me as the right one

The way he said that makes me worried, he was rejected but he looks like someone who's not giving up and I admire that I do but I will have to keep an eye on him. But not tonight because I plan on getting my white woman.

Please keep sharing and growing the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:54] Tate: The Light

Insert 32

Mnqobi

I have never had so much fun in my entire life, having Nkanyezi here has been good for me. Him being here made me forget about my sorrows and enjoy life a little. We went to the shooting range then from there we went paint balling and this guy cheated all the way. It was fun though but he hasn't stopped nagging me about what's bothering me he says he won't leave until I tell him. He was supposed to be home yesterday but he said his not leaving until I tell him what's going on, he says I need someone to look out for me because I look out

for everyone else but myself and his here to do that. That made me very emotional because not once did I have someone to look out for me or care about how am feeling, I left him there after he said that and locked myself in this study and shed a few tears, my brother has grown and wants to look out for me. His been knocking on the door for a while now and ended up saying his going to sit outside the door until I open. I move to the door and open and he has a six pack of beers next to him drinking leaning against the wall.

Mnqobi: You look Baba Mkhize

He laughs baba Mkhize is an old man back home he likes to drink so much that when he drinks he leans against the wall so that he doesn't fall.

Nkanyezi: Is the old man still alive?

Mnqobi: He is I saw him when I was home a few days ago

Nkanyezi: His die hard that one remember when he fell from a cliff and when we got him he only had a few scratches yet when Bongani fell from the same

cliff he broke an arm

I laughed thinking of that incident baba Mkhize was drunk out of his mind and walked home late and it was dark, he went the wrong way and fell off the cliff. We found him in the morning while herding cows he was sleeping there, we thought he was dead.

Nkanyezi: Khuluma nami bafo kwenzakalani (talk to me brother what is going on)

Mnqobi: It's personal

Nkanyezi: Bull shit! When is everything never personal for you?

Mnqobi: Am still older than you Nkanyezi

Nkanyezi: I know that believe me I do but this is no time for that, tell me what's going on am old enough to handle it.

Mnqobi: Okay come let's sit

Nkanyezi: No you sit right here next to me, we have beers right here so sit.

I shake my head and sat down next to him and took

a beer, open and gulp down a large sip.

Mnqobi: Remember the girl I told you Nhlakanipho is in love with?

Nkanyezi: Yes what about her?

Mnqobi: Well I have never met her all these years and at work we happened to be working on her father's case and she came up, I didn't know she was the same girl because she is now adopted by someone else so when I found out I thought she had something to do with her biological father's dealings. To cut the story short I fell in love with the girl and she seemed to be taken by me too. When I went home a few days ago Nhlakanipho and went to the club I met the girl there and still the connection was too strong between us that I feel empty when she's not near me. We went to where Nhlakanipho was in the VIP section only to find out she is the same girl our brother is in love with.

Nkanyezi: You telling me that you and Nhlakanipho are in love the same girl?

Mnqobi: Yes

Nkanyezi: Who does the girl like?

Mnqobi: I don't know man

Nkanyezi: This is simple to me Nhlakanipho met the girl years ago and didn't make a move yes you said she was young then but what about the time she was in varsity? The way I see it this girl likes you.

Mnqobi: It doesn't matter Nhlakanipho is my brother and he saw her first

Nkanyezi: Now that a load of bullshit! Just because he saw her first doesn't mean they dated and it certainly doesn't mean she like him. Mnqobi for once in your life follow your heart pursue the girl and if she rejects you then let her be.

Mnqobi: What's funny is that I have never loved anyone my whole life I don't even have that first love kind of thing because in high school I had to grow up fast especially after being chosen for the program. Girls took a back seat in my life and when I finally find love years later I can't have her because my brother loves her too.

Nkanyezi: Mnqobi Zulu, Mgazi ka Mageba I have

never asked you for anything in my life. You always looked out for everyone but me.

Mnqobi: That's because you have always been responsible and you never needed me much.

Nkanyezi: But I need you now

Mnqobi: What do you need Nkanyezi? I will do anything for you because 1 you are my little brother and 2 I have never done anything for you so name it and it's done.

Nkanyezi: Ask this girl on a date tell her how you feel and if she doesn't feel the same way then move on.

Mnqobi: I would do anything for you but that brother.

Nkanyezi: I just knew you never loved me like you love Nhlakanipho

Mnqobi: What how can you say that?

Nkanyezi: What have you done to show me that you love me as much as you love your beloved Nhlakanipho huh? Nothing! Am leaving

Mnqobi: What do you mean you are leaving?

Nkanyezi: Am going home to our parents at least Smangele loves me.

He gets up and goes upstairs a few minutes later he comes back with his bags.

Mnqobi: You can't leave like this Nkanyezi

Nkanyezi: I will be back home the day you decide to be my brother and actually prove that you love me as much as you love Nhlakanipho you will find me there.

Mnqobi: How does going out with this girl show you that I love you?

Nkanyezi: it will show me that am not invisible in your eyes anymore, it will show me that I have a voice and a brother who will always be there to listen to me. Most of all it will prove to me that I can take care of you.

He walks out and I quickly take my phone and make arrangements at the airport for him to be taken to my jet when he gets there. His putting me in a difficult position right now and am between a rock and a hard place.

Nokukhanya:

Mom arrived this morning and we made our way to the Luthuli residence, we pass my old school and memories of me and Noma-Africa in those grounds come back rushing on my head including the day her mother died. When we approached my home memories of the day my mother died come back rushing, the mob at our gate shouting and singing for the witch to be killed, my father handing her over like nothing. I tear rolls down my cheeks and I wipe it off. We get to the gate and the convoy of cars stop one after the other. My dad gets out first followed by mom, I look out the window and I see neighbors looking out the windows and some standing in their yards looking our way.

Sage: It's time now baby

Buhle: We are by your side every step of the way.

I smile and nod at them and we got out. My brother Banele is standing by the door, he looks so much

like Zwelethu. I got to the gate and open and got in followed by my friends, my dad and my mom. The uncles said they will wait outside for the truck bringing the goat and the cow for the ceremony. I got to the door and Banele opens it wide and we made our way in.

Banele: Who are you?

Nokukhanya: Am your sister

Banele: My sister?

Voice: Banele who is that?

Zwelethu's voice comes from the lounge, the place hasn't changed much except for the furniture. I follow the voice to the lounge with my family and friends behind me.

Nokukhanya: Good morning Mr Luthuli

His eyes looked like they were about to pop out of their sockets his shocked.

Zwelethu: Daddy's lucky charm you back

I ignore that and look at him.

Portia: Can we sit?

Zwelethu: Of course yes

We sit on the couches facing him.

Zwelethu: How are you my baby

That repulses me, how can he call me that?! I ignore him once again.

Portia: You already know my mom and dad those are my friends.

Zwelethu: His not your father! I am

Banele: Father is she really my sister?

Zwelethu: Yes now go to your room.

Banele goes but his eyes are set on me.

Zwelethu: What are you here for?

Nokukhanya: We are here to do a bringing home ceremony for mom her spirit is still roaming around here she needs to be lead home and laid to rest properly.

Zwelethu: That will need a goat to be slaughtered

where she died and a cow when she's brought back to accompany her.

Lani: Don't worry all that is sorted the truck with the goat and cow is outside.

Zwelethu: How did you know what is needed? Did you go to a sangoma

Portia: No we didn't I just knew and another thing that brings me here is to warn you that someone is after your blood.

Zwelethu: I know that and am looking at him.

Lani: You will die while you still looking at me waiting for me to kill you. Whole Your real enemies will do so and you won't even notice.

Zwelethu: Sies you not even denying it.

Sage: Yhoo waze wane drama nangu umntu (Yhoo he has drama)

Zwelethu: Do not open your mouth here young man!

Sage: You mean young lady not man lady

Portia: We will go to the grounds now to do the

ceremony

Zwelethu: Am coming with I don't trust the people you brought here

Lani: The feeling is mutual

We followed each other going to the park where it all happened uncle Mbuso was holding the goat walking besides me with my dad. When we got to the park.

Narrated

They got to the park and Nokukhanya fell on her knees. Her father rushed to her asking what the problem was but she didn't say anything she was just looking ahead at something only she can see. Where she was looking her mother was still there with a car tire around her neck she's screaming and shouting for her to run before they catch her. Her spirit is not at rest she's been reliving that day ever

since she died she always comes back to the same park to look for her daughter. While Lani was holding a crying Nokukhanya he felt his hands burn and he let go of her. She's started burning and they moved back the fire ball of fire around her started getting bigger and bigger. She stood up and went to where her mothers spirit was kneeling.

Gora: I told you Lani and you wouldn't believe me back then. Believe me know huh?

Lani: I do Gora okay where is she going?

Gora: To consult with her fellow you know who.

Lani: Don't even say that word here

Gora: Mmm you know what take the goat I will be standing back there when you need me.

Lani: Yekela ukuba yigwala Gora...stop being a coward Gora

Gora: Call me whatever you want but I will be standing there

Zwelethu: What is this?

Lani: Why don't you ask her when she's done

Zwelethu: We need to put her out she's on fire

Lani: Go get water Zwelethu I will help you put the fire out when you come back

Zwelethu ran gong to get the water Lani just looked at him and laughed shaking his head.

Nokukhanya kneeled in front of her mother and held her hands

Themeblihle: Run my baby before they come for you please run Nokukhanya run!!

Nokukhanya started praying holding her mother's hands she prayed like never before. Clouds starting gathering quickly as she prayed, rain fell from the sky thunder and lightning doing their thing but she didn't stop praying. When she was done a light peaked through the dark rainy clouds and shined where the spirit was kneeling, Thembelihle cleared up, the blood was no longer there, the tire she was looking beautiful smiling at her daughter.

Thembelihle: Thank you for setting me free baby.

Nokukhanya: I love you so much mom

Thembelihle: I love you too baby, but remember am not leaving you alone, you have a mother In Thembeka and a father in Khangelani. And please continue to use your gift for the good. Lastly forgive Zwelethu greed drove him to it and now his paying for his sins.

Nokukhanya: Am just glad I get to say goodbye now

Thembelihle: Between me and you there are no goodbyes because I will always be with you.

She then dissolved into particles and went up with the light. After she was gone the rain stopped. She turned back and looked at her father and nodded her head and Lani brought the goat forward.

Nokukhanya lit the incense and spoke to the ancestors then poked the goat and it made a sound she then asked her father to cut its throat he did and she put out her hands and the blood dripped into them until they were full and she sprinkled it all around where her mother died. They then burnt the goat there and they stood until it finished burning, they took its bones and went back to the house.

Passing Zwelethu who had a bucket of water being

held back by Gora. When they passed everyone followed.

To be continued

Please keep sharing and growing the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:54] Tate: The Light

Insert 33

Nkanyezi

All the way home I was thinking about how unfair it is for parents to expect the older ones to be strong like they don't have feelings or hearts that break like any other child. I grew up seeing my brother as

happy person but one day after that 6 months thing they went to my brother was never the same.

Nhlakanipho as well but he was better, the Mngqobi that used to laugh and joke around wasn't there anymore and his qualities of laughing and joking around were now taken by the shy and reserved Nhlakanipho. My father used to say he wished Nhlakanipho was the first born because he resembled him more than Mngqobi and even his personality. But after that camp thing Mngqobi was more of my father and Nhlakanipho was the clown. I used to watch him not even laugh at jokes or even attempt to smile when a joke is made. He became more attentive to the people Nhlakanipho and I hangout with to a point that he would stock us even when we hang out with our friends. Nhlakanipho seemed not to mind this while I thought it would be a good thing to stay at home more and study more so that he won't have to work overtime looking out for me and Nhlakanipho at the same time. Mageba loved the new Mngqobi and even started calling him Mgazi and when mom asked why he chose to call him that specific clan instead of the others he said

he now looked and acted more like Mgazi and gave my mother a long history of how Mgazi our ancestor was. I Remember my mother getting angry saying that she doesn't want her son to be called and associated to that all his life but my father never listen and we all got used to the name and calling him that but my Mageba never gave him the reason and the lesson behind him calling him that specific ancestor. A lot of things at home were said in my presence because my father didn't see me as someone who will amount to anything. He said this because after I decided to give Mnqobi a break and stay home and study more my mother started babying me and I enjoyed the attention. Mageba gave Mnqobi more responsibilities and started grooming him to take over the family business and he did as soon as he finished school. What I mean to say is Mnqobi's career was chosen for him, his responsibilities were chosen for him, I also think that camp thing that changed him was also chosen for him and even his wife was chosen for him. Mageba forced that girl on Mnqobi but instead of saying no Mnqobi stayed away from home and we

saw him less and less because of Mageba. I say Mageba because Nomalanga didn't choose this it was chosen for her and according to what Mageba said her father is exactly like him. It's was like some stupid Royalty shit that didn't make sense even when they tried to explain it. What am trying to say it that because Mngqobi is older his expected to just roll over and do what's best for everybody else but him. Mageba always said "Mngqobi is older and must lead by example. A leader doesn't always get what he wants and doesn't lead with feelings. A leader does things and make decisions for the good of the people" I never really understood what he meant until I saw him force things on Mngqobi time and time again. I just hope that this time he will think of himself and do what he wants, I blackmailed him yes and believe me that was the only way. I know his feeling guilty wherever he is for neglecting me growing up and focusing more on Nhlakanipho but little does he know that I stayed away and behaved for him, thinking that I will get my old brother back but I never did. But he did make sure to be there for me at school games and award

ceremonies because I became a nerd. I appreciate that about him because Mageba never went there and when I asked him to come he would ask me “what is that for? Is it something that will give you money? Some thing to eat maybe?” And when I say no he would say “I will not leave my cows that feed you and me to waste time watching them give you useless things” but Mngqobi stepped up. Games and award ceremonies were our thing. He would come watch then take me out and get me whatever I wanted. I don’t know where he got the money from but whatever I wanted he would get. He got me my first laptop when I won the number one position in the whole school on maths and physics. That day I will never forget and I just hope my blackmail gets him the one thing he wants for himself not for me, not for Nhlakanipho or our parents but for him.

Nokukhanya

The ceremony went well, when we came back the

cow was slaughtered and my uncle had dug a grave that the bones of the goat were buried in as a resemblance of my mother's remains. The cow was slaughtered to accompany her and the neighbors came. Some of them were there the day my mother was killed and they were participating yet today they are here eating meat and laughing like they are not the reason I don't have a mother today. Some of them even have the guts to ask me where I have been and whatever became of me. But I didn't mind I was grateful because the meat had to be eaten and finished today. Zwelethu is still shocked to say the least about me being on fire and having the gift. We are sitting outside with my friends eating meat when a limo stops by our gate and a tall beautiful woman steps out of it. When I laid my eyes on her I knew who she was and stood up and went running to where my father was, he saw me coming and stood up coming my way.

Lani: Baby what's wrong?

Nokukhanya: She's here daddy she's here

Lani: Who baby?

When I was about to answer him we heard gun shots and we take off running to where they come from. It's a mess people crying and running around not knowing what they are doing. Another gun shot came and we followed to the gate where Zwelethu was kneeling he had been shot on both his legs and shoulder the lady is holding a gun.

Zwelethu: Amanda baby please don't do this

He begged

Amanda: You shipped me off to Paris not knowing that I know that you cheated and got another woman pregnant after I made my father sign you as partner in our businesses you went and did this? Not to mention getting your wife killed for your own selfish reasons. You see Zwelethu and am not the stupid model you thought I was, you forgot about me the moment your son was born but worry not I am here to remind you who I really am. In case you forgot I am Amanda Grootbom daughter of the great tiger the one you stole from and am here to pay him back for what you did to him and me.

She said and shot Zwelethu right on the chest. Then pointed a gun at Banele who was crying kneeling next to his father I took a step forward to protect him but uncle Mbuso beat me to it as he came from behind and took the gun from her. He gave it to uncle snakes but Amanda turned and punched uncle Mbuso in the eye and my father laughed next to me holding my hand. Uncle Mbuso pulled her outside the gate but she was fighting him all the way, her people came and got her pointing guns and uncle Mbuso who just clicked his tongue and shoved her towards them and came back to the yard. Ambulance arrived and took Zwelethu and I went to Banele and touched him.

Banele: Don't you dare lay your hands on me! This is all your fault we were fine before you came along and ruined everything with your people! This happened because of you and if my father dies his blood will be on your hands!!! No wonder he never spoke of you, you are disgrace to his name!!

Lani: Hey boy who the hell do you think you are speaking to my daughter that way? Do you even

know the kind of monster you are defending now?

Sage: Habe Hayi uyanya wena nja ufuze nje uyihlo
(hey no you talk shit now you dog you just like your
father)

Nokukhanya: Leave him his hurt

Buhle: Haibo and you are not?

Nokukhanya: My feelings don't matter

Lani: Not when am around

Sage: Me too

Buhle: Lets go to the car friend you have done what
you came here for now let's go

Banele: Never set your stinking feet here ever again!

Lani: I will make sure of it boy and please don't
come looking for her because I will forget you are
child and deal with you accordingly.

We went to the car and Buhle drove us to the lodge,
her, Sage. Mom and me. My dad and the others
stayed behind to question Amanda.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:54] Tate: The Light

Insert 34

Gora/Mbuso

Every time I get close to Lani's witch I come back with either emotional bruises or physical ones. I saved myself the first time by keeping my distance when she became that fire ball. I really thought I will leave here intact but boy was I wrong! I now have a blue eye given to me by none other than skinny and bones mistress of Zwelethu. I swear if that guy lives am going to kill him myself, Lani makes his way to me and am mad as hell at him.

Lani: Gore did you contact the commander yet?

Gora: Why must I do it, are you not the General?

Lani: I am but...

Gora: No buts Lani, if you want the commander call him I don't even know why you want him or you scared of the skinny woman.

Lani: To be honest am very scared of her I mean she did give you that blue eye which shows how dangerous she is.

Gora: You know what she's still here am going there to beat the shit out of her because you don't even apologize or acknowledge that I got this protecting your damn daughter.

I leave him there going to the direction of the skinny woman. He runs after me and grabs my arm and I stop and look at him.

Lani: Gora you cant beat a woman we don't beat women remember?

Gora: That damn mentality is the reason I got this blue eye to begin with.

Lani: Am sorry

Gora: Not as sorry as she will be when am done with her

Lani: What are you up to Gora.

Gora: J ust wait and see better yet call the commander to sort out his clients mess.

I leave him there and go to the car and made a call the man friend of Portia's, I got both their numbers yesterday when we met them. He answered

Sage: Sage speaking

Gora: Darling it's me Mbuso

Sage: What do I owe the pleasure?

Gora: Please come back to the house someone is messing with me big time and I can't touch her because she's a woman.

Sage: Say no more am on my way.

Gora: Thanks

Sage: You owe me.

Gora: I know.

I cut the call and got back to Lani with a smile on my face.

Lani: Mbuso what have you done?

Gora: Why do you have to assume the worst of me?

Lani: Because I know you Gora and that smile is mischievous. You better have not beaten the poor woman

Gora: Poor woman you say! Does this blue eye say poor woman to you?

Lani: What have you done Mbuso?

Gora: Just wait and see. What did the commander say?

Lani: He's already on the way here he arrived in Durban this morning.

Gora: Great he can take care of this mess and close the case on this moron

Lani: You still think Zwelethu is worse after meeting the baby mama.

Gora: That one is a hood rat did you hear what she

said when the boy told her the father got shot because of us?

Lani: I did but I will let them be because they are in for a great surprise because the legacy she's talking about is no more. Let's see what she and her son will do.

My phone rings it's Sage I smile going to the gate without answering I get to him and his mouth is hung open.

Sage: What the hell happened to you?

Gora: She caused this

Sage: She beat you?

Gora: Yep when I got her after the shooting.

Sage: I didn't notice that, what do you want me to do?

Gora: Get me my revenge Sage and I will give you whatever you want.

Sage: Whatever I want?

Gora: Yes

Sage: Okay I want R20 000 in my account for a new

outfit, a nail do and hair because things might get messy here women are savages.

I take out my phone he calls his account number and I transfer. His phone beeps and he leaves me standing there she goes to where the Amanda woman is standing next to her bodyguard he makes it as if he passing and the next thing I hear sound that satisfies me. Lani gets to my side

Lani: What the hell happened why is the boy girl fighting with Amanda?

Gora: Sage is getting me revenge

Lani: What if her bodyguards beat him up?

Gora: Then I step in because they are not women for now let's watch while they try to separate the car fight.

Lani laughs and Sage is really giving it to the woman bush shouting "who gave you the right to give that beautiful face a blue eye huh! Your business here was your boyfriend but you went too far" the girl has his hair pulling them. Okay I understand now why he wanted that money, am

laughing non stop with Lani and Snakes.

Lani: if the commander doesn't get here soon he will find his client in a bad shape.

Gora: She deserves it.

Snakes: But she can fight too just that Sage has the power of a man so she's at a disadvantage.

Lani: How did you think of calling him anyway.

Gora: It was your ungrateful ass that made me call him to avenge me.

Snakes: What did you do Lani that got the poor woman beaten by a man in women's clothes.

Lani: My only sin was laughing when the girl gave him the blue eye.

Gora: Don't forget not saying thank you after I protected your daughter

Lani: But she was not aiming at her but at the spoilt brad boy.

Gora: Doesn't matter this is your people's mess and I dealt with it while you laughed

Snakes: hahah the way you complain one would swear you are on your periods.

Gora: Don't forget you are not a woman snakes so I will beat you up and Lani won't say a thing.

Snakes: Unganya boy

Gora: Try me then

Lani laughed I don't even know what the fool is laughing at, he did this nx.

Mnqobi

I got a call from the General after I finished organizing my dinner date for tomorrow. Her saying no to the date is not an option my relationship with both her and my brother depends on this date so her saying no is not an option. He calls and tells me about our client who shot Zwelethu and I don't give a shit what happens to that man but I say am coming anyway because it's time we close this case so that I can focus on other things. I drive into

Pietermaritzburg and I rush through it going to the Luthuli residence. I don't plan on staying here long and Mokukhanya better not be there because she will make me lose focus. I want her alone where I will be able to have her in my arms once again.

“Focus Mngobi “ I reprimand myself as I got to Zwelethu's neighborhood. A lot of cars our cars plus a limo is parked on the streets and there are a lot of people standing outside. As I drive through I see a lady shouting and swearing, her nose is bleeding and her hair is a mess. Whoever she got into a fight with sure did a number on her. I find a spot to park and I get out and look for the General, I see him inside the yard with his sidekicks I walk to them and I see the other one with a blue eye and the weird one who always carries a snake standing next to them.

Mngobi: Gentleman

Them: Commander

Mngobi: Where is my client am in a rush?

The blue eyed guy answered

Gora: You just passed her

Mnqobi: Where?

Gora: She's that hot mess with. Bleeding nose

Mnqobi: What happened?

Lani: Gora got revenge

Mnqobi: What? We beat up women now?

Gora: Oh no! The lady over there helped me out.

I look and see a gay guy busy fixing himself next to the car. I shake my head and walked away to my client, I did what I came here to and asked her after this she must meet me back in Joburg to finalize the paperwork. I bit farewell to the guys and the General and I drive off. On the way I dialed Nokukhanya's number my guys got it for me. It rings for a while and her sweet voice comes on and I almost lost control of the car.... stupid me I stop on the side of the road and answer

Convo

Mnqobi: Nkosazane

Nokukhanya: Mngqobi

Mngqobi: Yes it's me, how are you holding up?

Nokukhanya: Am fine

She says she's fine but she's not convincing her voice is low.

Mngqobi: No you not but you will tell me all about it tomorrow evening.

Nokukhanya: What is happening tomorrow evening?

Mngqobi: Am taking you out to dinner

Nokukhanya: I don't think I should Mngqobi

Mngqobi: Come to dinner with me Nkosazane then you can tell me what you think you should or shouldn't do.

Nokukhanya: Mngqobi

Mngqobi: Please Nkosazane entle (beautiful princess)it's just dinner I came all the way from Joburg just to have dinner with you please say yes.

Nokukhanya: Oh Mngqobi

Mnqobi: Please

I don't beg anyone but here I am begging the woman of my dreams to have dinner with me both for me and my brother

Nokukhanya: Fine I will come text me the address

Mnqobi: No Nkosazane that is not a gentleman's way, I will pick you up at 7

Nokukhanya: Okay I will send the address

Mnqobi: No need, see you tomorrow Nkosazane entle (beautiful princess)

Nokukhanya: Bye Mnqobi

I cut the call with a huge smile on my face, shit! Why am I so stupid, why did I say I will pick her up, where will the General be when I do that? Think Mnqobi think! I call Nkanyezi and he picks up like his phone was in hand.

Convo

Nkanyezi: Mgazi

Mnqobi: I can't pick her up at her home her father is my boss and his very cruel when is comes to his daughter

Nkanyezi: Send a driver

He says and cuts the call, I guess am still in the dog house with him.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:54] Tate: The Light

Insert 35

Mnqobi

Am at the restaurant waiting for my date to arrive, I booked the whole restaurant not to buy her but to

have the privacy we deserve without the disturbance of other people. Am in a slim fit suit and I sent a dress to her. I have never done something like this but I had a lot of help from Nkanyezi from sending a driver to pick her up to sending the dress she will wear tonight with shoes and a diamond necklace. I hope she doesn't think am looking down on her or something. The lights are deem at the restaurant and music is playing in the background. Am nervous not for the date but of her reaction when I tell her how I feel. I hear the car outside and I stand up from the table and look at the door. It opens and she walks in looking breathtaking, I walk towards her as she walks towards me, now that she's here I want nothing but to have her in my arms. I get to her and pull her into a hug and she rests her head on my chest and right there I feel complete.

Mngobi: You look beautiful nkosazane

She's blushes and looks down. I take her hand in mine and walk her to the table, I pull a chair out for her and she sits then I take my chair. The waiter

comes and asks what we will be drinking and I ask for a glass of whiskey I need it and she asks for cranberry juice.

Mnqobi: Thank you for agreeing to this I appreciate it.

Nokukhanya: Thank you for the invite

Mnqobi: Now tell me what is or was bothering you yesterday?

Nokukhanya: Just family drama nothing much but am okay now.

Mnqobi: You really are beautiful

She blushes once again and look to her side trying to hide it....

Mnqobi: Am glad you are okay now, tell me why didn't you want to have dinner with me?

Before she could respond the waiter comes with our drinks, we thank him and he leaves after telling us that he will be bring them starters shortly. I ordered 3 different starters, 3 different mains and 3 different desserts. I want her to choose what she wants so

they will bring each meal in a curt and she will choose what she wants.

Nokukhanya: It's just that I have heard a lot about you.

This has Nhlakanipho written all over it, I wonder what he told her.

Mnqobi: That makes me think that you didn't hear good things at all if you didn't want to come here because of what you heard.

Nokukhanya: I don't know if what I heard is good or not but hey here I am.

Mnqobi: Here you are indeed Nkosazane

The starter arrives, the first it's shrimp, the second is calamari and the third is seafood risotto. She choose risotto and I smile because it's my personal favorite. We have the same starter.

Nokukhanya: Why am I here Mnqobi?

Mnqobi: You are here because I want you here to have dinner with me.

Nokukhanya: Mmm

I hate that response because it means she's not interested and that alone makes me want to get up and leave before getting my heart crushed once again.

Mnqobi: Nokukhanya Luthuli Nkosazane entle... beautiful princess.... you are here today because my heart yearns your love, my eyes seek to see your beauty and you smile every day, my body yearns to be close to you, my arms yearn to hold you and my souls yearns to be connected to yours.

Nokukhanya: Mnqobi

That comes out as a whisper from those beautiful full lips of hers. The bottom one is thinner than the top they beautiful.

Mnqobi: Nkosazane you have to know that this is my first rodeo, I have never in my entire miserable life done this. Yes there have been women but I have never wined and dined them. That was mainly because I never felt for them what I feel for you and please don't ask me what I feel because as I said I have never done this and I don't know this feeling.

It's foreign and unusual to me but all I know is that it's strong to a point that when am not near you I feel empty and cold.

Nokukhanya: Mngqobi stop, I won't allow you to butter me up with these beautiful words. You are married Mngqobi and what you are saying to me is not appropriate.

Mngqobi: It's not appropriate? So tell me Nkosazane who must I say them to for them to be appropriate?

Nokukhanya: Your wife will be a good start

Mngqobi: Now before we move on let's address something quickly, when I said women came and went but I never felt this way I meant that. Now the wife you are talking about I don't even count her in the women I have been with because I have never been with her, never had any physical contact with her not even a handshake. The first time I greeted her was last week when I was home before then I have never said a word to her.

Nokukhanya: What are you saying?

Mngqobi: What am saying is that my marriage was

arranged and Nomalanga the girl you call as my wife is nothing to me in fact last week asked my parents to let her go back home because I will never be with her but she refused to leave. The story about me and Nomalanga is complicated and Nhlakanipho knows that very well and I know his the one who told you. Am not mad but all am saying is that I wish He told you everything as it is. So no Nkosazane I can't say the same words I just said to you to the woman you call my wife because I don't feel anything for her.

Nokukhanya: Am sorry I jumped into conclusion without hearing you out.

Mnqobi: It's okay Nkosazane but you should know that if you don't want to be with me because there is Nomalanga hanging over my head then am sorry but I will not accept that.

Nokukhanya: Are you using me Mnqobi?

That hurt me, what have I done for her to think that I maybe using her.

Mnqobi: Why would you ask me that?

Am getting angry I feel it, why would she think that about me?

Nokukhanya: Because not so long ago Nhlakanipho confessed his love for me.

Mnqobi: What Nhlakanipho does or doesn't do has nothing to do with me, to make things clear yes Nhlakanipho saw you first 9 years ago and he told me about the girl he fell for. I never met you until the day of your graduation and I fell for you. The scene at the club was me realizing that I had fallen for the same girl my brother fell for so I left.

Nokukhanya: I understand

Mnqobi: I hope from now on we won't talk about anyone else but me and you. Am not going to beg you to be with me or try to make my brother look bad because he's not a good guy and if you decide to be with him you will be loved and taken care of.

It hurt me to say that but I can't force her to be with me if it's Nhlakanipho she wants.

Nokukhanya: I rejected him

She says in a low voice, am happy about the news but am sad for my brother. I mean he had loved this woman for years only for her to reject him. I wonder how his feeling I need to call him after this.

Mnqobi: You rejected him?

Nokukhanya: Yes

Mnqobi: Why?

Nokukhanya: Because there is someone else.

That hurt more than any pain I have ever felt before, there is someone else, those words keep ringing in my head and I can't seem to shake them.

Mnqobi: There is someone else, okay then that's good I guess. I just want you to be happy with whoever you are with.

Nokukhanya: That's the thing, am not with him in fact I didn't know if he liked me or not until a few minutes ago.

Mnqobi: Am sure he does... then it registers to me.... wait what did you say?

Nokukhanya: That you are the guy I like Mnqobi

I didn't have words because a few minutes ago I thought I had lost her. I stood up from my chair and gave her my hand and she took it. I took her into my arms and embraced her. She laid her head on my chest and my heart boomed with happiness she was mine, she is mine. I smiled and pushed her off me a little and she looked at me. Our eyes locked and I leaned in for a kiss, her lips are soft and tasted even better than I had imagined.

Mnqobi: Thank you for giving me a chance
MaLithuli

Nokukhanya: Thank you for choosing me

I pulled her closer to me again and captured her lips, possessing them and enjoyed the taste of them against mine. I pulled out and opened my chair and sat then I pulled her to sit on my lap. We were just admiring each other and our food had gone cold but none of us minded.

Nokukhanya: How is this going to work because you are based on Joburg and am here.

Mnqobi: We will make it work I promise you that you

won't feel my absence in your life.

Nokukhanya: That going to be difficult

Mnqobi: What you don't understand is that I don't think I can be away from you for a long period of time so believe me when I say you won't feel my absence in your life and so will I.

Nokukhanya: I would like that.

Mnqobi: Baby our relationship wont be easy, that I want you to understand. A lot of people won't be happy with it and that includes my brother.

Nokukhanya: My father

Mnqobi: Mine as well but I want you to know that I will fight for us, for you, all I ask is that you don't give up on me, that you don't ever think of walking away from me.

Nokukhanya: I can't promise you that but I am willing to try.

Mnqobi: That's all I ask

I kiss her again and she responds quickly. I think am addicted to her lips and having her in my arms

already.

Nokukhanya: It's very late now I should leave.

Mnqobi: I will take you home.

Nokukhanya: Do you want to sabotage this relationship even before it starts?

Mnqobi: I just want to be with you a little longer.

Nokukhanya: I know because I feel the same way.

Mnqobi: Fine your driver is outside.

She attempts to get up but I hold her in place and stood up with her, here in my arms is where she belongs. I carry her out and walk towards the car and the driver opens the door. I put her down and kissed her one more time before she gets into the car. I close the door and wait outside until the car is out of sight and still I stood there not believing that she was mine. I felt like shouting out to the world that she was now mine. I think I stood there for more than 45 minutes before I got into the car and drove off to my hotel. In the elevator going up to my room I have the most stupid grin on my face and I

keep imagining her in my arms. I feel empty again but it won't be long, I plan on having her in my arms every day. The lift pings my arrival to my floor and I go to my room and open. I got in before I could switch on the lights I feel a cold object on my head and I froze.

To be continued

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:55] Tate: The Light

Insert 36

Mnqobi

The lift pings my arrival to my floor and I go to my room and open. I got in before I could switch on the lights I feel a cold object on my head and I froze.

Right now the trick is not to panic because this fucker can panic too and shoot me by accident. So I stand still and wait for him to state his business.

Nhlakanipho: What the fuck are you doing Mngqobi

Mngqobi: Nhlakanipho?

What the hell is wrong with this boy? I turn around and the gun is in my face now. But that's not what concerns me, my brother looks deranged.

Nhlakanipho: Yeah it's me, till when did you think you will screw my girl and I won't find out?

Mngqobi: She's not your girl Nhlakanipho she rejected you.

I turn around and walk deeper into the room and he spoke

Nhlakanipho: Don't fucking move Mngqobi

Mngqobi: Stop this nonsense Nhlakanipho she rejected you now move on.

I shouldn't have said that because he shot me in the leg and that thing stung like a mother fucker. Shit!

Nhlakanipho: She fucken rejected me because of you dumb ass!! And you tell me to move on just like that huh? After 9 fucking years!!!

Mnqobi: Look am sorry things didn't work out for the two of you but at the same time you can't force her to be with you if she doesn't want to.

Nhlakanipho: Oh now you are a fucking expert on what she wants now huh!!! You meet her for two seconds and you get to hold her hand. Then meet her for a day you get to fucking kiss her!!! Who the fuck do you think you Mnqobi huh.

Mnqobi: Am not about to fight with you over this, you are my brother and I get where you coming from and am sorry I had to be the one to break your heart but the heart wants what it wants am sorry.

The fucker shoots me on the other leg fuck!!! At least the bullets are through and through but now am going to have hole on my fucking legs.

Nhlakanipho: Stay the fuck way from her and this is just a warning Mnqobi

Now this nigger pisses me off, how fuck does he

expect me to stay away from her when she chose me. Am not doing that shit!

Mnqobi: I think you have said and done enough for today so if I were you I would leave before I forget you are my brother.

I turn around and look for the first aid kit and clean my wounds his standing there looking like he wants to kill me.

Nhlakanipho: Continue with her and I will tell the General

Mnqobi: Why don't you fucking tell the world if you want to because am not leaving her!! Now get the fuck out of my room you pissing me off.

Nhlakanipho: What the fuck are you going to do if i don't leave huh what?

He says coming close to me and I lost it, I stood up and went for his neck, I squeezed it while he was gasping for air and I moved with him to the door but the fucker thought it wise to shoot me on my rib cage and I saw red, I dug my fingers on his throat and opened the door and threw him out. I stumbled

across the room holding my side, I looked at my hand and it was soaking wet with blood, am loosing a lot of blood. I stumbled towards the first aid kit but my vision got blurry and I tripped on something and I fell.

Mnqobi: Nokukhanya..

That's all I remember saying before the darkness too over.

Nokukhanya

I have been sitting in my room day dreaming about the date I had with Mnqobi. I know what am doing is wrong in so many ways, his married and yes he explained his situation but doesn't any other married man do the same? I don't know but what I do know is that I want to try and see where it get us. Truth be told I have strong feelings for Mnqobi, like him I don't know what they are or what they mean. All I know is that I feel safe in his arms and don't want to ever be without him again. Am in my pjs

sitting in bed playing the song that was playing on the back ground of the restaurant. I smile when I think about it, we didn't even eat our food but funny enough am not hungry. As I was sitting there I had pain on my side when I touched it I saw him he was just laying there and he called for me. When I came to I jumped out of bed and ran out of my room like a crazy person going down the stairs and my father is watching soccer.

Lani: Princess what's up?

Nokukhanya: Your car keys daddy where are they?

Lani: Where are you driving to at this time of night?

I started crying because I don't know if his alive or not where he is and my dad is wasting time. His on his feet in a second hugging me.

Lani: Hey what's wrong princess

Nokukhanya: His going to die daddy if we don't get to him now please your car keys

Lani: Okay lets go am driving you can't drive in this state

I don't wait for him to say more as I head to the door he follows me just as urgent. We get to the car and I don't know where to direct him. I touch my side again and focus I see the name of the hotel.

Nokukhanya: Protea hotel that's where he is

My dad doesn't ask questions he drives to protea hotel in high speed but to me it feels like his driving 60 km/ h am anxious and crying at the same time. My father looks pissed by all this because there is nothing my dad hates than to see me cry he loses his mind and right now he could kill someone. He get to the hotel and I don't wait for him to even stop the car properly and I ran out going to the door, I opened and ran to the front desk.

Nokukhanya: Mngqobi Zulu which room is he in.

Am a mess and the way this lady is looking at me just confirms it.

Lady: Am sorry mam but we can't give out information on our guest.

Nokukhanya: Please his going to die if you don't let me into that room now please!

Am a crying mess and I look up and see the lady panicking and I look back my dad is coming behind me.

Lani: Precious did you tell my daughter what she wants to know.

Precious: No sir I just

Lani: Now precious!! and call the ambulance when you done.

Precious: Yes sir

She pressed a few buttons and gives us room 204 i take the key and ran to the elevator with my dad behind me. We get in and my dad press the floor if I wasn't such a mess I would ask him the relationship he has with this hotel seeing that Precious was kind of scared by him but I don't have time for that now Mngqobi is in danger. The elevator seem to be taking longer going up so I closed my eyes.

Nokukhanya: You might want to hold onto something daddy.

He doesn't ask questions as he holds on to the rails. I put my hands on the side of the elevator and it moves up in high speed and in a matter of seconds it opens up to the 8th floor and I get out running looking for room 204

Lani: This way baby

I follow him we get to the door and he opens and I push him aside and went in. I saw a lot of blood and my legs couldn't carry my body so I fell on my knees thinking the worst. My dad passes me and goes further into the room and shouts.

Lani: His here!!

I find energy and drag myself up and walk slowly to the other side I see him there and there is a lot of blood coming from underneath him.

Lani: He has a pulse baby

I nod my head because I don't trust myself to speak. My dad takes out his phone and make calls while I hold his hand. And whisper.

Nokukhanya: Am here now Mngobi please don't

leave me not when we just started.

My tears won't stop falling and my dad's shouting at whoever on is the phone and when his done he comes back into the room and pulled me up.

Lani: You did good baby his going to be fine I promise.

I just nod against his chest, moments later paramedics bust into the doors followed by hotel guards. They check his pulse and the other yells it's faint we need to move now! They move quickly and take him. Am shaking running behind them leaving my dad behind talking to the security guards. We get outside and they don't ask me questions when I climb in with him at the back. Sirens ring all the way to the hospital and am holding his hand, he has an oxygen mask and another tube coming out of his side. I notice that his pants is also wet on the legs with blood and I move there and pulled them up and saw a bullet wound, I do the day with the other and I see the same thing.

Nokukhanya: He also has bullet wounds on both his

legs!

I yell to the paramedics

Guy: We are almost at the hospital mam they will check him out.

Nokukhanya: Mhlanga netcare alright!

Guy: That's where we taking him mam don't worry.

Easy for him to say, he doesn't have his first boyfriend dying right In front of him.

A few minutes later we get to the hospital and there is a doctor and nurses with a scratcher outside already waiting. They take him and rush inside while the paramedics show me where fill in his information. Then it hit me that I only know his first and last name, while am still standing there my dad comes in rushing.

Nokukhanya: I don't know his credentials daddy

Lani: Don't worry I will take care of this go wait there.

He points me to the waiting room while he fills In the forms. I went and sat on the chairs and hug myself I feel cold, I look at myself and am barefoot

with my pjs on. Great! After a while my dad comes and sits next to me and holds me.

Lani: I called your mother to bring you a change of clothes and shoes.

Nokukhanya: Thank you daddy

Lani: Anything for your princess

He hugs me tight and I can't help but think of the hug Mngobi gave me at the restaurant when I said I wanted to be with him. I sniff and my dad holds me tighter and brushed my back.

Please keep sharing people let's grow this family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:55] Tate: The Light

Insert 37

Nkanyezi

I must say it's good to be home and now I have motivation to stay here a little while longer. My motivation has a name, Nomalanga i know it's wrong and she's married to my brother but when I got here after so many years it's like I was seeing her for the first time. She's beautiful and dark. She's shy with a good personality, I must say I have taken an interest in her and am doing so with a clean heart knowing my brother never had relations with her and that his not into her. I know she's older than me probably close to Mngobi's age but what is age but just a number? Mageba is happy that am giving him a break and going with Nomalanga with to deliveries of vegetables so the supermarkets they supply. I must say am proud of my parents for taking her to school and am proud of her for making something of herself and actually used our farms for good. Because this what she's doing is good business, she's partners with my dad in this and also in the live stock business because she came

up with new ways to expand the business and only sell for butcheries not only the locals because we all know our people don't want to pay. So I have been spending a lot of time with her and we have been getting closer and closer. She talks more and laughs more these days and I like that. Makes me look forward to every morning because I get to spend time with her. My mother loves this and says it's good for Nomalanga because my brothers never took time to get to know her when they are home. But little does she know that I have started developing feelings for Nomalanga, she's a good woman in a disadvantaged situation and I would like to give her more than what she has. We just did our last delivery of the day.

Nkanyezi: That's the last one and we finished early so what do you want to do for the rest of the day?

Noma: I don't know Nkanyezi I never got to do anything.

Nkanyezi: Okay lets go

Noma: Where are you taking me?

Nkanyezi: You will see

I drive to gateway and go to new metro and buy movie tickets for us.

Noma: What are we doing here? I did grocery shopping before you came.

Nkanyezi: We not doing grocery shopping we are here to watch a movie

Noma: We could have done that at home you know

Nkanyezi: I know but this is a new experience come let's go.

We got into the cinema room and her eyes popped.

Noma: This can't be real

Nkanyezi: It is

Noma: Oh my God

We took our seats and I must say it kinda hurt seeing her like that. As old as Nomalanga is she never got to enjoy life and do things that other people do. Fresh out of school she was married to Mngobi after growing up under a locking key. Then

she stayed her with my parents under another locking key being a wife to a man that didn't love her. Then going home and school she had a driver and had to behave and she did that until she graduated and now she at the movies for the first time. She seems to be enjoying it and I like the spark in her eyes. The movie finished and we left.

Noma: Oh Nkanyezi thank you so much for this you don't know how much it means to me.

She wants to cry and I won't let her so I pull her by her hand moving towards the food court.

Nkanyezi: Don't thank me yet the day is not over

Noma: Nkanyezi I still need to cook when I get home

Nkanyezi: Smangele is there she will cook for her husband now where do you want to eat?

Noma: Spur! I always hear people talking about it and I want to try it.

Nkanyezi: Spur it is my lady.

We got to spur and got a table. We ate, talked and

laughed. She's a free soul. We left spur with take aways because she said she wishes to have the same meal in the morning so we got take away. We got to the car and she couldn't stop smiling.

Noma: Thank you for this Nkanyezi really I appreciate it.

Nkanyezi: Okay how about we make it an everyday thing.

Noma: I would get bored doing the same thing everyday

Nkanyezi: Hear me out, everyday after deliveries we do something new, something you have never done before. How's that?

Noma: I would like that.

Nkanyezi: Then it's a deal

Noma: Deal

We shook on it and she smiled shaking her head like she can't believe today happened. And I am going to love doing things with her getting her familiar to life outside the Zulu household.

Nokukhanya

We came back from the hospital at around 3 in the morning. The doctor said he was critical but stable, I don't even know what that means but what I do know is that the bullet on his left side punched a liver but the doctor said he will live. Am happy about that and tired as well but I can't stay in bed because I have an opening in a couple of hours. I dragged myself to the shower and showered. Got out and lotioned and wore my clothes and made my way downstairs. Mom was making breakfast.

Nokukhanya: Morning mom

Thambeka: Morning baby

Nokukhanya: Where's dad and Sboniso?

Thembeka: Out training or whatever they get up to in the mornings and nights

Nokukhanya: He should stop pushing him so hard

Thembeka: Am done talking about that because

your brother doesn't seem to mind so am done.

Nokukhanya: He seems to enjoy it actually

Thembeke: Yeah, how are you holding up?

Nokukhanya: Am fine

Thembeke: You love him don't you?

Nokukhanya: Mah!

Thembeke: Don't mah me! I know love when I see it baby and you my girl love that boy.

Nokukhanya: I don't know what love is mah but we just started and I feel a deep connection to him.

Thembeke: Love! Don't worry he will be okay.

I just nodded

Thembeke: Big day today huh?

Nokukhanya: I don't think I will enjoy it with Mngqobi in the hospital

Thembeke: Oh young love

Nokukhanya: That's it am leaving

I leave her laughing and i meet Nhlakanipho outside

the car. Shit I forgot to tell him about his brother.

Nokukhanya: Morning Nhlakanipho

Nhlakanipho: Morning

Nokukhanya: I don't know if you heard but your brother was admitted to the hospital last night

I said getting into the car

Nhlakanipho: Is he dead?

Nokukhanya: No! How can you ask that?

Nhlakanipho: I don't know maybe you not being specific.

Nokukhanya: Am sorry the doctor said his critical but stable.

Nhlakanipho: Mmm

The drive was silent after that with me thinking about Mnqobi and I don't know what Nhlakanipho was thinking about. We drove to "my company" feels good to say that NPT Accounting and Consulting firm that's the name of my company NPT stands for Nokukhanya Portia Thembelihle

Accounting and Consulting. The name is to also honor my mother. In the company I have a consulting wing with its own team where I will be using my gift to help people. I have my own team on the accounting side and on the consulting side. I just hope everything works out. When we got to the company we went our separate ways, I went to check if everything was ready on both sides because am opening both at the same time. And No on the consulting side people don't pay, when I got the gift grandma never said it was for me to make money. After overseeing everything guests were already coming in so I went to my office and changed. Then I went and joined everyone. The speeches were said and both sides were opened. People were shocked about the second side as a result I had to do some consultations for a few people in order for them to believe but after that they left without saying a word because a lot was revealed there. It was now time to dance and enjoy the food, my friends are here looking ever so beautiful, my family is here including the uncles the only person missing is Mnqobi. Nhlakanipho comes

my way.

Nhlakanipho: Why would the lady of the hour be standing here alone instead of dancing and enjoying her day?

Nokukhanya: Am just not feeling it man

Nhlakanipho: is it about Mngqobi?

Nokukhanya: Kind of

Nhlakanipho: Mngqobi is a fighter he will pull through his my brother I know. So come let's dance.

He gave me his hand and I took it but that was my mistake because the moment I held his hand I saw it, I saw it all. I quickly pulled my my hand back and looked at him. My lower lip was quivering because I was suppressing the tears that wanted to come out.

Nokukhanya: How could you?

Nhlakanipho: How could I what, what's wrong?

Nokukhanya: You asking what's wrong? You shot him, you are the reason his in hospital.

He scratches his head then looks at me

Nhlakanipho: Where do you get that from?

Is this guy for real? His been with me for this long and he knows I have a gift yet his asking me such a stupid question.

Nhlakanipho: I asked you a question

Nokukhanya: I have a gift remember? I saw what you did, why in the hell would you think am some object you can claim just because you saw me first?

Nhlakanipho: Mngqobi betrayed me and I acted out of angr.

Nokukhanya: Out of anger you say, you could've killed him! Did you even go and see him?

Nhlakanipho: Why must I go see him huh? He betrayed me damnit!

Nokukhanya: You are unbelievable! Am actually glad I chose him over a monster like you

Nhlakanipho: Am not a monster Portia am just a guy in love who got screwed over by his brother.

Nokukhanya: No matter what he did you had no right to do him like that, did you think I will fall for

you after you killed him?

He opens his mouth to say something but nothing comes out.

Nokukhanya: You are not even worth it and I thought I knew you but clearly I only knew the fake guy you acted to be.

My tears made their way to my cheeks and I leave him there.

Narrated

Lani looks across the room and sees Nokukhanya with Nhlakanipho. He sees that his daughter looks upset but doesn't see Nhlakanipho's reaction since he has his back on him. He moves towards them and gets to them when Nokukhanya was leaving.

Lani: What the fuck have you done

He says behind Nhlakanipho who froze the moment he heard his voice.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:55] Tate: The Light

Insert 38

Khangelani

I see Nhlakanipho thinks the world owes him something, but for him to shoot his brother was something i was still investigating but now that he made my baby cry again in a period of hours is pissing me off. I have never made that girl cry not even once and he comes along and makes her cry so much in such a short period of time makes me want to rip his head off. It wouldn't be such a bad idea anyway because Lani hasn't fed in a long time.

Lani: I asked you a question boy what have you done?

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry sir

Lani: I didn't ask for an apology I asked what have you done?

Nhlakanipho: I shot the commander

Lani: I already know that but what I don't know is why you shot him.

Nhlakanipho: You know, how?

Lani: You forget that hotel belongs to us and besides I saw the footage of you breaking into his room and I saw when he threw you out with a gun in hand. Now the question is why did you shoot your commander and most of all your brother?

Nhlakanipho: He betrayed me sir

Lani: What did he do?

Nhlakanipho: His dating your daughter knowing how I feel about her.

Now what he said just pissed me of but I will play it

cool.

Lani: Does my daughter know you have feelings for her?

Nhlakanipho: Yes I told her

Lani: Don't tell me bits and pieces of this thing Nhlakanipho because where am standing you are a traitor that shot the commander.

Nhlakanipho: No sir it was not like that at all. I was just angry at my brother for going for a woman he knows I love. Yes she rejected me but I was working on winning her back but he swooped in and took her right under my nose and I lost it.

Lani: Let me get this straight, 1 Portia rejected your advances, 2 you shot your brother because you feel betrayed 3 you made my baby cry last night 4 what did you do this time to make her cry?

Nhlakanipho: She find out that I shot Mnqobi.

Lani: How did that work out for you?

Nhlakanipho: She got angry and left

Lani: Mmm

Nhlakanipho: But I will still win her back, I love your daughter sir

Lani: Yazi wena ngathi bakubethe ngepenthi (you know its like they beat you up with an panty) you just told me she rejected you and went for your brother yet in your sick and twisted mind you think she will still fall for you?

Nhlakanipho: But sir I saw her first

Lani: So because of that she must date you? Are you even listening to yourself! As much as I don't like the idea of my daughter being with your brother I hate the idea of her crying even more and these past couple of hours she has cried more than she ever did and it's all because of you. You are toxic for her Nhlakanipho, you not even dating yet you made her cry more than I ever did more than that stupid Zwelethu ever did and for what? A love that is one sided. Boy I read your file you and your brothers and by the looks of things and notes made by the former commander Mngqobi always had your back. Even when I tested him and offered him the job as commander before he answered he looked at you

then after he agreed. You know why? Because he thought he could protect you better in that position which is the reason why I decided to bring you over to the cobras. To give Mngqobi time to be himself instead of being your protector, that's not his job it's your father's but Mngqobi took it upon himself. And wena you are willing to lose such a good brother and for what? Is it even worth losing your brother over?

Nhlakanipho: Portia is worth everything sir

Lani: Then you are more stupid than I thought, yes my daughter is worth every but not to you but no me her father, her family and the man she chooses to be with. I will say this once and you better listen carefully, stay away from my daughter or you will have me to deal with. What I have gathered from you is that you are obsessed with my daughter and that is not what I want for her because you will end up wanting to control her instead of loving her right. And that is not what any father would want for their children, fix yourself boy. Am not doing anything about this now because am partly to blame for

having you work so closely with her but from now on you focus on only your job with the cobras and away from my daughter. See a shrink if you have to just fix yourself.

Nhlakanipho: Who will protect her then if I don't? You said it yourself I do a good job.

Lani: Mngqobi is more than capable of protecting his own and your are living proof of that.

I said and leave him there. To think that I thought he was betraying me but no! His obsessed with my daughter. When did this damn relationship between her and Mngqobi start anyway? Mngqobi better get his house ready because I know his married and he better not be stringing my daughter along. When he wakes up that's the talk him and I need to have because I will damned if I let my daughter be with a married man.

Nokukhanya

To say I was angry will be an understatement, I don't even think am angry but am disappointed in Nhlakanipho. Yes we knew that he won't like the fact that Mngqobi and I are dating but for him to go and shoot him, that I will never understand what logic lead him to that. Am sitting on the visitor's chair next to Mngqobi's bed, when I left the opening I came straight here, I needed to be close to him after learning the truth I wanted to be close to him. I place my hand on his side and closed my eyes I concentrated and I felt his pain leaving him but it took a lot of energy off me to heal him like this. I thought I will not use my powers on him because he doesn't even know about them but after finding out what Nhlakanipho did it made me feel like he would want to finish the job so that is why I want him awake and out of here. When I was done I laid my head on his feel and dozed off. I was woken up by him brushing my hair and I lift my head and our eyes locked and he smiled at me.

Nokukhanya: I thought you were dead

Mngqobi: it's not my time yet, besides I want to wife

you and have kids with you before I die.

I blushed and looked away

Mnqobi: Hey look at me

I looked at him and he has a serious face one I have never seen

Mnqobi: I will make you my wife Nokukhanya, you are the only woman I see a future with one that is worthy to have the Zulu name. Do you even know that I would destroy the world if it calmed you?

Nokukhanya: Okay that was deep, what do you mean you would destroy the world if it calmed me?

Mnqobi: Wait and see. I will destroy everything that stands in our way. Ngiyakuthanda Nkosazane (I love you princess) and I will do everything in my power to make sure that you are forever loved and protected.

Nokukhanya: Oh Mnqobi you can't be saying such things when we just started

Mnqobi: I understand I have baggage but all I ask is for you to never leave me because I don't think I can

bare it.

Nokukhanya: What about your brother?

Mnqobi: The only brother I have now is Nkanyezi, Nhlakanipho is dead to me like he wanted me dead and so I declared him dead in my life.

Nokukhanya: I don't like that though, you have another brother?

Mnqobi: Yes the last born Nkanyezi

Nokukhanya: Is he as handsome as you are?

Mnqobi: Now you want me to commit murder
Nkosazane

Nokukhanya: Am joking my eyes are on one brother and that is you.

Mnqobi: Am glad to hear that, come give me a hug

I hugged him and it felt so good to be in his arms. I don't like what he said about his brother though, I didn't come to destroy their relationship and I wish they can just fix it. The part about him destroying the world if it calmed me I just don't know what he means.

Nhlakanipho

He was on the phone with the Yakuza's making a deal with the devil.

Convo:

Yuinn: What are you saying to me exactly?

Nhlakanipho: Do you remember the kidnapping of your daughter that happened years ago?

Yuinn: Of course I do, did you do it?

Nhlakanipho: No but I know someone who did and that very same person now has a weakness.

Yuinn: I get where you are going, get the weakness and destroy the man

Nhlakanipho: Exactly my point but I will swoop in and save the day when the time comes.

Yuinn: I don't care what you do I just want to see the person responsible for that act on his knees begging for his life.

Nhlakanipho: You will get what you want and so will i

Yuinn: Set it up.

He cut the call and smiled to himself, little did he know that the head of the Yakuza has his own plan in place.

Please continue to share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:55] Tate: The Light

Insert 39

A month later

Nkanyezi

Nomalanga and I have been getting closer and closer. Am happy to say we are now secretly dating, I say secretly because we are both not ready to tell the parents yet, because technically she is still Mngqobi's wife. we have kissed a couple of times no slot of times and tonight we made arrangements to meet in her house. It's in the yard because Mngqobi is the first born so his house is built inside the yard and that's where Nomalanga sleeps and that's where I will be tonight. On other news I heard what Nhlakanipho did to our brother and disappointment doesn't begin to cover how I feel about what he did. What he did broke the relationship he had with Mngqobi and I don't think it will be fixed anytime soon. Mngqobi is happy with his lady and is in Durban every second day of the week, I must say my brother is whipped. I like seeing him like this

though with a purpose and is more focused on the future which is something Mngqobi never really cared about. It's late in the evening and we are about to eat dinner.

Mageba: So tell me Nkanyezi since you have been here for a month now who is taking care of your business?

Smangele: Haibo baba usuyayixosha Yhini ingani yami (my husband are you chasing my son away?)

Mageba: That's not what am saying my wife Nkanyezi is a business man and his been here for quite a while I just want to know what's going on.

Nkanyezi: I have an acting CEO in place father and I do Skype with my team for morning meetings and I also meet with my clients on Skype I don't really have to be there. Besides am enjoying being home so I want to stay longer and maybe relocate or expand my business to this side.

Mageba: Yes oil and gas is a big industry and there is a market for it on this side.

Smangele: I would love to have you home more,

maybe your brothers will be encouraged to come home more as well when you are here.

Mageba: No I like Mngobi where he is, did you see the profits we have made over the years?

Smangele: I have seen but I want him to visit more even Nhlakanipho

Mageba: That is another one, I don't know where that boy's head is these days.

Nkanyezi: He will come around, let me call it a night am a bit tired.

They all agreed on going to their separate rooms. I went to mine showered then wore my sweatpants, push ins and track top. We agreed that she will leave the door open for me so that I don't have to knock. I made my way there as soon as the lights in my parents room go off. The door was not closed just like we agreed I got in and she was sitting on the bed biting her nails. I think she's nervous or something, I smile at her and she smiles back. I walk slowly towards her after locking the door.

Nkanyezi: Langalami (my sunlight)

She blushes and looks down.

Noma: Stop it Nkanyezi

Nkanyezi: Sengeneni ke manje (what have I done now)

Noma: Lets just get to bed

Nkanyezi: Not before I get my kiss.

She comes close to me and I pull her by the waist and bring her even closer to me and kiss her. Each time my lips meet hers it feels like the first time. I deepened the kiss and... Removed

Mnqobi

My relationship with Nhlakanipho is none existent at this moment, yes am sad that things turned out this way between us. His my brother and I need him in my life. Yes I understand that I hurt him in the worst way possible his anger is justified. But what can one possibly do in this situation? I love the girl and our relationship has been going really well. I

even bought a house in Mhlanga rocks just so that I can come to Durban anytime I want without meeting her in a hotel all time like she's some she boody call. She's more than that to me so a bought a house, am in Durban every second day of the week anyway and we spend weekends together, much to her father's disapproval but I like the fact that he puts her happiness first. And yes he gave me an hear full about stringing his daughter along and making her second best but I assured him that was not the case. He didn't believe me though and said he will keep an eye on me. Guess what? I don't care because I love this girl and I don't plan on losing her. She's my forever. She opens the door and she comes out looking breathtaking, I was waiting for her to finish we are going out to eat.

Mnqobi: Nkosazan'entle (beautiful princess) you look beautiful my dear

Nokukhanya : Oh i thank you Mr you don't look bad yourself.

Mnqobi: Not had you say? Ntokazi ngicela uthathe iskhathi sakho ungibuke nje ngiyisoka mina uzwane

lomfana (girl please take your time and look at me, am a man a good looking man)

Nokukhanya: How can I disagree with that?

Mnqobi: Of course you can't, come here...I pull her close to me by her waist and kiss her. She puts her hands on my neck and deepen the kiss.

Mnqobi: If you don't let me go we won't make it for our reservation.

Nokukhanya: I don't want to go out anyway, we have been in very place in Durban this past month and tonight I just want to cuddle with you by the fireplace.

Mnqobi: That sounds like a good plan to me.

We move to the fireplace and she sits on the couch while I put the fire on and take my phone and order in. I take pillows on the couch and put the on the comfy carpet and take her hand and she joins me on the floor.

Mnqobi: You were right

Nokukhanya: About what?

Mnqobi: Having been to every place in Durban, so I want us to go somewhere different this weekend, you will meet me in Joburg at the airport on Friday after work.

She smiles

Nokukhanya: Where are you taking me?

Mnqobi: The Maldives

Nokukhanya: Oh my I'd love that.

Mnqobi: I will make sure you do and don't pack we will shop there for whatever we need.

She hits me on my shoulder playfully

Nokukhanya: You spoil me too much

Mnqobi: If I don't spoil you then who am supposed to spoil?

Nokukhanya: Fair point, I can't wait for Friday

Mnqobi: Just two days from now my love.

Nokukhanya: Two days

Mnqobi: Yes two days

She smiles and snuggles close and I hold her in place. Does she know that she's my world, does she even realize the power she has over me? I guess we will see.

Nhlakanipho

Two days! Arrggg!!

That damn Mngqobi needs to go really I can't be watching him with my girl every second day of the week. Those cameras in there are not to watch him do all that shit to her but for me to enjoy her while she's walking around in her underwear when his not around. Or waking up in the morning wearing her short silk pjs. Arrggg!! Mngqobi! Wait a minute the Maldives trip will work perfectly for the plan. I smiled as I took my phone from the coffee table and made a call.

Yuinn: What do you have for me?

Nhlakanipho: They will be at the Maldives this weekend

Yuinn: Finally the plan is coming together

Nhlakanipho: Don't mess up

Yuinn: You wouldn't have come to me if I was the kind of guy that messes up.

He says and cuts the call. Mnqobi thinks his the boss but I will show him that I didn't wait this long only for him to screw me over.

Please keep sharing

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:56] Tate: The Light

Insert 40

Nokukhanya

I never thought one could be this happy in their lives, but here I am happy, I have a family that loves me, my company is doing well even the consulting side is doing well. People come in numbers everyday to seek help. It has grown so much that some people will send me gifts to thank me since I don't take payment for what I do, some would even send Cheques anonymously and I have been donating them mostly to charity but I know how these organizations work so what me and my friends do is to go and check an old age home, a shelter or orphanage. See what they need and buy those things. From groceries, bedding, clothes, school uniform, toiletries including sanitary pads for young ladies we buy it and get it delivered there. We have also started looking at disadvantaged homes around Durban and we are doing the same for them. I must say Sage and Buhle have been a great help through the process because I can't do it alone whether I like it or not I need the help. Buhle got a

job at my dad's IT company as a Software Developer and Code something, I really don't know what it is but it's what she studied for and so far she's happy with her job. My love life, what can I say being with Mngqobi feels like a dream, like am going to wake up one morning and realize that I have been dreaming all along. Yes I have seen love and people in love but I have never seen or experienced the kind of love Mngqobi has been giving me. It's been a month and I have no complaints about him, I am still waiting for the other shoe to drop because let's face it he is married and I can't really claim him as mine. His gentle yet tough, his sweet yet strong and manly. His loving, caring, thoughtful and all one can dream of. But yet again Mngqobi is no pushover, when he says no he means it, when he doesn't like something he speaks out, when he loves something he compliments. What you see is not what you get from him because when you look at him you see a strong no nonsense kind of man but when you get to know him you see a sweet teddy bear with a huge heart. Sage says his only like that with me because to her and Buhle

Mnqobi doesn't even show teeth. She's exaggerating. Speaking of Sage she walks into my office with takeaway bags from fish aways.

Nokukhanya: My friend how did you know am famished?

Sage: I didn't I just brought food so that I can eat while you tell me why I hardly see see these days.

Nokukhanya: Hawu Sage you can't bring food at lunch time and expect not to find me hungry. Beside I have been busy with my man.

I said and smiled thinking about him. We leaving for the Maldives this afternoon and I can't wait.

Sage: Nangusathane, uyaqala kanene ukuba nendoda besengilibele(here's the devil, it's your first time having man I forgot) anyway how am I supposed to bring you food when your lunch is ordered from Joburg and delivered in Durban. Yazi the levels okuzo mngani Hayi ziyangihlula mina Yhoo (you know the levels that you at my friend they are not meant for me)

Nokukhanya: Mxm just give me food and stop being

jealous.

Sage: Take the food and we out going to my house after work I will wait for you. It's been a while since we spent a weekend together Buhle is in.

Nokukhanya: Sorry my friend but I can't

Sage: Please don't tell me Undertaker is coming this side again!

Nokukhanya: My man is not Undertaker Sage and no his not coming am meeting him in Joburg his taking me to the Maldives.

Sage: Yhooo... she shouted with her hands on her head..... No friend please give me what you bath with so that I can be taken to the Maldives as well even if it's only Cape Town akunandaba (it doesn't matter)

Nokukhanya: No man Sage they say this is just the honeymoon stage.

Sage: Okay out with it

Nokukhanya: With what?

Sage: I know you when it comes to that Undertaker

of yours, he could be taking you next door and you would be happy like he bought you diamond studs. Now his taking you to the Maldives am talking about romantic weekend away and you are like this?

Nokukhanya: Am happy about the trip I really am.

Sage: But?

Nokukhanya: I just feel like something bad is going to happen, you know that feeling like you are going to hear bad news. I don't know maan

Sage: Do you fear for your safety?

Nokukhanya: What do you mean?

Sage: Like he could be taking you away to harm you or something

Nokukhanya: What No!

Sage: I had to ask phela undertaker is too good to be true friend.

Nokukhanya: Sage

Sage: Okay babe what am sensing is that you are afraid to go so far away from family. So as your

friend I say let me take you to the airport.

Nokukhanya: Oh my God the time

Sage: Let's go

Am late and my flight leaves in an hour. I don't even know why I refused for Mngqobi to send the Jet because I wouldn't be rushing like this.

Mngqobi

Arriving at the resort felt different for me, I have never been to such a place just for fun and enjoyment. I have always gone to such places only to conduct business but today am here with the love of my life if i can say that. Am in shorts showing some legs, I don't know the last time I was in shorts, I think maybe it was back in high school before going for training and since then I have never had the need to wear shorts until today. My lady told me I will not be walking with her on the

beach with pant. So I got shorts and here we are walking along the coast of the most beautiful beach in Asia, walking on a white sand along clear waters holding hands with the most beautiful woman I have ever laid my eyes on.

Dangerous!

Having her in my arms on its own is dangerous, being with her is dangerous she is the daughter of the General after all but the most dangerous thing about her is that she has so much power over me that I would lose control of my entire being should something happened to her. She's my life!

Nokukhanya: What are you thinking about?

Mnqobi: How much I love you

Nokukhanya: Well I love you just as much

My heart swells and warmth surrounds it just by hearing her say those words. Her confirming that she feels just the same about me. Does she know that I will never let her go? How does one let his lifeline go anyway?

She lays down a beach towel and pulls me to sit down next to her, her bare thighs are torture to me but it's not time yet.

Nokukhanya: This is beautiful, thank you for bringing me here.

Mnqobi: Thank you for being here with me Nkosazane.

Nokukhanya: How are things between you and Nhlakanipho.

Way to spoil my mood Nkosazane

Mnqobi: Well Nkosane entle things between me and Nhlakanipho are still the same.

Nokukhanya: How do you feel about all this? I mean his your brother, you have known him your whole life and you have protected him many times just like a big brother does. It must kill you to be in this position with him.

Mnqobi: No Nkosazane it might kill him to even think of doing more harm than his already done.

Nokukhanya: I don't understand

Mnqobi: I don't want to say this but if Nhlakanipho decides that putting 3 bullets in my body was not enough to soothe his heart then he might be the one to die in the process.

Nokukhanya: I don't want that Mnqobi I would feel terrible if you killed your brother. I already feel horrible for coming between you.

Mnqobi: Well Nkosazane lets hope my brother is smart enough to stay away from us.

I can see it in her face and her eyes that she's doesn't like what am saying. Well Nkosazane you will have to console your little heart for no blood or water shall separate us. We are are one now and one we shall remain. He who wishes to separate us must be prepared to meet his maker for I vow to kill even an ant that comes between us.

Please do share and help me grow this family.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:56] Tate: The Light

Insert 41

Mngobi

My baby was still sleep while I stood on the balcony with my phone in hand organizing the events of the day. I have quite a lot planned for us but I will have to disappear and go into town while she goes for her massage after breakfast. I plan on us taking a helicopter and go around seeing the place. Then from there take her to dinner and then tomorrow before we leave I take her shopping. I have already divided my men so that they can protect her while I organize everything. I got done with my phone call and got back into the room and she was just waking up. I don't think I can ever sleep without her in my arms again, I walk up to her and kiss her forehead.

Mnqobi: Morning beautiful

Nokukhanya: Morning baby

Mnqobi: Come I ran you a bath then we have breakfast.

Nokukhanya: How did you sleep?

Mnqobi: Well my love because you were in my arms but asking me that won't earn you a few more minutes of sleep.

Nokukhanya: Why?

Mnqobi: Because we have a lot to do today now come.

She turned and looked the other way and I sigh. I walk around the bed and picked her up and walk to the bathroom with her then placed her into the bath.

Nokukhanya: Baby am still in my pjs

Mnqobi: I will get you new ones besides it's your fault that I put you in the bath with them.

Nokukhanya: I just wanted to sleep a few minutes

Mnqobi: And I told you we don't have a few minutes

my love now please bath.

I leave her there and go open for house keeping who Made wait in the hallway. They came in and made the bed and cleaned the room. Then when they left room service came with our breakfast and in asked them to set it up in the balcony. She came out with only a towel and I took a robe and walked up to her and covered her then took her hand and walked her to the balcony where breakfast is set.

Nokukhanya: Wow

Mnqobi: You like?

Nokukhanya: Definitely

Mnqobi: I love you

Nokukhanya: And I you

We ate while laughing and talking about everything and anything that came to mind. A knock came and one of my men poked his head in.

Man: It's time sir

Mnqobi: Thank you

Nokukhanya: What was that?

Mnqobi: Well my love I have booked you a spar treatment, I don't know what's what but I got a whole lot of combinations that they said will be good for you.

Nokukhanya: Am sure I will love it thank you baby.

She's kisses me and i deepen the kiss not ready to part with her lips yet. I devour them more then came up for air and looked at my beautiful princess.

Mnqobi: You complete me

Nokukhanya: Oh my baby

She pulls my cheek and i chuckle. Only you get to do that my princess only you.

Nokukhanya: What will you be doing while am at the spar?

Mnqobi: This and that nothing much

Nokukhanya: Okay

We finished breakfast and then she leaves the room with my men and I get dressed quickly and take

some men with and made my way to town. Am excited about doing these things with her.

Narrated

He Yakuza men were scattered all over the resort, some were among the cleaning staff, some the chefs just in every job they were there. This plan was to make sure that their plan works well without and glitches. When Mngobi left a few of the men saw that he was leaving Nokukhanya behind and they made a call to Yuinn and reported the situation. Yuinn decided that since Mngobi is with some men and is out there it will be difficult to get him so he told his men to take the girl since there are many of them in the resort and can take out the men that are guarding her. The Yakuza men communicated with each other, while the others got ready to take out the men guarding Nokukhanya, others were preparing for departure. Nokukhanya was enjoying her massage with her eyes closed and drifting off to

sleep since Mngqobi woke her up while she still wanted to sleep. The Yakuza men took the roof to make it easy to take out Mngqobi's men. The men were surrounding the room where Nokukhanya was and in motion just as they were taught, they stand against the walls and be on the lookout for anything. The Yakuza men communicated and the ones on the roof took out the men at the same time by slicing their throats. They all fell on the ground while others made their way to the door, they opened and the ones on the inside were ready. Nokukhanya was oblivious to what was going on around her, one of the men walk up to her and tap her on her shoulder and she lifted her head up and sat up straight and took in the room. Yakuza men filled the room carrying panga's, merchants and guns.

Man: Time to go sweetheart and don't even think of protesting

Nokukhanya stood up from the bed she didn't protest because she knew there were men just outside the room. She went for the robe and put it

on and they pointed her to the door. She walked slowly towards it until one of the men grabbed her arm and dragged her to the door going out. When they stepped out that's when she saw the beheaded guards on the floor with their heads right next to them. She shook with terror but didn't get time to react to anything or even take in the situation as she was tossed from one guy to the next. She didn't understand what was going on and why was she being tossed around but in no time she was in the speed boat moving fast in the water. Before she could comprehend what is going on she felt a sting at the back of the neck and put her hand there then turned to see who injected her.

Man: Sleep now and have beautiful dreams because the next time you sleep you will wake up with the dead.

She could hear the man but from afar as her vision got blurry and her eyes got heavy. They catch her before she falls and lay her on the boat. It looked like there was a speedboat competition to those who were looking at this beautiful beach this day as

the Yakuza men filled it with boats fleeing from the country. They got to the big ship that was in the middle of the ocean and other men there helped with getting Nokukhanya in while the helicopter that was there sounded above them. They worked fast and took her to the helicopter and it took off with her and some other men while the rest remained on the ship.

The men made a call to Yuinn and told him that they have the package and will be arriving in China the next day with it. Yuinn smiled upon hearing the news and took one of their famous teas and pour a cut for himself and walked outside gazing at the horizon. His plan was in motion and it was time he got the respect back and bringing down the force will do more than just gain him back the respect that the other organizations like the French Carsicans and the Russian Bratva overshadowed. Those two big organizations have somehow managed to put a shadow on the Yakuza even though they were still big and respected but the

growing of Corsicans and Bratva that has spread throughout the globe has somewhat overshadowed the Yakuza. So getting the Force and bringing it down will bring back the respect the Yakuza's always got.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:56] Tate: The Light

Insert 42

Mnqobi

Everything was set and all that's left is to go back and get my baby. She's going to love everything that I have planned for us, I got a bunch of yellow roses and my team and I head back to the resort. I

have the most annoying smile on my face that my men are not used to. They even asked me this morning if Nokukhanya was the one, I asked them why would they asked me that and they said they have never seen me this happy like ever. All I could say was that before my life was all work and business decisions to make. No woman mattered to me even though I had hook ups here and there but they were all for me to release and that's it. But Nokukhanya well I don't know myself what is different about her, all I know is that she has my heart and soul. When we approach the gate of the resort the place is swamped with police, ambulances and mortuary vehicles. My heart starts beating fast thinking about Nokukhanya but then again I console myself by telling myself that my men are with her. She's protected, nothing happened to her, we are stopped by the police they search the vehicle and let us in after confirming that we are indeed guests at the resort. Am not at ease, am anxious and worried about what is going on. The moment we stopped I ran to our chalet but what makes me more anxious is the fact that I don't

see my men around. I get to the room and it is as we left it in the morning. I get out and ran to the massage room but am stopped by the officials. Around the room dead bodies are covered and being taken away. My heart sinks to the bottom of my stomach.

Mnqobi: Please let me in, my girlfriend was here.

Man: We can't sir this is a crime scene now.

Mnqobi: Listen to me now I need to get in there and I need to examine the bodies to see if it's not any of my people.

Man: Sir I don't know who you are but I can't let you in.

I got angry and called my men to stop the people from taking the bodies, no body will leave this place until am sure it's not my woman in one of those bags. My men take out their guns and aim at the officials who freeze in place holding the bodies, the police are also aiming at my men but am not worried because they can take them all. I take out my phone and made a call to the police general. I

tell him what's going on and ask to take the lead in the investigation, he asks me to give the phone to the person in charge.

Mnqobi: Who the fuck is in charge here?

The same man who was preventing me to go though comes forward. I give him the phone and leave him there going to the bodies. I look at the first one and I see one of my men beheaded, my heart sinks even deeper and my insides are going cold. I go to the next body then the next until I get to the last one. It's all my men and no sign of Nokukhanya. My insides go completely cold and I feel empty in an instant.

Mnqobi: Was there no other body taken from here?

Man: No sir

Fucken piece of shit! Now he calls me sir yet not long ago he refused for my to even pass through here. Am angry no am not am enraged and there is nothing that will stop me but Nokukhanya.

Mnqobi: Put the bodies exactly how you found them and make it quick we losing time!

They move fast placing the bodies as they were with their heads beside them. Once they are done I move forward and inspect the scene, the French Corsican's style is skinning the faces of the victims, it doesn't matter how many they kill but one body will be nicely cleaned and the face peeled off. So this is not them and it's definitely not the Russian Bratva because their cuts are distinct and special for all their members, the old Bratva's signature kill is one bullet between the eyes so this is not them. I go to one of the heads and looked at the cut and it clicked. Bloody Yuinn!!!

Mngobi: Pack the fuck up we going home.

Man: But sir you can't leave until this is solved

Mngobi: Then fucken solve it!! But am leaving.

My men scatter to prepare for departure while I call the pilot to inform him of our sudden departure. My men get done and tell me it's time. I get into the car and off we go to the airport. All the way am quiet thinking about my woman...where are you my love, are you safe, have they hurt you? I hope they don't

hurt you, I hope they don't touch I single hair on your head because I swear they will all die!...we get to the airport and get to the jet and soon we in the air going home. I take my laptop and contact our guys in Japan and China. I tell them to put my babies in the most important parts of the countries then wait for my call for further instructions. In to time we are in Joburg and am on the phone barking orders at everyone.

Mnqobi: Step on it!!

Man: Am trying sir but traffic

Mnqobi: I don't give a fuck about Joburg traffic right now! Drive like a taxi driver if you have to but I need to be at HQ in the next 10 minutes!!

He doesn't answer as he stepped on it breaking a number of traffic laws but I don't care my baby has been kidnapped. In no time we are the basements of HQ's parking and I take my special lift and head to the office. I make a call to the General as I walk into the office, he answers in the second ring.

Convo

Lani: Commander

Mnqobi: General, I have bad news.

Lani: Yes

Mnqobi: Nokukhanya was taken

Lani: Oh they took her?

Mnqobi: What do you mean by that sir?

Lani: I knew they were planning something against you but we didn't know it will be this soon or that they will take her. We were still investigating.

Mnqobi: Am going to find her sir I promise

Lani: Of course you will or I will kill you myself if you don't

Mnqobi: I will, permission to use everything at my disposal

Lani: That is your equipment commander use whatever you need and you don't have to ask. Bring me my daughter!

Mnqobi: Yes sir, but I will ask that the cobras investigate if there is someone else on the inside helping them.

Lani: Of course there is someone on the inside helping them, we are not penetrable from the outside commander only inside help can get the people from the inside in.

Mnqobi: I want him found!

Lani: Am on it

Mnqobi: Please don't kill him until I get my hands on him.

Lani: Bring me Yuinn and we can exchange.

He cuts the call and I move to the war room and switch on the screen. Places where my babies are placed are displayed on the screen. I make a call to my old team which Tatenda is heading now since I moved, I ask them to meet me in the war room since they are the only ones I can trust now. Yes now because I can't truly trust anyone now, someone is out to get me and it could be anyone. They get in and take positions looking at the screen.

Tatenda: We are bombing China? Using your babies?

Mnqobi: We are bombing every fucken country until my baby comes back to me. And I can get more nuclear weapons in no time.

Mike: Someone must have really pissed you off for you to use your babies.

I give them a picture of Nokukhanya and they all look at it.

Tatenda: Shit! This the most beautiful woman I have ever seen.

I give him the eye and he puts his hands up surrendering.

Mnqobi: That is Nokukhanya and she was taken by the Yakuza a few hours ago, now knowing Yuinn and his brother they will either take her to Yuinn himself in China or they will take her to Chan in Japan.

Tatenda: What's the plan?

Mnqobi: Now we know they took her a couple of hours ago which means they will make it that side

in the early hours of the morning. After the last fight of the morning lands in each of these countries I want them on lockdown.

Mike: What?

Mngobi: You heard me! I want each road, port, airport and even underground tunnels that rats travel in lockdown in those countries. Nothing must come in out of there until She is found! Tatenda head to J apan you will be working with our team there. Mike you are heading to North Korea a team will be waiting. Lwazi you going to Taiwan a team will be waiting for you there.

Them: Yes sir.

Tatenda: Whose going to China?

Mngobi: I am! Now I don't want either Chan or Yuinn escaping to those countries and if they manage to do so even after we lock China and J apan get them in those countries and make sure they don't escape. Reenforcement!

Them: Yes sir!!

Mnqobi: Are we clear!!

Them: Yes sir!!

Naveed: Why are we going to war for a woman?

Mnqobi: Countries have gone to war for even less and if you must know you are going to war for a woman because I said so!

Naveed: But is it good for us to do so?

His pissing me off!!! I take my knife and slice his throat and he holds it while going down on his knees blood oozing from his neck and hand as his holding it. The moment he drops to the ground and turn and look at the team and they are terrified. They should be because I will kill everyone if it means getting what I want.

Mnqobi: Anyone with opinions like Naveed?

Silence! Now that's more like it!

Mnqobi: Get the clean up crew here now and for the record I was never the commander by accident my work got me here and if you want to question me because you think you know me or because we

work together once we think again!! The guy you worked with died years ago and standing in front of you is your commander MeN!!! Are we clear!!

Them: Sir yes sir!!!

Mnqobi: Good now leave and remember you make a mistake make sure you don't come back alive because I will be the one to kill you.

They all rush to the door leaving me to get my toys and head to the door. Hold on Nkosazane am coming for you.

Lani

Someone is messing with me, someone is messing with me big time and I don't like it. They took my baby and I have no choice but to be calm in this situation, her life is in danger and knowing the scumbags we dealing with, I have to keep a level head, mistakes can be made and it can cost me my

daughter. As much as I want to be out there looking for her, I have to think and be rational. Mngobi is more than capable of being out there but I have to be in here making sure whoever sold him out doesn't give more information to the Yakuza because if that happens they will be one step ahead of Mngobi always. I don't care what he will do or how he will do it, I just want my daughter back but while he's out there I need to feed. I called an emergency meeting with every member of the cobras at the warehouse. When I say every member I mean the snitches on the street, the guys on the police, the cleanup crew even an ant that has come across the cobras is at the warehouse now waiting for me. Lani wants to come out and am trying to get him in check because am still at home and I don't want to lash out on my wife because I might end up killing her right in front of our son. When I see that time is moving and the beast is not going away I jump out the window and take the woods behind the house then let Lani loose. He takes off running but he's a bit slow because he hasn't fed in so long, I try to take over but there is no way because am too

angry and Lani won't let me. I get to the back of the warehouse and the gate opens, I know Buttons has a hand in it and that's why I keep him around, his always efficient with his work. I go through the gate and head to the door I find it open and get in. There is chatter around but the moment they see Lani the room goes dead silent. No one looks up to him as he passes everyone, moving along with his fangs out and long sharp nails. He moves along and they make way. Some are shaking as Lani passed along, yeah he has that effect on people and right now I can't even keep him at bay so Gora will have to be my mouth and speak for me. Lani stands next to Grinder/ Nyezi in front and the fool can't help himself as he pats Lani at back and then stands tall.

Gora: Cobras! Today is a special day, someone here has been very naughty and Lani doesn't like naughty. One of you is responsible for bringing outsiders into our mist and now they have taken one of our own.

Gora pauses and looks around while Lani looks at everyone in the eye searching. People raise their

heads to look at each other am assuming to check who has been taken.

Gora: You know yourself so I suggest you speak up now before Lani does damage.

Again they look at each other and Lani gets fed up as he jumps to the guy next to Nhlakanipho and comes back with his throat. He tosses it to the ground and when the guy hits the floor his on top of his sucking every drop of his warm blood and when it starts to let got cold he drops him and dismembers him joint by joint. The place is full of blood and some spluttering on the people standing close but none of them move. They know when Lani is like this and you move you dead.

Grinder: Nina nizenzela umathanda lana nicabanga ukuthi kukini nizonya saan!!! Yidla Lani ungs hiyele boy. Sakhipha u Sizwe manje kuvel'omunye Hayi hakunyiwe once!! (you are doing what you like here thinking this is your home! You will shit boys!!! We took out Sizwe and another one surfaces! No!)

Buttons: No one will leave here until I scan all your

gadgets, there are people in your houses and every corner you think you own now looking for anything suspicious and most importantly getting your gadgets because one way or the other the person used an electric to communicate with the outsiders and no one is leaving until we find out who!

Grinder takes off his hat and takes out his phone and places it in there. Grinder: Nazoke fak'eyakho nawe...there we go! Put in yours as well.

They going around putting in their phone into the hat. The clean up crew is cleaning the mess Lani made.

It's going to be a long night...

Please do share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:56] Tate: The Light

Insert 43

Mnqobi

When I got to Beijing Chana, I booked myself into a rundown hotel that was in the middle of this city. I chose this hotel for two reasons, 1 it is in the center and will give me a great view of the damage I am about to inflict in Yuinn's home town and 2 it is in the center of everything meaning that I get to see the enemy from a mile away. I set up my laptop on the small table and checked on the trackers of my babies and they are all in place. Now it's time to take action. I take one of the phones I got and made a call to the Yakuza hotel, it's big here, a person answers.

Convo

Voice: Hello

Mnqobi: I want to speak to Yuinn

Voice: Don't know that person

Mnqobi: Tell him the Force want to talk

There was a bit of shifting going on before she spoke again.

Voice: Call this number 346...

I cut the call and made the call to the number and the son of bitch's voice came online.

Convo

Yuinn: Ya

Mnqobi: You have what's mine

Yuinn: And you are what's mine

Mnqobi: Bring back what belongs to me Yuinn and your town will be safe

Yuinn: You think threatening me in my own town will do you good?

Mnqobi: I will take my chances you never know

Yuinn: Lets see you try but when you fail call me

Mnqobi: You might be the one to call me

Yuinn: I doubt it but keep the hope it's good for you

He cuts the call and I smile. So he wants to play, then let's play dear Yuinn i do hope you like what I have in store for you. I made another call to my guys and they answered.

Convo

Voice: Boss

Mnqobi: Lets pay our respects to the Great Wall of China

I then cut the call, switch on the news and started counting in my head 5,4,3,2,1... a loud rumble sounded and chaos erupted and I smiled to myself going to the balcony to look at the city. Ambulances, fire fighters and police vehicles rushed through both sides of the street racing to the scene. Black smoke covered the air where the bombing took

place and I stood there looking at my handy work. Yuinn will have no home if he doesn't return my woman to me soon. I got back into the room and looked at the Tv news were already covering it, each news channels was talking about the bombing of the Great Wall of China. They were speculating saying that it's terrorists attack but I don't care really what they thought the person who I want to get the message to is getting it right now.

Nokukhanya

I don't know when I arrive here because I believe I have been drugged up. I was scared at first thinking that am going to be killed but after reading the people that I have come in contact with my fear seized. These people are scared, terrified in fact, they are scared of this war that their leader initiated am not sure what war it is but they are scared that it might be the end of them. They are scared for their lives and their families but they put on a brave face

and do what they are told. The one a believe is a leader was in a call with someone not so long ago when he was done he came to me and picked me up that's when I was able to read him. A lot happened in his life, his spent his childhood trying to please his father a cruel man that was not please by anything he did. His father died and his still trying to fill his shoes, his hands are full of blood his ruthless and his heart is dark but beyond all that his just a little boy seeking his fathers approval. He too is scared of what this war he initiated will bring but his a man who demands respect so his going through with it. He lifted me up and put me on the couch and sad next to me. My hands and feet a tied but that not a problem as long as am alive and his not thinking of killing me. He pours himself tea in one of their small cups and sits back.

Him: You know someone desperately want you back.

I kept quiet because I didn't know what to say to him.

Him: I don't want you here either I want him

I wonder who is the unlucky him he wants because I fear his death. He sips his tea and continues

Him: He thinks I will just let you go without him giving himself up?

He shakes his head and smiles then sips his tea

Him: His playing in my back yard and thinks he can get away.

He takes another sip and turns my way.

Him: He must be suicidal don't you think?

I find the courage to speak and my mouth doesn't ask what I want to instead it goes and does the worse

Nokukhanya: He was never going to approve of anything you do

He looked at me like am crazy. Yes I think am crazy!! That's not what I wanted to say I wanted to ask who is the "him" that he wanted but my damn mouth.

Him: What are you talking about?

Now it's your time to redeem yourself mouth ask

about who his talking about while he seems to be in a good mood. I clear my throat and open my mouth

Nokukhanya: The man you spent your whole life trying to please, he was never going to be pleased by anything you did because... before I could finish I was saved by one of the man who came in running, I was sweating not understanding what is going on. Nothing like this ever happened to me and now I'm this situation my mouth decide it's the best time to take over? Shit! It will get us killed!! Seriously I don't think it belongs to me or attached to me or maybe the drugs they gave me made me this way. Lord whatever it is make it stop!! The man that came in spoke in Chinese and the leader switch on the tv, I turn my attention to it as well but I don't hear a thing because it's in Chinese. But I do see on the news the Great Wall of China it looks like it collapsed or was it bombed I don't know. The man gets up and starts speaking fast in his language and he looks pissed. He paces up and down then turn to look my way.

Him: It seems I have underestimated my opponent

because now he went and blow up the Great Wall of China!!!

He goes back to pacing and am left thinking who could this be? Could it be you daddy? Or is you my love?

Nhlakanipho

While Buttons was busy with our phones I was relieved because they won't find anything on mine. I have been in this industry for so long I know how to cover my tracks, each phone i used I burnt in my fire place after so there is not evidence leading to me. The General has come down a little and even turned to his human self but he almost got me there for a moment. When he came my way I was sure he was coming to me, I have never been that terrified in my life. This thing was not supposed to be the Forces thing but now everyone is involved. I know Yuinn took Portia and I know Mngqobi is out there looking for her. Yuinn will get Mngqobi and I will go

in and save Portia. But if his father keeps digging especially if he involves that Cape Town team snakes heads then am done for. I literally saw my life flashing before me when he came and at that moment I regretted doing this. Right now we need to find Portia so that I can let this go, I don't see myself dying in the hands of an animal or shall I say in the claws and fangs of the animal her father is. We are sitting watching tv when the news came on, the Great Wall of China has been bombed.

Lani: Now that's what am talking about

Gora: What the fuck!

Grinder: Who is having all the fun out there?

Lani: The commander

Us: What?

Shit! Shit! Shit! Fuck Mngobi! Oh hell no! Fuck! Mngobi just put a fucking hole in China! What the fuck? Am cursing and shouting in my mind am going crazy. Where the fuck did he get bombs from? Okay I know where but ones that could bring down the most treasured historical sites in China? I didn't

know we had that and I definitely didn't fucking know my brother is that crazy!!! Fuck what have I done! Hell the General and Mngobi now are not the only ones after my head Yuinn will be after my head too after this. Fuck Mngobi put a fucking hole in China oh Lord fuck am going crazy I need air. I stood up and went to the door.

Lani: Where are you going?

Nhlakanipho: I need some air

Lani: Can't believe you brother did that can you?

Nhlakanipho: Something like that

Lani: Then get as much air as you need because this is just the beginning.

I got out and stood there, what the fuck does he mean this is the beginning? What could be greater than bombing and putting a fucking hole in China? Fuck you Mngobi! Now you digging my grave even deeper!! Shit!!

Gora: You alright boy?

He says from behind me and I wish I could say no

Nhlakanipho: Am good

Gora: Great now come enjoy the party as we watch our commander in action.

He laughed and left me there cursing at my stupidity.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:56] Tate: The Light

Insert 44

Yuinn

I have been to many wars, some I initiated and some just come to my door step without inviting them. You see when fighting organizations like the

French Corsican or the Russian Bratva even the Nigerian rebel. With all of them you know what to expect because we play the same game, kill the family and get the man or take the weakness and the man surrenders simple. Now what does one do when one goes on a limb and take on an opponent they had never seen fight before? Am I scared? Yes! Terrified in fact, I mean who wouldn't be? The man just took out the treasure of my home town something none of the organizations I spoke about would do. I mean of what use is the Great Wall to me if they bomb it? To them it's nothing but to the people of China including myself it's everything. Our ancestors built that wall, that wall was built to protect China from enemies but today it falls because of the enemies I made. I turn and look at the woman I took and wondered what is so special her that the history of China will seize to exist because of her. What is it about her that this person would deprive the future generations of Chinese the pleasure of knowing such history. We Chinese pride ourselves of our heritage and history but I went and destroyed it because of my selfish reasons. Now I

know why my father was never pleased with anything I do, it's because everything I touch I ruin somehow. But it won't end this way, I will have to calculate my move perfectly before I act, first I need to find out if he's here and if he is where is he hiding? I look at the woman again, she's beautiful no doubt, wait! She said something to me! I go to her and sit in front of her.

Yuinn: You said something to me

Woman: I did

Yuinn: You spoke of my father

Woman: The man you thought was your father

Yuinn: Yes now what did you mean when you said he was never going to approve of anything I did?

She just looks at me, I looked at her too but then it hit me! She said the man I thought was my father

Yuinn: If you say the man I thought was my father, that means he was not my father

Woman: Indeed

If he was not then it will make a lot of sense, the

man never really showed me fatherly love. Wait why am I even listening to her?

Yuinn: Why should I listen to you?

She seems conflicted like she doesn't want to say what she's saying but somehow can't stop herself. Is she an Oracle?

Woman: Do you remember the man you grew up knowing as your uncle Wang? That man was not your uncle but your father. Your mother had an affair with him and when her husband found out he wanted to send her back to her home. Your mother begged him and promised to do anything just so he doesn't send her back. That man agreed, she made your mother work in his fields and your father as a front man in the army. He put him there on purpose because he wanted him to be killed and indeed he was killed in the army when you were only 14 years old.

Oh dear Dudah it's true my uncle died when I was 14 in the army. He left and never returned. I liked him because he treated me well and that man got

him killed. Wait! If this woman can tell the past can she tell the future too?

Yuinn: You told me my past I believe you now can you tell me my future?

Woman: Give me your hand

I move my hand to her tied hand and she touches it then seem lost in her own world for a moment.

Woman: If you don't stop this war now more of China will burn, you will escape and leave the country even though it will be difficult. More of your men will die but someone even more important to you will die then you will release me.

Yuinn: Hahah you must be joking so you think I will release you because of that? Woman I have been in this business for long and I believe I know what am doing.

I shouldn't have said that because another rumble came and went outside to look. I couldn't see much so a went to the TV and what I saw broke my heart. The Temple of Heaven was bombed, indeed the woman is right more of China will burn and more

holes will be dug in China ones that will be difficult to fill. Wait a minute! This woman is the Forces weapon! She's the reason why they have never been penetrated and now she's mine hahah they can go fuck themselves am keeping her and if she wants to stay alive she will tell me which way to go.

Yuinn: We are leaving and you will be my guide.

I call out to my men to get ready am leaving with her, my brother must be ready for us in Japan.

Mngobi

Hours past and the first responders were still busy with the first bombing while Yuinn hasn't made contact. Which got me pissed so I called my guys so that we can pay our last respects to the Palace of Heaven also one of China's treasures. News are going crazy they are even saying it's the Muslim doing this but if they want to know the truth they must ask Yuinn. Now I know he won't call now after this bombing he will make arrangements to leave

but before he does let's say Bye bye to his hotel and drug lab. I made a call to my guys and in no time his hotel and drug lab went up in flames. Now the message is direct let's see what his going to do.

I go on my phone and look at the pictures we took at the beach. She was laughing here and she was happy. "I will find you my love and I will make you happy again" I promise. Yuinn took something valuable to me, he took my life, he might not know it but he has my life in his hands and if he decides to kill her then he would have killed me. But he doesn't know that so am going to show him what desperate man in need of his life line does to get it back. My phone rings.

Convo

Man: Boss his preparing to leave

Mngobi: Is that so?

Man: Yes

Mngobi: Where is he headed?

Man: The airport

Mnqobi: We will meet him there

I take my gun and head to the door. When I get to the front my guys are waiting in the car and we drive to the airport we get there and I go wait by his jet. He comes and they stop In front of me and he gets out together with his men and my baby. She's okay, God she's okay! She turns and sees me

Nokukhanya: Mnqobi!

She calls to me but Yuinn is quick to shove her back in the car he must have realized it's me who he's looking for because when they start the car my guys start firing.

Mnqobi: Stop! Fucking stop shooting!! She's in there!! And I swear if any of your bullets hit her you dead!!!

They keep quiet and we watch the car drive off. I call my guys on the other side to tail them, Yuinn is not going anywhere I have China on lockdown, I will

chase him around until his tired.

Nokukhanya

Seeing Mngqobi made emotional, I thought I have it together but seeing him there made me realize just how wrong I was about being ok. His here, his here for me. Mngqobi is crazy though how can he do this to China just because they took me? One man took me not the whole China! Damn it Mngqobi. Then I remembered his words to me “I would destroy the world if it calmed you” he had said to me and asked him “what do you mean you would destroy the world if it calmed me?” And he has answered and said “you wait and see” oh Mngqobi you really are destroying the world just so you can get to me and surprisingly am calm in all this chaos. His love for me is chaotic and knowing the fact that his the reason China is in this predicament calms me. You were right Mngqobi you destroying the world did calm me. Now come get me my love am waiting.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:57] Tate: The Light

Insert 45

Yuinn

Shit! Shit! Shit! We almost handed ourselves right into him fuck! At least now I know who he is and the mother fucker got my own country on lockdown! Just how big is this organization for them to be able to lockdown a country that is not even theirs? Shit I need to get out of here and there is only one way to do it.

Yuinn: Lee

Lee: Yes sir

Yuinn: We are leaving China the old school way

Lee: Your fathers way?

Yuinn: Yes, get the motor bikes ready only they can fit in there, make them meet us there fast we being tailed. And lose these fuckers China is my city I can't be tailed like dog in my own town.

Lee: You got it

While Lee was busy trying to lose the fuckers I decided to call my brother, I need him on this because am in to deep. It rings once and he picks up.

Convo

Yuinn: China is in shambles

Chan: I know, what happened?

Yuinn: The Force happened

Chan: What do they want from us or are they returning Sue?

Yuinn: They never return their victims Chan you might as well forget Sue

Chan: Then what's up?

Yuinn: I took one of their own and now they decided to burry China am coming to you now but using Dad's way

Chan: Why would you use dad's way it will take you a whole day to get here

Yuinn: He lockdown China man

Chan: What!! Yuinn who the fuck did you mess with? He lockdown your own town and you did nothing?

Yuinn: Fuck Chan I didn't see it coming!! You know the people we deal with don't do shit like this!

Chan: Then this should be reason enough that you messed with the wrong people man let whoever you took go!

He must be crazy! But my brother has always been a sissy.

Yuinn: What are you crazy? How will the world look at us if I do that? Everyone will lose respect for us

man! The next thing we will have Nigerians playing in our backyard.

Chan: What good will that do if you are dead?

Yuinn: Just have people meet us at the spot.

I cut the call, my brother maybe right but fuck we lose all the little respect we have left if I just let this girl walk free. The world is watching now and he made sure of it so that he can make me look like a pussy in front of everyone. Shit! His good I give him that but am not done yet! We got to the tunnel way and the bikes were already waiting. We didn't waste time as we got out and on the bikes and off we went to the dark tunnels. We will spend the whole day in this dark till we get to the other side.

Khangelani

This boy must think am stupid really, my father started this game and I grew up into it. He then comes and play games with it just because he got

his ego bruised? I spoke to him like a father and he didn't listen. Now my daughter is taken because of him and his walking around here like his done nothing. I see looking at his brothers handy work got him worked up, he must have thought that he doesn't have it him to take on the Yakuza. But man was he wrong because each time an explosion is reported I see him losing his mind. It's funny to watch because his worked for us for a while now for him not to know that we will found out. The Cape Town team investigated international call logs that were made in the vicinity of every member of the cobras and guess what only him stays in that vicinity his a cobra and has a score to settle with his brother. We might not have the recordings of the conversations because Buttons found nothing on his phone so it's clear he used the burner phone. His smart I give him that but I didn't employ a team of genius es for nothing. Right now am just watching him go crazy and see when he will crack. His brother will have to give him a deserving punishment for this because this is all family bullshit that ended up involving my family in it.

Nhlakanipho

This shit head Mngqobi just doesn't give up!! Fuck all of this is going to make Yuinn flee the country and his going to be more angry and take it out on me. The shit head made things worse by blowing up his drug lab and hotel. Now there shit hit the fan because everyone knows you don't mess with the man's money but what does my genius brother do? He goes and messes with the man's fucking money!! Why did I underestimate him to begin with? Now am in shit! Firstly Yuinn is going to want compensation for his hotel then his going to be on my ass about his drug lab. You know why? Because I came up with this deal, I am the one who convinced him to go through with this. I might as well say it. Am dead! Am a dead man walking and my brother is to blame! The man just can't stop himself! First he screws me over with Portia and now his screwing me over with this.

Lani: Have a drink boy you look like you need it.

Nhlakanipho: Thank you

Lani: You worried about your brothers safety huh?

Nhlakanipho: Yes he cant be there alone

Lani: Don't worry his not alone, in fact he seems to have everything under control

Nhlakanipho: By blowing up shit!

Lani: Sometimes shit needs to blow up so that it can be rebuilt to an even stronger structure.

He says and walks away. I don't care what philosophy shit he just said I just need that shit head to stop blowing things up!

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:57] Tate: The Light

Insert 46

Mnqobi

Telephone convo

Mnqobi: Where is Yuinn?

Man: No sign of him boss it's like he disappeared of the face of the earth

Mnqobi: I was expecting that, this is his town after all so he would know shady ways to escape.

Man: What's the plan?

Mnqobi: Stay in China keep an eye on things.

Man: Yes sir

Okay so the little shit has escaped great, I knew he would find a way, now for faze two of the plan. I made a call to Tatenda it rings twice and he picks up.

Convo:

Tatenda: Boss

Mngobi: His escaped China am sure his heading that way so I want you to raid J apan and get me his brother.

Tatenda: You got it

Mngobi: I will be there in two hours

Narrated

Tatenda and the team in Tokyo J apan spread the whole city like ants looking for Chan. They got an update from one of the informants that he was heading south of the city and Tatenda gave the order to follow him. Chan was with his own team of 20 men going to the spot where he was to leave them so they can wait for his brother that will be arriving in the early hours of the morning. He had to show them because only 3 people knew about the route, Their father, Yuinn and Chan. He got there

and showed them where they will be coming out and told them to remove the chains on the gates and wait. As he was showing them what to do Tatenda and his team came and they surrounded the men.

Tatenda: Afternoon gentleman if you could be so kind as to borrow me your leader and I will be on my way.

Chan: Who the fuck are you?

Tatenda: Oh sorry I didn't introduce myself there. Hello am the son of the Joker

Chan: The Joker?

Tatenda: Yes the one that has been popping balloons in China.... he said and then smiled looking at Chan. He signaled for his men to attack but they were too slow. Tatenda was keeping eye on Chan while the team shot and killed 19 of his men and left 1.

Tatenda: Am really sorry about your men, it's your fault though you should have come with me when I asked.

Chan could see that there was no way out and he put up his hands in surrender. Tatenda took him to the car and the others guarded him while he went to the man they left.

Man: Please don't kill me I have a family

Tatenda: No I won't kill you I just want you to deliver a message to Yuinn. You guys came to wait for him right?

Man: Yes

Tatenda: Good now you are going to tell Yuinn that we have his brother and that he need to make a call to arrange an exchange.

Man: I will do that

Tatenda: You have no choice anyway because If you don't, I will kill you or the Yakuza brothers will.

Man: I will stay and deliver the message I know the risk.

Tatenda: Good

He left the man there and went to the car and off they went to the safe house with Chan.

2 hours later Mnqobi's jet landed in Tokyo, officials were stunned because nothing was coming in or out of the country how did the jet come through? They even thought it might be the president because he's been quiet about the whole shutdown thing. His team was waiting for him at the airport, he got out and into the car then drove to the safe house. Within 20 minutes they were there. They went in and he saw Chan sitting on the couch like a visitor.

Mnqobi: I hope your brother is treating my asset the same way you are being treated here. Like royalty.

Chan: I don't...

Mnqobi: Who told you that you can speak?

He kept quiet

Mnqobi: Good now let's wait for your brother shall we?

In the morning

Yuinn

After a long day and night Yuinn arrived at the end of the tunnel with an exhausted Nokukhanya. Ever since she was taken no one has slept, she was still in the gown they took her in, they were all tired and wanting for the whole thing to be over. Yuinn was hoping that the Force didn't notice that he left China because he wanted time to hide Nokukhanya as soon as they arrived in Tokyo. One by one the bikes got out of the tunnel exhaustion covered their faces. Yuinn came out and saw the man and dead bodies laying around. He got off the bike in high speed going to the man.

Yuinn: Where the hell is my brother!

Man: They took him and killed everyone that was here

Yuinn: You say everyone yet you still here! Why did they leave you?

Man: To give you a message..

Yuinn: Fuck! What is the message and don't make me ask another question!

Man: That they took your brother and that you must make a call for the exchange.

Yuinn cursed under his breath, his exhausted and was hoping to get a good bath and a couple of hours of sleep before coming up with a plan to hide the woman.

Nokukhanya went to Yuinn and he looked her.

Nokukhanya: I don't know if you noticed but everything I told you has come to pass.

Yuinn thought about it and indeed everything came to pass, from China burning more and him being able to escape and now they have his brother.

Nokukhanya: Let me help you with the exchange to avoid things going South.

Yuinn: Why in the hell should I trust you?

Nokukhanya: Remember the last thing I said will happen before you release me?

Yuinn: You said I will lose something valuable to me

before I release you.

Nokukhanya: It doesn't have to happen that way if only let me help you.

Yuinn: Not happening! Am getting my brother myself!

Mngobi

I couldn't sleep, each minute hell each second counts and right about now my heart is cold as ice. Am worse than the Mngobi I was before I found love, now am afraid that am a cold blooded killer and I don't regret it one bit. Yuinn and whoever was involved in taking my life from me is responsible for every casualty, every building and every tear that people are shedding because of this. They took her from me, they made my biggest fear come to life, they took her, do they know that they have made me a monster by doing that? Everybody knows that you can't take a bone out of the dog's mouth because it will bite you. No matter how friendly it is but take

the bone out of it's mouth it will bite the hell out of you. I haven't slept and I will not do so until my baby is in my arms and no one will sleep either, not Yuinn not Chan not the whole fucking China or Japan is going to sleep until my baby is safe in my arms. My phone rings and I answer

Mnqobi: Yes

Tatenda: Yuinn has arrived

Mnqobi: So he arrives and gets the message but doesn't call? Interesting, how about we welcome Yuinn by blowing up Tokyo National Museum.

Tatenda: Got it

lets see if you will call now Yuinn.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:58] Tate: The Light

Insert 47

Nhlakanipho

I thought I knew my brother but I didn't, this here is not the Mnqobi I grew up with, his not even the brother that protected me all my life without fail. This one I still need to learn and understand because the brother I know wouldn't have blown up so many buildings or maybe I didn't really know Mnqobi, I never did take the time to know him, maybe this is exactly who he is. Now I wish I can call him and tell him to stop because his going to get me killed. But how do I make that call? What do I say? "Hey brother listen stop blowing shit up because it's going to get me killed and oh by the way am the one who set you up" really? I can't, all I can do is suffer here and predict ways Yuinn is going to torture then kill me. Am tired really because it's been 3 days without sleep and the General is saying no one is going anywhere until

Mnqobi is back with his daughter. Let me call my mother I need her right now. Let me go and ask for my phone from Buttons, I move away from the others and go to Buttons.

Buttons: Ntwana...boy

Nhlakanipho: Sure, can I have my phone I need to make a call.

Button: Sure boy

He gives me the phone and I go outside and make a call to Smangele. It takes forever for her to pickup but eventually she does

Convo:

Smangele: Mfana kamah...my boy

Nhlakanipho: Mah unjani....mother how are you?

Smangele: Ngiyaphila mehlo kunjani kuwe mfana wami?....am fine eyes how are you my boy?

Nhlakanipho: Aish mah nothing is going well on my side.

Smangele: What is going on Nhlakanipho?

Nhlakanipho: Just life mah and Mngqobi on the other side is making things difficult for me.

Smangele: What has your brother done Nhlakanipho?

Nhlakanipho: Eyi mah I don't want to talk about it because it will sound like am childish.

Smangele: Nhlakanipho you called me for a reason now tell me what your brother has done.

Nhlakanipho: He has a girlfriend mother

Smangele: Well that is to be expected Mngqobi is a man after all.

Nhlakanipho: Well I would be happy for him if he didn't take my girlfriend from me.

Smangele: Ini!...what?... what are you saying Nhlakanipho?

Nhlakanipho: He took a girl I have been with for the past 9 years and this year I was going to ask her to marry me on her birthday, then your son meets her once and he takes her from me.

Smangele: Mhlohla yani le ungits hela yona

Nhlakanipho?... what abomination are you telling me Nhlakanipho?

Nhlakanipho: Ungizwise kabuhlungu kabi u Mnqobi mah angizange nje ngacabanga ukuthi ubhuti wami angangenza nje mah.....Mnqobi hurt me so much mother, I never thought in my life that my brother could do me this way.

Smangele: Now I see why he didn't want Nomalanga, it's because his been waiting to snatch your girl from you. Am so disappointed in Mnqobi right now and I don't think I can ever look at him the same.

Nhlakanipho: I don't know mother, am hurt, it hurts mother and I don't know what to do.

Smangele: I will talk to your father about this maybe he will get through to Mnqobi, Nhlakanipho you are my children and I thought you get along there but now I see all you do is betrayal and stab each other in the back.

Nhlakanipho: Thank you for listening mother and I don't know if he will listen to Mageba but it's worth

the try.

Smangele: Yes but you should come home sometime Nkanyezi has been here for a month now.

Nhlakanipho: Nkanyezi is home and nobody told me?

Smangele: Hayi stop with the drama and come home.

Nhlakanipho: I will mother be well.

Smangele: You too and come home

Nhlakanipho: I will mother

I cut the call then went and gave Buttons the phone again because we are not allowed to have them while we here.

Nokukhanya

This man is very stubborn and if he continues this way this thing will be worse than it is now. His

going to get someone that is not involved in this killed and I can't let that happen. A lot of innocent blood has been spilled in all this and I can't let more people die. He gets in and sits next to me, he looks fresh like he just showed, he even has time to bath while they just bombed another building, must be nice. At least he gave me food even though I don't know what it was.

Nokukhanya: Listen to me, you need to make that call to arrange the exchange and you must let me help you.

Yuinn: I told you that I will save my brother myself, I don't need your help.

Nokukhanya: Funny you should say that because you will get your brother kill if you do things your way.

Yuinn: I can't just take your word for it.

Nokukhanya: Give me your hand and let me show you.

He reluctantly gives me his hand and I hold it. What I see in my vision is making me hot. God no! I can't

be on fire now not with him, I try to control the heat but it's too much, I hold my breath thinking it will help but it only makes me sweat. I release my breath and the fire surrounds me. He tries to pull his hand off but I hold it tight. I closed my eyes and the light appears from the floor right in front of us. It shows me on his side and Mngqobi on the other side with a Chinese man next to him. The man move to him while I move to Mngqobi, we pass each other in the center but when I am close to Mngqobi a gun shot went off and hit Mngqobi on the shoulder while looking at that more gun shots are fired and one hits the man who was with Mngqobi at the back of his head and falls in his arms as he was close to him. The vision stops and he gets up screaming

Yuinn: No! No! No! Not my brother! What the hell are you? Why are you on fire? Are you a witch what the hell did I just see?

He says but his standing far from me, I don't even know why because i held his hand not so long ago while I was on fire.

Nokukhanya: You need to calm down his not dead

yet.

Yuinn: But he will be and you are on freaking fire!!

I ignore that

Nokukhanya: Only if you go through with your plan.

Yuinn: How did you know about my plan? I didn't share it with anyone yet.

Nokukhanya: I think we have established that I don't need to be told things to know them.

Yuinn: How am I supposed to talk to you when you are ball of fucking fire!! Turn it off or the shower is the last door on your right along the passage and put it out before you burn my brothers couch!

I just look at him and relax then the fire stops burning.

Yuinn: Fine what is your plan?

His still standing far poor man

Nokukhanya: Call him now and put him on speaker.

He takes the phone and make the call then put speaker on. He then moves and stands a bit far. His

voice came on and I froze, he sounds different and tired.

Convo

Mnqobi: Now you decide to call

Nokukhanya: Mnqobi it's me

Mnqobi: Oh my God! How are you, are you okay, are you hurt, didn't he hurt you?

Nokukhanya: No he didn't hurt me am okay

Mnqobi: Thank God

Yuinn: That's not what the call is about

Mnqobi: Yuinn

He said it more like a warning

Yuinn: The call is to arrange an exchange

Mnqobi: Fine

Nokukhanya: Mnqobi, his going to take me to the airport but I want your men gone from there when I get there. I will be on a car alone with only the driver. When I get out of the car his brother goes in. He will

let us leave Tokyo without issues and you will not go after him.

Mnqobi: He doesn't have to give me way or permission to leave. I can leave and I can take him on.

Nokukhanya: That we have all established but this is me asking, Enough innocent blood has been spilled no more. My gift doesn't allow me to let another innocent be killed for this.

Mnqobi: For you I will do it

Nokukhanya: Meet me at the airport in 20 minutes bring the brother and tell the pilot to get ready. I want to go home.

Mnqobi: I will get you home I promise

Yuinn: Enough!! Airport 20 minutes bring Chan

He cuts the call and looks at me like his just realizing something. He goes and get the driver which is one of his men and tells me to go. I follow him outside and get into the car, another one car is also getting ready to leave. It's full of his men am

guessing they will follow us to make sure Mnqobi keeps his end of the deal. The driver and I leave the compound and in no time we join the highway heading to the airport. The streets are quiet and empty on but there is commotion where the bombing happened. The drive is fast but the driver is slow on the road maybe to get there in exactly 20 minutes or to stall so that the others can catch up. Either way we maneuver through, we get to the airport and I see Mnqobi standing there with the brother. His men are behind him.

Driver: Get out

I don't need to be told twice so I open the door and get out. Mnqobi's face changes when he sees me get out of the car, I can't read that face I don't know what it means but he better keep his promise. I don't close the door as I move towards him and the brother towards the car. I move faster like someone is going to take me again, I get to him and he open his arms for me and go in and settle safety in his chest. Oh how I missed this, I hear a car door and lift my head and look at the direction I came from

and the car is moving the direction we came. As soon as it's out of sight we go into the airport but Mngobi stops and speak to one of the men.

Mngobi: Stay behind and make sure we not followed. Tomorrow I will have the lockdown lifted and I want you back in J oburg in the morning.

Guy: Sure boss

Mngobi: Be safe

Guy: Always

We leave them and go to the jet Mngobi has n't let go of me since. We get in and he heads to the bathroom and I hear the shower running. He comes back and untie the robe and am left with my underwear no bra, i was taken from the spar remember. He circles me inspecting me maybe to see if am hurt or not. If this was a normal day I would be shy standing in front of him like this. But today is not a normal day so we do abnormal things, I don't care am going home. He then takes my hand and leads me to the bathroom. We get in he strips off his clothes and I strip my underwear. He leads

me to the shower with no words exchanged. I see his still tense and I don't know why because am here now. He started bathing me lathering the Gell on my body and I hear the engine rumble beneath our feet. Am going home, finally this nightmare is over we going home.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:58] Tate: The Light

Insert 48

Nokukhanya

After the shower we got out and dried ourselves then put on gowns that we had left there on our way to the Maldives. We moved to the bedroom and we

Laid side by side in silence until he pulled me to him. I laid on his chest, he was still quiet and it was beginning to worry me. I mean he should be happy right? He found and rescued me, why is he not happy about that? Why the silent treatment? I decided I have had enough of it so I spoke.

Nokukhanya: What is eating you up?

Mnqobi: The fact that I failed to protect you.

Nokukhanya: But you found me Mnqobi and am fine.

Mnqobi: Well am happy that you are here with me and that you safe again.

Nokukhanya: But you don't show it, you have been quiet since you found me. What's wrong?

Mnqobi: They took you from me

Nokukhanya: Yes and your found me

Mnqobi: You don't understand, yes I have found you but they made my biggest fear come true, losing you, they took you from me and for 3 whole days I didn't have you in my arms and I didn't even know if you were safe or not. They took you because I failed

to protect you....I failed to protect you

When he repeated how much he failed to protect me I knew how much damage my kidnapping had done to him. It had made him think that he can't protect me, maybe at some point he thought of how my father would react, I wonder how he reacted to the news, did he maybe blame Mngqobi for it, is it why he feels like he failed me?

Nokukhanya: Hey look at me.... he looked anywhere but me, so I went closer to him and copped his face and made him look at me. The look in his eyes I didn't like, I saw fear in those eyes that used to look at me with nothing but love. But today, today these eyes showed no love but fear and hate in them.

Nokukhanya: You didn't fail me, there was no way of knowing that they would take me.

Mngqobi: Yes there was, in my line of work I have to always be vigilant, nothing is suppose to pass by without me knowing. And usually nothing does but when it mattered the most I didn't see your kidnapping coming. It took me by surprise and that

was the first time something like this ever takes me by surprise but this time it did and when it did it put your life in danger. I put your life in danger. Me! The man who was supposed to protect you failed and they took you from me.

At this point it was clear to me the kind of man Mngobi was, his the kind of man that I saw back in China, the kind that goes to any lengths to serve and protect. Now that this one thing happened and under his watch made him feel useless. We haven't been together for long only a month so I don't know much about him. Yes he told me that his more of my fathers right hand man but doesn't work anywhere near him and that I have seen but I never really cared to ask what exactly he does. This moment showed me that Mngobi is a man of power, a man who gives and not take instructions, a man who plans and strategizes. I know he did the same before we left and I know he took the necessary protective measures which is why were left with more than 30 men to our vacation. That shows me that he took precautions but who would have known

that they would be so skilled and kill his men without even making a sound? Nobody!

Nokukhanya: I will not have you blame yourself for this, how would you have known that he will have men there posing as staff when we get there? That shows that this was planned way before we even got into the jet going to that place. Yes they took me but you got me back so please let us enjoy being in each other's arms and forget everything.

Mnqobi: Am glad you safe, I don't know what I would have done had something happened to you.

Nokukhanya: Nothing happened am fine.

Mnqobi: You mentioned something about the gift on the phone call what was that about?

Nokukhanya: Well I was going to tell you but I have a gift

Mnqobi: I remember Nhlakanipho telling me about it but am glad you didn't use it to escape.

Nokukhanya: Where was I going to escape to in a gown and a country I don't know? So I thought it

best to stay calm and wait.

Mnqobi: You did well, you were brave and am proud of you. You acted rationally and that made him not to act like an animal towards you.

Nokukhanya: I have to act rational have you seen my father?

Mnqobi: Scary as hell yeah

Nokukhanya: Exactly! That's why am like this, he always tells us while sitting on a dinner table that should anything happen we should not try to act like heroes but stay put he will find us. And when all that bombing thing started I thought it was him .

Mnqobi: Did you for once think it was me?

Nokukhanya: Of course I did, to me it was either you or my dad. But did you have to blow everything up though?

Mnqobi: I did tell you once that I will destroy the world if it calmed you.

Nokukhanya: And you did, thank you for finding me.

Mnqobi: I shouldn't have let you go in the first place.

He looked at me for the longest of time then pulled me up from the bed and we stood there with him looking at me then he kissed me and...Removed

Nkanyezi

Nomalanga and I just came back from one of our dates, things between us have been going very well. She's happier, smiles more and laughs more. Today we had a pick nick by the river and she enjoyed it. We just got home and the tension is too much. My first thought it that maybe they found out about Nomalanga and I but they don't say anything when we get in they just look like they just heard bad news. We join them at the dinner table.

Nkanyezi: Kwenzakalani laykhaya... what's happening here?

They keep quiet, Kanti what is going on here, who died?

Nkanyezi: Mah yhini?... mother what's wrong?

Smangele: Hayi hawungiyeye Nkanyezi!... no leave me alone Nkanyezi

Nkanyezi: Mageba what is going on?

Mageba: Nothing that concerns you but if I hear that you did the same nonsense that your brother Mnqobi did I swear on the Zulu clan I will kill you all myself.

Nkanyezi: What has Mnqobi done?

Mageba: He did what no man should ever do to his brother, what your brother did disgust me so much that I can't repeat it with my own mouth. I trusted Mnqobi then he goes and does this! Sies his no man in my eyes because no Zulu man has ever done what he did!!

The man is shouting, his angry, whatever Mnqobi did must be big for him to act like this.

Nkanyezi: Have you spoken to Mnqobi about whatever it is his done?

Mageba: How am I supposed to talk to him when his phone is off? It's a clear sign that his running

away from us that is why we can't reach him.
Wenz'amanyala meqeda lapho uyabale usathane
nx... he commits an abomination then he run the
devil.

Okay this is serious, what could it be that my
brother did that is so bad to cause Mageba to react
this way?

Nkanyezi: Let me try to call him

Smangele: Try and see

I take out my phone and make a call to Mngqobi
while Nomalanga excuses herself. I see the
mention of Mngqobi's name doesn't sit well with her,
or maybe she's just tired. Mngqobi's phone takes me
straight to voicemail.

Nkanyezi: It doesn't go through

Mageba: How will it go through when his running
away from all this shit!! He better stops this or
consider himself dis owned by me. No son of mine
will do what he did to his own brother.

Nkanyezi: What is so bad that Mngqobi did to

Nhlakanipho?

Mageba: I said I don't want to talk about it!! Yhini uzwa Kanjani wena... what didn't you listen?

Nkanyezi: Yobe Mageba bengaqondile ukukudelela... am sorry Mageba I didn't mean to disrespect you

Mageba: Nx

He clicks his tongue and leaves, my mother follows and am left alone thinking about what it is that so big that Mngqobi has done to cause the parents to react this way. I hope he gets back to me.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:58] Tate: The Light

Insert 49

Nokukhanya

The moment we landed in Joburg Mngqobi drove us to his house, he wouldn't let the driver drive us there, he drove himself while he held my hand the whole time he drove. When we got to his house I took a shower and napped while he organized clothes for me and food. Once the food arrived we ate and he took a shower while I dozed off. I was tired, 3 days of not sleeping is no child's play. I don't know when he got to bed next to me but when I woke up he was tangled up on me. He looked so peaceful, I stared at him looking at his features, his a good looking man and his mine. I can't believe it sometimes, I love him.

Mngqobi: It's rude to stare MaLithuli

He said with his eyes still closed

Nokukhanya: Am not staring

Mngqobi: Yeah right, I can feel your eyes on me.

Nokukhanya: Okay okay maybe I was staring and admiring you.

Mnqobi: There is nothing to admire about me, your clothes are in my closet freshen up and change so that we can go.

Nokukhanya: I thought we were leaving for Durban tomorrow.

Mnqobi: No my love, your father wants to see you I told him we will be there this evening. What time is it?

Nokukhanya: It's just after 3

Mnqobi: Okay then wake me up when you done.

Nokukhanya: Okay

Shame he must be tired, I went and freshened up. I went to the closet and found couple of jeans, tops and shoes. I chose what I wanted to wear and wore them. Then I went to the bedroom and woke up Mnqobi. He went to the bathroom and washed his face. When we were done we left the house, he drove us to the airport again with his men following not far behind us. We got to the airport and off we went to Durban.

Mnqobi

As soon as we landed in Durban my phone rang, I took it out of my pocket and saw it was Nkanyezi and I answered.

Convo

Mnqobi: Nkanyezi ka mah... mothers star

Nkanyezi: Kunjani Mgazi... how are you Mgazi?

Mnqobi: Am well and how are you little brother?

Nkanyezi: Eyi i don't know how I am at this moment

Mnqobi: Whats going on?

Nkanyezi: Wena ts hela mina...you tell me

Mnqobi: What are you talking about?

Nkanyezi: Mageba and Smangele are angry here, in fact they are spitting fire, it's something about you doing something to Nhlakanipho I don't know.

Mnqobi: Hawu bathi ngimenzeni mina u Nhlakanipho?... what do they say I did to Nhlakanipho?

Nkanyezi: They refused to tell me, i tried calling you last night to find out but I couldn't get hold of you.

Mnqobi: That's because I have been out of the country for the past 3 days and I haven't seen Nhlakanipho in over a month.

Nkanyezi: I don't know then.

Mnqobi: Listen I will be home later on I just landed in Durban.

Nkanyezi: Sure

I wonder what it is they think I have done to Nhlakanipho? Anyway I will deal with that when I get home. The General asked me to drop Nokukhanya at home and meet them at the warehouse. He said he has a surprise for me and am hoping it's the dog that did this. The drive to her house is Silent mainly because I can't wait to get to

the warehouse and finish this once and for all and for her I think it's only settling in now that she was taken. When we get to her driveway I drive in and stop the car. She goes out and punches the code and the gate opens. She comes back to the car and I drive in alone leaving my men at the gate.

Mnqobi: We here

Nokukhanya: Yes, thank you again for saving me.

Mnqobi: You don't know half of the things I would do for you.

Nokukhanya: Am I seeing you before you leave? We need to talk

I was expecting that

Mnqobi: Of course

She's plants a kiss on my cheek and it only says to me that she's going to break up with me. But I keep quiet anyway and let her leave. I drive off and I find the gate open and I drive out. I increased my speed once I got to the highway and was at the warehouse in no time. I did the necessary checks and drove in.

When I got to the parking i found space among a lot of cars that were there. I parked and got out. One of the guys that was outside show me the way and I walked in. It looked like everyone was here.

Lani: Welcome back commander

Mnqobi: Thank you General

Lani: How's my daughter?

Mnqobi: She's okay no scratch

Lani: You did well out there, is Yuinn dead?

Mnqobi: I will fill you in on the details later but no his not.

Lani: Okay come this side

I moved along with him all the way to the front.

Lani: To those who don't know this is the commander of the reenforcement team and that was his movies we were watching the past 3 days. A round of applause to the commander.

They started clapping others whistling but my brother was just staring at me blankly. I wonder

what's his problem.

Grinder: Hayi udlana kamnandi... no you play nice..next time am going with you Yhoo!

He said and whistles

Gora: Khethile khethile hayi jika jika awuyindawo ntwana... you chose you chose you can't turn back now, you not going anywhere boy.

Grinder: Mxm

Lani: Lets step into my office shall we, Nhlakanipho following us.

Nhlakanipho follows with Gora, Grinder and Snakes. We get into the office and the General takes a seat and so do the guys. I can't seat now I need to know.

Lani: Well it's not easy to say this but the person who sold you out is your brother

It was like I didn't hear him well and I had to ask again to make sure I heard correctly.

Mnqobi: You said my what?

Lani: Nhlakanipho is the one that sold you out.

I look at my brother and the guilt on his face says it all. I thought shooting me was enough but I thought wrong. I felt defeated, I wanted to kill the person who did this but how do I look my parents in the eye after killing their son?

Mnqobi: Strip him off everything that has to do with us, block him on every system we have, change every location he knows about us and let him go out there and fend for himself.

Nhlakanipho: You can't be serious General am good at what I do you can't just let me go like that.

Lani: Apparently you good at selling your brother out as well. Sizwe was good too and now his dead. Had you betrayed me you would be dead too but your brother still wants you to live but away from everything you have always known. Bare for all enemies to see with no protection nothing.

Nhlakanipho: Mnqobi you can't do this to me, you know how much I love my job this is all I know. You should understand why I did this because you started it.

Mnqobi: You never take responsibility for anything in your life but that is about to change. After we leave here you don't have a brother in me now let's go

Nhlakanipho: Mnqobi Yuinn will kill me if I don't have protection please let me keep my job

Mnqobi: If he kills you it will be for a good reason and please don't make your problems mine. Now let's go!

We leave the warehouse following each other, when he goes to his car I point him to mine, we might as well go home together and sort out whatever the parents think I did to this fool then after am done with him.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:58] Tate: The Light

Insert 50

Mngobi

All the way home the drive was silent, I couldn't find it in me to understand why Nhlakanipho did what he did. The more I think about it the more I realize that my own brother wanted me dead because that's what Yuinn wanted to kill me and my brother delivered me in a silver platter. He doesn't even look like someone who is remorseful and his guilt only lasted those few moments after I was told what he did and after that he was back to being selfish and asking me to spare his job. Yazi now I understand why people always say "ukufa kusembizeni" that's the saying traditional healers always use "death is within" meaning that enemies from out there don't just come at you because they don't know what shields you have put up. They come at you after someone close to you has given them information about you, it can be a friend, a close family member

and even a parent sometimes. People out there don't know you and they don't know your strengths and weaknesses but because of those close to you who can't bare to see succeed they get that information and your weakness and how to attack you to bring you to your knees. If something is not going well in your life believe me it's not because of someone out there, the source of your misery is closer to you than you think. First look at your inner circle and ask yourself this question "what does each one of these people have to gain by bringing you down" and I assure you that the results will shock you. Look at me, am shocked, defeated and why? Because of someone I trusted with my all and looked out for all my life. We arrived at home at around dinner time and that's good because it means everyone will be at the table together. I park at the gate and open my door and went to open the gate. Back to the car and drove in, Nhlakanipho gets out of the car and head to the house while I went and closed the gate. I went to the house and got in and I hear Mageba's loud voice before I could see him.

Mnqobi: Good evening

They greet back and I take my seat Nomalanga gets up maybe to get me a plate i don't know but I stop her and tell her I won't be eating. She seats back down.

Mageba: You did well by arriving that way we will hear the nonsense you boys get up to out there.

Smangele: I don't think this should be discussed on a dinner table.

Mageba: Then lets go to the lounge because I suddenly lost my appetite

Nkanyezi and I share looks as we all move to the lounge. Mageba is sitting on the one sitter couch by the door, Smangele is sitting on the two sitter with Nomalanga facing us and Me, Nkanyezi and Nhlakanipho are seating on the 3 seater facing Smangele and Nomalanga with Mageba on our right. Nkanyezi next to me and Nhlakanipho next to him.

Mageba: Now, your mother tells me she got a call from Nhlakanipho 2 days ago and am not about to repeat with my mouth what was said. Nhlakanipho

you are here tell us what you told your mother.

He looks at Nhlakanipho who clears his throat, I know when he does that his going to lie, I literally raised Nhlakanipho and he can lie to his parents but not to me.

Nhlakanipho: I did call mother 2 days ago because I wasn't well, am still not well, things between my brother and I have gone from good to really bad fast....he keeps quiet and looks at all of us and we wait for him to continue....this whole thing started with a girl I was dating starting from 9 years ago, I always told Mngqobi about her but the situation was always against them meeting. Early this year my brother calls me and tells me he met someone. And I was genuinely happy for him and I told him that. He came to Durban about 6 weeks ago and we went out together. I don't know how but Mngqobi left as someone who was good to relieve himself and came back with my woman holding hands. This shocked me but they let go of each other, I told Mngqobi that she was the woman I have been seeing and he left me there that day. I believe he

came here am not sure.

Mageba: Yes he came here, continue.

I was just sitting there not believing what am hearing.

Nhlakanipho: A week later Mngqobi was back in Durban having romantic dinners and kissing my woman. Then after that she tells she doesn't want to be with me anymore and my brother saw nothing wrong with that as he continued to date her. Now today even Mngqobi made me lose my job, as we are speaking I don't have a job because he saw fit to tell my boss that am not loyal and he must let me go and I was fired.

Smangele: Yhoo

She said looking between me and Nhlakanipho.

Nkanyezi has his eyes popping out their sockets am sure he was as shocked as I am if not more.

Mageba: What do you have to say for yourself Mngqobi?

Mngqobi: I don't even know where to start Mageba I

honestly don't. Right now I have a lot on my plate all thanks to Nhlakanipho. First yes he met the woman 9 years ago and no they were never an item. She was young back then and in school so he decided to wait for her.

Nhlakanipho: That is the advice you gave me then when we started dating 3 year later you come and take her.

Mnqobi: Are you going to let me finish?

Mageba: Nhlakanipho you got your chance let Mnqobi talk.

Mnqobi: Thank you Mageba, as I was saying that day after the introduction I realized that she was the same woman Nhlakanipho is in love with so I left and came here then from here I went back to joburg. Since I couldn't take her off my mind I asked her out and she agreed. I told her how I felt about her and she agreed to be with me. Apparently days before I asked her out Nhlakanipho confessed his feelings for her and she rejected him and he got angry. That day I went out with her when I went back to my

hotel room Nhlakanipho was waiting for me there. He asked me to leave her and when I refused he shot me 3 times.

Smangele: On Nkosi yami kanti yhini eyenzeka ezinganeni zami...Oh Lord what is happening to my children... she was crying.

Mageba: You say he shot you but you didn't tell us. We didn't even hear about you being in the hospital.

Mnqobi: If you think am laying then here is your proof.

I was pissed that they believed Nhlakanipho without asking for proof yet with me I have to show proof of what his done. I left up my pants and showed them the bullet wounds on both my legs then took off my jacket and shirt then lifted my vest and showed them the bullet wound only side.

Mnqobi: Here is your proof, I could have died and I didn't tell you because somehow I understood that he was hurt that he didn't get the woman he wanted so I let him be.

Mageb: So if you understood then why did you

make him lose his job?

Mnqobi: Because Nhlakanipho didn't stop with the bullets, he sold me to killed by dangerous Chinese gangsters.

Nhlakanipho: Now that is a lie, how do I know Chinese gangsters? I work in IT Mnqobi not the national intelligence. How the hell do I know Chinese gangsters from?

Smangele: What is happening to my family?

Nkanyezi: You know I hear you talking but it seems to me like you have already made up your mind Mageba so let's not go around in circles and tell us what you think and have decided. Because even if I were to tell you now that Nhlakanipho is laying it wouldn't matter.

Mageba: Don't talk like you know what am thinking or what I have decide boy. Mnqobi was wrong for going after his brothers woman whether he was rejected or not it was wrong! You don't do that to your brother! In our culture you only take your brothers wife after he dies not when his alive and

well. You just don't do that Mgazi!

Nkanyezi: But Mageba we are not talking about Nhlakanipho's wife here, she's was not even his girlfriend.

Nhlakanipho: You arrived yesterday and already you take sides about something you know nothing about.

Nkanyezi: Unfortunately for me I know you brother, you couldn't even see how damaged our brother was growing up after that camp of yours that you continued like nothing was wrong. I even gave up being a child hanging out with other children because I could see how stressed he would be trying to look after the both of us.

Nhlakanipho: Who asked him to look after us when we had parents to do that?

Nkanyezi: You had parents to do that but Mngqobi and I didn't

Mageba: What are you talking about Nkanyezi? Are you trying to say that your mother and I were not there for you?

Nkanyezi: That's what am saying.

Smangele was just crying at this point with Nomalanga comforting her.

Mageba: How when your mother babied you so much?

Nkanyezi: Let see, what do you know about my childhood? Nothing because I was invisible to you, what do you know about my achievements at school? Nothing because each time you told me than you will not go there if it's not something that will give you money. What parent meeting did you go to on my behalf? None because your cows took priority but Mngqobi was there for me all those times, he became my father at every game, every school award ceremony and every parent meeting. You say Smangele babied me no! She gave me attention because I was the only child at home and she was lonely because you were busy with your cows so what was the next best thing? To give me attention until you got back.

Mageba: I had to work for you to be able to stay in

that school, it didn't cost peanuts you being there.

Nkanyezi: Thank you for that Mageba and I know very well that it didn't cost peanuts but financially supporting me is not being a father. You don't even know why left the country to begin with none of you know. But now I will tell you, I left to give Mgazi a break from fathering me, a break so that he can do what he wants because he never got a chance to do anything that he wanted because you Mageba always chose for him. From his studies, his job and his wife.

Magaba: Enough!! about this you making me angry, Nhlakanipho will take over the family business since Mgazi saw it fit to make him lose his job.

Nhlakanipho: What? No! I don't want to take over the family business I know nothing about construction! I want my job back.

Mageba: And it seems you are not getting your job back so you will learn how the family business works. It's time anyway you learnt how the family legacy is operated. Mgazi you will...

Mnqobi: You don't have to worry about me Mageba am sorted. The family business was just a thing on the side I have my own job.

Mageba: That is sorted then

Smangele: Mnqobi you will leave that girl not because he rejected your brother and you took her no! But because she came between brothers, she came between my children, you boys used to get along just fine and she comes along and messed all that up and I won't have that.

Nkanyezi: I think what you are trying to say mother is that Nhlakanipho used Mnqobi and he let him.

Smangele: Shut up Nkanyezi! Mnqobi is your older brother and it is his job to protect you two.

Mnqobi: Actually no! It's not my job to protect them it's yours, you and Mageba they are your children not mine and I won't be burdened with protecting Nhlakanipho his dead to me now. The only brother I have is Nkanyezi until he too decide to stab me in the back.

Mageba: What are you saying? You can't do that

Mgazi his your brother!

Mnqobi: I just did, am going to sleep and I will be out of your house before sunrise. Goodnight.

Smangele: Mnqobi this is your home my child you can't leave like that.

Mnqobi: Right now mother I need to be away from here. Don't worry I will come visit when am okay.

I leave them there and go to my room. I got in and sat on the bed thinking about what just happened. Nhlakanipho is a pathological liar a psychopath to be precise. A person who has impaired empathy and remorse. His egotistical traits amaze me, how did I not pick this up? His sick in the head and it's not funny. He has this superficial charm over everyone, his cunning and bold. My brother is sick and needs help before this escalates into something more. Before all his symptoms start manifesting because when they do, a lot of damage will be done. Mxm why do I even care? He just lied about me while I was sitting there and am here psycho analyzing him? For what? Fuck! Why do I

care? It's not your problem Mngobi he has parents to care for him now. I convinced myself and went to sleep.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:59] Tate: The Light

Insert 51

Mngobi

You know when you have a lot on your mind even in your sleep your subconscious mind is working and you still wake up tired. Right now there is only one person in this world that can make me feel better and that is Nokukhanya. I woke up very early in the morning the time was about 4:30 in the morning. I

made my bed then went to shower, changed my clothes and went to the kitchen and the time was around 5. I wanted to make tea but that will delay me because I don't want to see anyone from this house. I went back into my room and took my jacket then made my way out. I went to open the gate then to my car and drove out. I didn't even close the gate and on my way I made a call to my baby, I need her right now. It rang for a while before she picked up.

Convo:

Nokukhanya: Baby

My heart warmed, she called me baby that's a good sign right?

Mnqobi: My love, I need you.

She sounded like she was sitting up.

Nokukhanya: Where are you?

Mnqobi: On my way to our house coming from home.

Nokukhanya: I will be there in 20 minutes

Mnqobi: Thank you.

Nokukhanya: J ust get home safe okay I will see you just now.

Mnqobi: Okay

J ust hearing her voice and her calling me baby made me feel better. I increased my speed wanting to get home faster. When I got there I opened the gate and drove in. I parked and went in. I switch on the lights and went to sit on the couch. Few minutes later I heard a car pull in and I knew it's her.

Moments later she opened the door and walked in then closed it behind her. She looked my way and walked towards me. She came and stood between my legs and looked at me.

Nokukhanya: Are you okay?

Mnqobi: Now that you here I will be.

Nokukhanya: Lets go to the bedroom

She's gave me her hand and I took it, right then I felt that it has been too long since she was in my arms.

I stood up and took her in my arms and she laid on my chest. Right here my world is complete, no Nhlakanipho, no parents just me and her in my arms. My world is complete. We moved to the bedroom and I took off my clothes and joined her in bed. I pulled her to me and sat there in silence.

Nokukhanya: Talk to me

Mnqobi: It's Nhlakanipho, I think his sick, like mentally unstable.

Nokukhanya: Why do you say that.

Mnqobi: You know when a person lies about you they can't repeat the lie in front of you but last night Nhlakanipho lied about me to our parents right in front of me, he was so bold when he told his lies, manipulative and cunning. I was right there and he kept repeating the lie with no shame whatsoever.

Nokukhanya: What lie was that?

Mnqobi: That doesn't matter, what worries me is the fact that this might only be a start of this.

Nokukhanya: You do realize that what you

describing is a behavior of someone who is a psychopath?

Mnqobi: That's exactly my worry, if his psychotic then this is only the beginning.

Nokukhanya: For now just watch his behavior and take action when something else happens.

Mnqobi: Am Afraid that won't be possible because am done leaving my life protecting Nhlakanipho. From now on he has to man up and take responsibility for his actions.

Nokukhanya: His still your brother though

Mnqobi: Unfortunately! You said you wanted to talk?

Nokukhanya: Yes about us

Mnqobi: Before you say anything I ask you to please don't even think about leaving me, I won't survive you leaving please, I don't beg and I have a lot of pride but please right now am begging you not to leave me. I know that your life was peaceful before you met me and am sorry that I made I mess of it. But I promise to make it up to you for all the

days of my life.

Nokukhanya: Oh Mngqobi, I wasn't thinking of leaving you, I just wanted to understand our relationship that's all. We have been together for a month now and I wanted to know where I stand with you.

Mngqobi: If you are still not sure of where you stand with me then that means I haven't been loving you right. Tell me what I can do to show you that you are my world. You are not even my missing rib but you are my life. Am new to this love thing and am willing to learn, am not going to sit here and lie to you about knowing how to love. I don't know how love someone because I have never been in love before. Believe me at my age I know it sounds unbelievable but it's true, yes I have been with other women before but none of them made me feel how you make me feel.

Nokukhanya: And how do I make you feel.

Mngqobi: My heart yearns for your love, when you are not in my arms I feel empty and incomplete like

something is missing. When you are in my arms the world disappears and only me and you exist. Every time I do something wrong my heart aches because I worry that you will wake up and realize than am nothing but a monster and leave me. I fear being without you more than anything in this life, even now where am sitting I have lost my brother and most probably the respect from my father that I have spent most of my life trying to gain. But none of that matters to me because I have you, so if you were to leave me then I don't think my heart can take it.

Nokukhanya: Oh Mngqobi I love you too just as much and it scares me sometimes because I worry that you will break my heart.

Mngqobi: I love you better and rest assured that the moment you agreed to be mine I never laid my eyes on a woman and saw her any different than what she is. Just another human being.

Nokukhanya: I love you so much

Mngqobi: I love you more

She rested her head on my chest and we dozed off.

Nkanyezi

I didn't sleep well last night all because of Nomalanga, she was tossing and turning the whole night that I ended up staying awake because there was no use. I stayed up thinking about what happened last night and how my parent didn't see anything wrong with Nhlakanipho shooting Mngobi. It made me wonder if they love him at all, no seriously you would wonder the same thing if you were in that room listening to them. It's like they dismissed the fact that Nhlakanipho did Mngobi wrong and look at the wrong that Mngobi did. My parents are selfish I tell you. I wonder what is eating this one up and I am waking her up now we need to talk before I leave this room, we have been sharing a bed since that night. I shook her awake and she wakes up and stretches then looks at me.

Noma: Good morning

Nkanyezi: Morning

Noma: What time is it?

Nkanyezi: Time to talk

She sits up and looks at me.

Noma: Whats wrong?

Nkanyezi: You tell me, you have been tossing and turning all night. What is it?

Noma: It's just... just that it felt wrong that you were here.

Nkanyezi: Why is it suddenly wrong that I spent my night here last night when we have spent our nights together for over a month now?

Noma: Your Brother was here Nkanyezi just in the other room, what would have happened should he have come to sleep here and find you here.

Nkanyezi: Has my brother ever shared a bed with you?

Noma: No

Nkanyezi: Has he ever slept in this house since you

arrived?

Noma: No

Nkanyezi: So what made you think he was going to come here last night.

Noma: I don't know, I was just scared okay

Nkanyezi: Okay I understand your fears but we have been together for over 6 weeks now, don't you think it's time to tell the parents?

Noma: Not now, let's wait for them to calm down after this whole thing that happened last night.

Nkanyezi: Okay I understand then that's not a problem we will wait but you will never again act the way you did because of Mgazi.

Noma: I won't I promise

Nkanyezi: Good, did your periods come yet?

Noma: No I told you my periods are irregular, one month they come and then take another two months for them to come again.

Nkanyezi: So they may not show for the next two

months and show again?

Noma: Yes

Nkanyezi: Okay

I was hoping that she was pregnant that way it will be easier for the parent to let me marry her and take her with me. I bought a house in Mhlanga and I was hoping to move in there with her. But I guess we will have to wait a little longer to tell the parents and pray that she is pregnant because that will help us a lot. Yes she doesn't know that is my plan but what else can I do to free her from those selfish people I call parents?

Lani

Having my baby back home made everyone happy. Am glad that she back and doesn't seem to be traumatized by what she went through. Last night we had dinner together and we were laughing and joking around like nothing happened and I like the

fact that it wasn't forced. But this morning she woke up and left like a thief at night. Am sure it had to do with Mngobi, as much as I don't like them being together he makes her happy and that is my priority keeping her happy. I was woken up by a phone call informing me that Zwelethu is out of the coma, that came as a relief for me because if he had died then that would mean he didn't suffer the way I wanted him to for killing his wife like that and treating my baby like trash. Right now his first stress will be the fact that he can't pay his hospital bill because even the offshore account he was using, I had it closed. Let's see how he survives without it or how he will pay his hospital bill. Now is my time to make him pay for what his done to my baby.

Let the games begin Zwelethu Luthuli

I hope it's longer

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:59] Tate: The Light

Insert 52

Nkanyezi

Two months later

The past two months, what's can I say? They have been hell for me and Nomalanga. The honeymoon stage is long gone and too quickly if I might add. Now we in the old married couple stage, a stage where I have to apologize for shit I don't even know and am tired fam. Not of her but of her behavior lately, she cries for no reason and just the other time after doing deliveries she said she was hungry, fine not a problem so I asked for us to go and buy food she said she was tired and will wait for me in the car. I went and bought food and when I came back she was bowling her eyes out like a widow. I

panicked thinking that something might have happened while I was away and guess what she said when I asked her what's wrong, she said and I quote "you don't want to give me food" and she started crying all over again. I was shocked as hell because I didn't even take that long and she didn't even want the food anymore she said I must continue to starve her to death because she can see that is my plan. Like what the hell? What the fucking hell People? Then wait for it...not even 5 kilometers into the road she reaches for the paper bag and took the food, I kept quiet as she ate and even ate my own food and when I asked she said "serves you right for wanting to starve me". Fine the behavior continued and I thought you know what am going to avoid her so instead of going with her for deliveries I decided to go with Mageba to the farms. I did that for two days then on the second day she sent me a message saying that we should break up because she can see that I don't want her anymore. I panicked once again and went to beg her not to leave me. Fine we were okay but still her behavior continued, just yesterday I woke up to

sniffing, I reached to her side and it was empty I panicked yet again, am telling you this woman is going to kill me with heart attack one of these days the way she makes me panic. I looked around in the dark because I was still disoriented, I came to and switched on the lights and saw her sitting on the floor leaning against the bed crying. I went and joined her, I asked what was wrong, sometimes I believe am stupid because every time I ask this question it's always me who's in the wrong and wait for it, I did wrong again and guess what I did wrong? She said and I have to quote this she said "you are asleep yet I can't fall asleep" I thought I was hearing things for real and I asked again, Big mistake I tell you because it was like a pressed a button for her to cry even more. I apologized again picked her up and laid her on my chest, she fell asleep 5 minutes later which was strange for her to wake up anyway because the way she sleeps these days she doesn't even wake up at 5 anymore. I have been in hell and I don't know what to do to fix my relationship. I love Nomalanga and I don't want to get bored of her because her behavior.

Noma: Nkanyezi

There we go again.

Nkanyezi: Yes my sunlight

Noma: Am not feeling well.

Nkanyezi: Whats wrong baby?

Noma: I don't know, I feel hot right now.

Nkanyezi: But you are only wearing a short sleeve top.

Noma: Exactly I shouldn't be feeling this hot.

Nkanyezi: Okay then let's go to the car so I can switch on the air con for you.

She gets up but quickly holds onto my arm for balance. I hold her to stand up straight.

Nkanyezi: Whats wrong?

Noma: I feel dizzy

Nkanyezi: Okay that's it...I pick her up and go to the car with her. I opened and put her on the passenger seat then switched on the air con. The moment it

hits her face she looks relieved as she exhales and closes her eyes enjoying the cold air. I take bottled water and opened it for her then gave it to her to drink. She takes it and drinks half the thing in one go.

Nkanyezi: How are you feeling now?

Noma: Much better thank you

Nkanyezi: Okay, don't you want something to eat?

Noma: No am fine, just take me home.

Nkanyezi: Okay then put your seat back and relax okay maybe try to sleep I will wake you up when we get home.

Noma: Okay then

She adjusted her seat back and rests her head. I went to my side and got in then started the car and drove off. In no time I hear little snores and I know she's asleep.

Mnqobi

My baby came to visit me here in Joburg this week and we are out shopping in Sandton city. I don't know what men mean when they say shopping with their women is boring. I for one love shopping with my baby, I like watching her model for me different outfits while am sitting there sipping champagne as she shops. Yes sipping champagne because in the places that we shop at when I get in the owner or manager politely asks the rest of the people to go out then me and my baby shop in peace. You might ask why that happens well it's simple, am a VIP or shall I say we are VIPs and when I shop I don't spent less than 250k but with my baby now in the picture in each boutique I spend more than that so we deserve the treatment we are getting. It's been two months and I must say things are going very well between with the two of us. So we created this tradition that every time she comes to Joburg we go shopping so that she can get the latest clothing line from her favorite boutiques while I get myself new tailored suits. It has been fun for me because I get

to show her off to all to see that she's mine.

Nokukhanya: I think am done now baby

Mnqobi: Okay then my love give the lady what you are taking so that I can pay while you change.

Nokukhanya: Okay and am famished.

Mnqobi: We will go eat after this.

Nokukhanya: Great let me go change

She goes to change while I pay, she comes out and we thank the manager then go out holding hands. I love having her hand in mine when we walk in public. We walk to the parking lot and we meet Nhlakanipho, his with a Nokukhanya look alike, the body shape, the type, the girl is exactly like Nokukhanya just that she's dark skinned. Okay, they pass us and he doesn't even greet and I wasn't expecting him to because we are not on speaking terms. Nhlakanipho moved to Joburg to run the family business but his not running the family business because the CEO is still the same person I put in charge. But that's none of my business, I haven't been home since but I think it's time I go

back now and talk to Mageba about marrying Nokukhanya. We get to the car and put the bags in then go to our favorite restaurant to eat. We get our favorite table by the window and Nhlakanipho is there and they are sitting on the table right behind us like literally right behind us.

Nokukhanya: We can leave if you like

Mnqobi: Nonsense, we came here to eat and that's what we are going to do. You love this restaurant and you made me fall in love with their food as well, so we are not leaving.

Nokukhanya: Okay then

A waiter comes and brings our drinks, they know our poison because we come here every second week of the month when my baby is here. We place our orders and he leaves.

Mnqobi: So I wanted to run something by you.

Nokukhanya: Okay what is it?

Mnqobi: I want us to move to the next level of our relationship, I know we haven't been together for

long but to me it feels like I have known you for years.

Nokukhanya: I feel the same way baby, so the next step would be?

Mnqobi: To get married

Nokukhanya: But you are already married.

Mnqobi: Traditionally yes, we will have a white wedding and you will be introduced to my ancestors. Everything will be done the proper way but first I want to go home and talk to my father about this then we can move forward.

Nokukhanya: Okay I understand that so I don't see a problem with it.

Mnqobi: Thank you for understanding my love, so this weekend I will go home and we can sort this out. So that the next time you say am married it will only be to you.

Nokukhanya: I love the sound of that.

Mnqobi: And I love you.

Nokukhanya: I love you too, don't you think we are

moving a little fast though?

Mnqobi: To me we can be together for years but it won't change the fact that I want you to be my wife. Nokukhanya am not in this relationship to play, I know what I want and that is you, God or whoever is out there gave me something I never thought I would have, they gave me love and I will be damned if I let you go or waste time learning the kind of person you are because it's not going to change anything. You are it for me.

Nokukhanya: How can i say no when you put it that way. Let's do this because I also want to be yours and yours alone.

Mnqobi: Thank you so much my love, you don't know how happy you have just made me. Thank you MaLithuli.

Nokukhanya: No thank you for choosing me Mgazi.

Her calling me by my clan name just does things to. I have been called Mgazi by my father, Nkanyezi and even Nomalanga but none of them made me feel this way when they called me that. But

Nokukhanya, when she says it, my heart beams and skip a bit, I feel warm and fuzzy inside that I just want to take her in my arms and kiss her. In fact am going to do that now. I get up from my seat.

Nokukhanya: Where are you going?

I don't answer I just go to her side and bent my upper body and kiss her. "Sweet Jesus!" I will never get used to her lips. It's like am kissing her for the first time each time I kiss her. Everyday she does something that just make me fall in love with her even more. But one thing I don't like but came to understand is her gift, she will see things on people and hear voices and when that happens she can't leave until she talks to the person. It has happened many times, sometimes I get so jealous especially when she has to help a man. All I want to do is punch them in the face for getting so close to her.

After pulling out of yet another intoxicating kiss I look at admirably and I hear someone saying

Voice: Really!!

Then a chair that is being pushed back and we both

look, it's Nhlakanipho and his date. He takes out a few notes from his wallet and place them on the table and then leave. Ohkay!

Nokukhanya: What was that?

Mnqobi: J ealous people

We laughed and continued with our meal.

Yuinn

It's been two months now and the plan for my revenge is in place, am just waiting for an opportunity to present its elf then I take action. That guy tricked me and now it's time for him to pay for what his gone. Nobody tricks me like that and make me loose so much for nothing. He will pay and I like the fact that his no longer part of the Force. Yes I got information that he was kicked out and no I don't know if it's true or not. It might be a set up to catch me, he might be bait to lure me in but I will watch him for 3 more weeks, send my men to him. I

want him to see them but not attack, I want to see his reaction after that then I attack. He messed with the wrong guy and his going to learn that the hard way.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:59] Tate: The light

Insert 53

Nkanyezi

Mr Hurmanas: Thank you Mr Zulu, your vegetables are always fresh and my customers are always happy with them.

Nkanyezi: Am glad we could be of service Mr

Hurmanas and thank you for your business.

Mr Hurmanas: It's a pleasure doing business with you. You are never late for deliveries and your product is always fresh which is why I want to renew my contract with you.

Nkanyezi: That would be great we appreciate it.

Mr Hurmanas: Come to my office On Monday so that we can sign.

Nkanyezi: We will be there. Thank you.

It's Friday morning and we just delivered for Mr Hermanus. His happy with our work, for our vegetables to be delivered fresh we have guys working at the field from 3Am in the morning harvesting. We have big lights there operating on generator to help them with the work. They harvest and pack on crates, pack in the truck then a driver delivers the truck at home at 6 in the morning then we take it and deliver to our clients. I must say it has been working very well. I leave Mr Hurmanas and walk back to the car where I left Nomalanga. When I get to the car and opened the car is freezing

cold, the air con is on max but Nomalanga is sweating like pig she even took off her top and she's left with her bra.

Nkanyezi: My sunlight what is going on?

Noma: Am feeling so...so..

She didn't finish what she wanted to say because fainted. I start the freezer of a car and drive straight to the emergency room. On the road am flying and panicking at the same time. Something is wrong with her because nobody faints for no reason. I get to the emergency at netcare and when they see her they don't ask questions they take her away and am left to fill in the paperwork. I don't know how many times I made a mistake and asked for new copies because my head was not in it. My mind was on Nomalanga and these papers were just a waste of my time. I finally finished and went to wait for the doctor in the waiting room, I sat there for about an hour before I saw the doctor approaching. I stoop up and met him half way.

Nkanyezi: Doctor how is she?

Dr: She's fine and is awake

Nkanyezi: Can I see her?

Dr: Yes come lets go

I followed the doctor to her ward and she was awake

Nkanyezi: Hey baby how are you feeling?

Noma: Am fine just a bit tired

Nkanyezi: Dr what is wrong with her?

Dr: Mrs Zulu would you like him to be here when I tell you your diagnosis?

Noma: Yes Doctor you can tell me while his here.

Dr: Okay then, Mrs Zulu there is nothing wrong with you but you are pregnant congratulations.

Nkanyezi: She's what?

Dr: She's two months and 3 weeks pregnant almost finished with her first trimester.

Noma: Are you sure?

She looked scared

Dr: Very sure Mrs Zulu I did the test twice, you are pregnant.

Nkanyezi: Is everything okay with the baby? I mean because there were no symptoms like morning sickness and all that just mood swings.

Dr: Not everyone has morning sickness but majority of women do. So I guess Mrs Zulu is one of the lucky few, the mood swings are also caused by the pregnancy her I motions are all over the place at this moment.

Nomalanga was quiet all this time just looking at the window.

Dr: I have referred you to one of our best gynecologist Dr Kalim she will come in shortly and do what needs to be done.

Nkanyezi: Thank you Doctor

He walked out and I turned to look at Nomalanga.

Nkanyezi: Baby

Noma: Am pregnant

Nkanyezi: Yes baby we are pregnant

Noma: Stop smiling Nkanyezi am pregnant and with your child.

Nkanyezi: I can't stop smiling because am happy that we are going to have a child.

Noma: You don't get it do you?

Nkanyezi: I get it, we are pregnant and telling the parents about us and the baby when we get home then after that am marrying you.

Noma: You don't get! You just don't get it!

Nkanyezi: Then make me get it, make me understand why you are freaking out right now.

Noma: Nkanyezi you are my husbands younger brother and am pregnant with your child, what do you think the parents will say? Oh my God my father, his going to be so disappointed in me, I disgraced his name oh my God!

Nkanyezi: Okay I don't understand why it matters that am younger than you or that am Mngqobi's brother. We knew that all along I don't get why it's a problem now. But I do understand your frustration

when it comes to our parents but I for one don't care what they have to say, Nomalanga you have been a prisoner in that house with no life whatsoever and a husband that never loved you. So who in their right mind will be against you having a life of your own. Yes they will be disappointed but they don't have a right to tell you what to do, you are old enough to know what you are doing. So please don't stress my baby.

Noma: Am really scared Nkanyezi

Nkanyezi: Don't be am a man, financially stable with my own company and house. I can take care of you and my child. So don't stress because I will be there every step of the way.

She laid her head on my shoulder, I know she's still scared but this is going to be her way out of her marriage to Mngobi and for her to have her own life. Dr Kalim came and did the ultrasound Nomalanga is actually 3 months and 4 days which means she's passed the first trimester and is now starting the second. She wanted to monitor her for a couple of hours since she fainted so we stayed until she was

discharged at 9PM at night. We agreed on telling the parents tomorrow morning. It's Saturday and normally on weekends the driver does the deliveries and we get to rest. So when we got home she went straight to bed without showering, I guess she's tired.

Mnqobi

I got home in the early hours of the morning at around 6, I slept for two hours until my mother woke me up for breakfast. I took a shower and went to join everyone for breakfast.

Mnqobi: Morning

Nkanyezi: Mgazi am glad you here

He looked excited to see me.

Mnqobi: Am happy to be here

Smangele: Yes it's been too long, how have you been.

Mnqobi: I have been well mother no complaints.

Mageba: Mmm how is Nhlakanipho doing? Ever since he left he doesn't call or answer our calls.

Mnqobi: I don't know Mageba.

Mageba: What do you mean you don't know?

Mnqobi: I mean exactly that.

We finished breakfast in silence and then Smangele and Nomalanga cleared the table.

Mnqobi: Can we go to the lounge I want to talk you about something.

We moved to the lounge sat down.

Mnqobi: Mageba I came here to talk to you about taking a wife. I have found a woman that makes me happy and I want to take her as my wife.

Smangele: Am long as it's not the woman who caused a drift between you and your brother then am fine with it.

Mnqobi: She is the same woman mother

Noma: Am sorry but can I say something?

Smangele: Yes go ahead

Noma: The last time I checked I was the first wife of Mgazi and by tradition I have to agree to this second wife thing. So Mgazi you should be asking me to take a second wife not your parents.

Smangele: She's right you should have spoken to her first.

Nkanyezi: Nomalanga why do you care what Mgazi does or doesn't do?

Mageba: She's has every right to say something she's the first wife after all and Mgazi can't just do anything he wants without her approval.

Noma: I just want things to be done properly that's all.

Nkanyezi: You want things to be done properly you say, when did Mgazi become a husband to you for him to run things by you?

Noma: That's not the point the point is that am his first wife and he was supposed to ask me for permission to take a second wife and I refuse.

Nkanyezi: And I refuse to let you do this, Mgazi has the right to take a wife and you have no say about it.

Mageba: She does have a say Nkanyezi

Nkanyezi: Not if she's carrying my child she doesn't.

He said and walked out. It became silent as we all processed what was said.

Smangele: Nomalanga what is Nkanyezi talking about?

She looked down and sniffed. Wow that confirms it then. I walked out and followed Nkanyezi. I found him by the kraal looking at the horizon, I went and stood next to him.

Nkanyezi: Am sorry Mgazi, it just happened and I didn't mean to disrespect you. Am really sorry.

Mngqobi: I don't understand what you are sorry for, you did me a huge favor because I didn't want my baby to be the second wife I want her to be the only wife. Now with Nomalanga pregnant with your child then parents have no choice but let you marry her if that's what you want then there won't be a second

wife.

Nkanyezi: So you not mad at me?

Mnqobi: Why would I be? You love her don't you?

Nkanyezi: I do but what she said pissed me off, I mean we just got the news of her pregnancy yesterday and today we were going to tell them then she goes and does this.

Mnqobi: Well you will have to talk to her about it and get her reasons am just happy that I won't have her as my wife and am happy for you even though you were too forward and made a baby before your big brother.

She laughed a little

Nkanyezi: Well I couldn't help it Mgazi

Mnqobi: Then am fining you a nice bottle of whiskey and cigars for having a baby before me. You know it's disrespectful right?

He laughed some more.

Nkanyezi: I have never heard of that Mgazi

Mnqobi: Well in my books it exist so you owe me little brother

Nkanyezi: I will pay Mgazi and thank you for your blessings.

Mnqobi: As long as you are happy.

Nkanyezi: I am

Inside the house

Smangele: Wee njaaa!! masimbani lanuwenzile?... you dog!! what is this shit that you have done?

Noma: Am sorry mah.

Smangele: Umawakho unje ngami? Uvulela ingane eluhlaza imilenze uze uyimithele! Yingane u Nkanyezi salukazi ndini ubucangani?....does your mother look like me? You open your legs for a child then get pregnant for him, Nkanyezi is a child you old hag! What were you thinking?

Mageba: You have disappointed me Nomalanga

Nkanyezi is not even the second born his the last born. Way younger than you, in this house you came as his older brother's wife but then you go and lay with the youngest. That's an abomination and you need to cleanse this house for that. A black cow will be needed to cleanse this house and a white male goat to appease the ancestors. You have brought nothing but shame into this family and your father must hear of this.

Smangele: Unamanyala nje wena!! Sies maan you did all this right under my roof? This is rape!! You corrupted my son! You have no shame! A disgrace to all the women out there. Ukiphe lesosisu futhi uhlukane nengani yami....abort that child and leave my son alone.

Nkanyezi: Did she maybe give birth to me or maybe change my nappies and where the hell did you get the right to ask for my child to be aborted?

He said coming in with Mngqobi behind him, they walked in and sat down.

Smangele: That child is an abomination!! You say

she didn't give birth to you but when she got here you were still in school! She used make lunch boxes for you and today she sees you as man enough to sleep with you? What the hell is that?

Nkanyezi: Yazi yhini ngiqedile mina la, kucacile kumina ukuthi bekumnandi kini ngoku u Nomalanga ebeyisigcila senu laykhaya. Koze kubeyinini ehlezi la?... you know what am done here, it's clear to me that it was nice to you when Nomalanga was your slave in this house. Till when will she stay here?

Mageba: You seem to forget that we asked her to go back to her home but she refused. So what we do with her is up to us, we paid for her after all.

Nkanyezi: Paid for her? Do you even hear the words coming out of your mouth? Paid for her like she's some property you can own. Mageba Nomalanga is a human being in case you didn't notice, you can't own her like she's some slave in the olden days that you can buy.

Mageba: Human being that we paid for, she didn't even want to go back home because she knew she

doesn't belong there anymore she belongs to us.

Smangele: We took her to school so that she can be useful to us.

Nkanyezi: Do this for me both of you, count how much you spend on her including the lobola you paid for her then I will write you a cheque.

Nomalanga go pack you bags we leaving.

Mnqobi: I guess it's settled then, am taking my wife.

Smangele: Don't bring that girl here wena Mnqobi! Your brother is out there and you don't even know what is going on with him yet you busy running around with a loose woman.

Mnqobi: A loose woman

Smangele: Yes a loose woman who slept with your brother then moved on to you. I don't want that in my house do you hear me?

Mnqobi: If only you knew mother if only you knew. But I guess losing two of your sons is okay as long as Nhlakanipho is happy right?

Mageba: This is not about Nhlakanipho it's about

the fact that you chose his woman and your brother here impregnated a woman old enough to be his mother.

Nkanyezi: That woman old enough to be my mother makes me happy and she's carrying your first born grandchild. At least you should be happy about that.

Mnqobi: And I am marrying the woman I love loose or not.

Nomalanga came in with her bags Nkanyezi took the bags from her while Smangele looked at her in disgust. Nkanyezi came back and took Nomalanga's hand and they went out.

Mnqobi: I will be getting engaged in a month and I will wait another two months before asking uncle Muz'uvukile and uncle Makhosini to go ask for her hand in marriage. In that time decide if you still want me as your son or not. If not I will be taking my wife to uncle Makhosini for all the rituals since his the oldest then after that you will be dead to me just like your precious son Nhlakanipho. Have a good day.

I walked out and said my goodbyes to Nkanyezi and Nomalanga before they drove off. I suddenly like Nomalanga for falling for my brother and I love my brother even more for being a man and standing up for her like that. Right now it's like I can finally see my parents for who they really are, first they have favorites amongst their children which is something I vow never to do with mine. Secondly they are selfish because if it were anyone else they would be happy that Nomalanga finally found someone who loved her and even happier that it's one of their sons because she will remain as Zulu wife. Young or not Nkanyezi seems to love Nomalanga and is even happier about the fact that she's pregnant. His not young anymore, his a responsible man and am proud of him.

Sorry I didn't post yesterday I wasn't feeling well. But I tried today I hope you all understand.

Please share we still need to grow this family.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:59] Tate: The Light

Insert 54

Khangelani

News presenter: We interrupt the program to bring you breaking news, police have found a woman murdered at Sandton hotel, the woman was brutally murdered and the letter “M” was curved on her chest. The woman came into the hotel last night and collected a key to a room that was already paid for online. Today the woman was found dead by house keeping of the hotel. Police are still investigating the identity of the woman but are treating the murder as very sensitive. They are still investigating what the letter “M” on the woman’s

chest stands for, the police also appeal to the public for anyone who has any information about the woman on the picture must come forward. Other other news.

I switched off the tv and took my phone and dialed security.

Convo:

Man: Boss

Lani: Increase security on my daughter

Man: But sir the commander already has security for her.

Lani: I don't care she's my daughter and I want more security on her.

Man: Yes sir

Lani: Today

Man: Got it sir

I cut the call, I don't want to sound paranoid but the woman in the picture looks like my baby. I don't

want to jump into conclusions or anything but I'd rather be safe than sorry, she's already been kidnapped once and I will be damned if I let anything else happen to her. I took my car keys and drove to the hospital, Zwelethu is being released today and I want to be there. I got there and parked then went in and walked all the way to his ward. He's sitting on the bed with his elbows on his knees and covering his face with his hands.

Lani: Mr Luthuli

Zwelethu: Oh thank God you are here, they went to get the hospital lawyer my bill is over 500k and somehow I can't access my account.

Lani: What does that have to do with me though?

Zwelethu: I need your help man, I can't be humiliated like this, help me pay the bill then when I'm out of here I will sort out my accounts and pay you back.

Lani: Why don't you call one of your associates to help you out? I mean you already accused me of wanting you dead so I wouldn't want to be

associated with you. Even now I came to see if you are okay for the sake of my daughter.

Zwelethu: For the sake of her please help me out man please, my associates don't want anything to do with me at the moment because I lost their investments.

Lani: Am sorry there is nothing I can do but do get well your son needs you.

I said and walked out of there. It felt good seeing him beg like this, the mighty Zwelethu Luthuli business mongol and the most arrogant man I have ever seen. Paying hospital bills is just the beginning, I want to see him suffer for what he did to my baby and her mother.

Nokukhanya

Am sitting with my girls having lunch, it's been a while since we did this so today I thought a get together will be nice.

Sage: Yhoo friend you have no idea

Buhle: No man Sage start from the beginning I only got this in the middle.

Sage: Yhoo friend! The weekend I had you won't believe.

Nokukhanya: Tell her what happened mngani...friend

Sage: Ngizomts hela mngani ngoba nje angizange mina ngahlangana nento enje.... I will tell her friend because this I have never been through.

Buhle: Yhini kanti.... what is it?

Sage: Patience Yhoo. Anyway I met this guy no so long ago and the chemistry between us was just out of this world my friend and knowing me my friend I couldn't wait to explore where it will take us. But Yhoo friend did the man play hard to get Yhoo friend I got so annoyed that I told him that I don't think I can't go on with him anymore.

Buhle: So you broke up with a man you had chemistry with because he wouldn't give you his

cock?

Sage: Heyi wena... hey you that thing is life and that guy was just running away with it and I couldn't have that.

Buhle: Yhoo

Nokukhanya: Am done with Sage Buhle because she has zero patience.

Sage: Hey leave me alone and Buhle do you want me to continue or not?

Buhle: Sorry friend continue

Sage: So Mngani (friend) he called me to come to his place and said he wanted to see me one last time before we break up. I went friends and that was the biggest mistake of my life I tell you. When I got there I knocked and he opened wearing an apron and holding a knife. He looked at me for the longest of times that I even thought that I had something on my face. He finally moved for me to walk in after what felt like eternity, I walked in and went to sit but he asked me to get up and I did he pushed me back and I fell on the couch friend,

before I could register what was going on he went to my privates with a knife and I froze friends yhoo things we do for men!! Will get us killed one day.

She clapped her hands in a dramatic way and Buhle and I were dead with laughter.

Sage: Hlekani kumandi angithi? Hlekani ke bangani Kodwa nisezokhala ngelinye ilanga ngoba ngizofa!! Yazi ngizofa Yhoo!!....laugh it's nice right? Laugh my friends but you will cry one of these days because I will die!! You know I will die yhoo

Nokukhanya: Sorry friend continue

Sage: Yazi niyadina?... you guys are annoying you know?

We kept quiet and suppressed the laughter and she continued.

Sage: Hey friends I froze while I was still a frozen chicken on the couch the ripped my jeans open with knife mngani(friend) and it went grrrrrr Yhoo at that time I didn't even know if it was my jeans he opened or my whole stomach with intestines. Yhoo the way I was shocked friend I had no words, now I was on

the couch my privates right at his faces and my
jean one leg fitted on mine but it was no longer a
jean. He then ripped my favorite thong with that
knife and I was just bare friend for all to see. He
then used his saliva as lube then entered me hey
friend that man took me to heaven and on our way
back we took a detour to Pluto, Mars and J upiter.
When we finally landed on Earth I was already in
love. When he was done he went to the bathroom
came back with clean towels and a pair of jeans. He
cleaned me up and gave me his jeans to wear.
When I was done he said “now we can break up”

We couldn't stop the laughter so we burst out
laughing out loud earning ourselves a few eyes
from the people in the restaurant.

Sage: Niyahleka? Mxm aningobangani Nina futhi
ngizofuna abasha ngoba ni useles nje. Nihlekis ana
ngenkinga yami sies...you are laughing? Mxm you
not friends am going to look for new friends
because you guys are useless, laughing at my
problems sies.

We couldn't stop laughing until my phone rang, I

didn't know the number but I picked up because sometimes the people I help call me for assistance.

Nokukhanya: Friends I have to take this.

Convo

Nokukhanya: Hello

Man: My luck charm

Okay what does he want now?

Nokukhanya: How can I help you Zwelethu?

Zwelethu: Am still your father Nokukhanya you can't call me by my name.

Nokukhanya: Okay, are we going to argue or you going to tell me why you called?

Zwelethu: I need your help please Khanya, am getting released from the hospital but I don't have money to pay, my medical aid only paid 30% of the money and I have to pay the rest myself.

Nokukhanya: I don't think I can help you with that.

Zwelethu: Please you are my last hope my baby please help me.

Nokukhanya: I will call you back.

I cut the call, I don't know what to do now, part of me want to just forget he ever called but another part of me wants to help him out. Let me call my father, I dialed his number and he picked up immediately.

Convo:

Lani: My princess

Nokukhanya: Daddy

Lani: You don't sound okay what's wrong?

Nokukhanya: Oh daddy, must you know me so well my king?

Lani: Of course, who else but your king should know you this well?

Nokukhanya: Only you daddy

Lani: Exactly! Now tell daddy what's going on?

Nokukhanya: Zwelethu called

Lani: Let me guess, he wants you to help him pay his medical bills.

Nokukhanya: Yes how did you know?

Lani: Because he asked me too, so what are you going to do because I refused?

Nokukhanya: I don't know what to do daddy, part of me wants to forget he ever called and part of me wants to help him. He treated me well once and raised me with love until you know what happened.

Lani: If you want to help him I won't stand in your way my baby, all daddy wants is for his princess to be happy.

Nokukhanya: Thank you daddy

Lani: Am always going to be here for you my princess always.

Nokukhanya: I know daddy, I love you.

Lani: Love you too princess.

I cut the call then asked my friends to accompany

me to the hospital, when we got there I paid the bill then left without seeing him. He didn't say he wanted to see me he only asked me to pay his bill and I did that.

Nkanyezi

When we left home we drove to Mhlanga at my house. I was still pissed about what my parents did but not as much as I was at Nomalanga for the stunt she pulled. Which left me questioning our relationship, is she in love with Mgazi or does she still have hope that she and Mgazi will have something going on. I can't help but think that maybe she used me to pass time. She came and sat next to me with a glass of juice. I haven't said a word to her ever since we came here yesterday.

Noma: The house is really beautiful and big.

I ignore her because frankly I don't have time for small talk when I don't know where I stand with her.

Noma: Nkanyezi

Nkanyezi: What?

Noma: Talk to me what's wrong?

Nkanyezi: Whats wrong you ask? I should be the one asking you what the fuck is wrong, what was that?

Noma: What are you talking about?

Nkanyezi: Am talking about the fact that you sat there and refused for Mgazi to take a wife claiming that you are his first wife. What the fuck was that Nomalanga hee?

Noma: Technically I am his first wife

Nkanyezi: I didn't ask about technicalities I asked about what you you did back there.

Noma: To be honest with you I got jealous, the moment he mentioned that his taking a wife I got jealous. I know I shouldn't have because there has never been anything going on between with the two of us but for a moment there I thought about how well that woman will be treated by him when his

never given me the time of day. Not even a mere greeting so I got jealous and am sorry.

Nkanyezi: Why would you be jealous of how he will treat his woman when am here? Don't I treat you well, is there something that you want that I don't do?

Noma: No there is nothing you have treated me well ever since we started dating, you have given me more than anyone I know and am sorry I disrespected you like that.

Nkanyezi: You not sorry but you will be when am done with you.

I pulled her up and ripped of her top then...Removed

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 16:59] Tate: The Light

Insert 55

Grinder/ Nyezi

Fuck! Fuck! Fuck! I hit the kitchen counter with my hand each time i said that. Am so angry at myself for this you can't even imagine, I thought this shit of me liking both men and women was gone, I have been with only women for years now and then Sage had to show up and all that went to hell. Why the fuck did he have to show up now when I thought I was finally normal? That I can finally take a woman and actually love her maybe get married and have kids like Lani. He shows up and am back to being confused as fuck and most importantly very pissed at myself for being weak. How the hell do I stand next to a man like Lani and be this fucken weak! Fuck you Sage! I hope you stay away, you wanted to break up before we started anyway. "But why did you to fuck him you idiot!" I reprimanded myself but it's too late, it's fucken too late and Sage has big mouth am sure Portia and Buhle already know by now that we fucked. Damn you Grinder! I was

disturbed by a knock from my ranting and I hope it's not Gora cause I told them am not going to be there today because am not feeling well but knowing Gora he will just show up. The knock persisted and I got annoyed as I moved from the kitchen going to open the door. Oh I forgot to mention one of the things that make Grinder is his love of cooking. I know right haha but am pretty good at it, the knock sounded again yacks the door, I went and opened and my mood just went down to zero.

Grinder: What are you doing here?

Sage: I was hoping we could talk

Grinder: We talked and now we move on bye....I was about to close the door when he blocked it.

Sage: Please, I just need 5 minutes of your time and I will leave.

Grinder: Fine... I moved away from the door and he came in. He went and sat on the couch.

Sage: Look I know what I said but I didn't mean it, I want us to give it a try and see where it takes us.

Grinder: Look I can't do this, so do yourself a favor and move on. Forget this ever happened.

Sage: Just like that?

Grinder: Just like that

Sage: What about the connection between us? The chemistry am sure am not the only one who felt that you felt it too.

His right I left it, I feel it but I just can't, I have been doing well for so long being with only women and no man. I can't stop now.

Grinder: Am sorry but you are the only one who felt it.

Sage: Okay then I will leave.

He stood up and I did too. I walk behind him to the door and he stops and turns to look at me.

Sage: Can I get a hug and maybe one last kiss?

Grinder: Sure

He comes close to me and stops inches away from me and I found myself moving closer. "Damn it

Grinder that's not what you want!" I reprimanded myself but I didn't move back. He came close to me and hugged me, I hugged him back brushing his back. He let go then looked deep into my eyes.

Sage: What are you afraid of huh?

I couldn't answer that because I don't know myself what it is am mostly afraid of.

Sage: Why can't you be with me?

Grinder: Because you have a big mouth Sage, am sure by now your friends know that I hit both ways.

Sage: You are bisexual Nyezi and that's not a problem.

Grinder: Don't ever call me that.

Sage: Fine! And for the record my friends only know that I have slept with someone but they don't know it's you.

Grinder: Why would you keep that part when you told them?

Sage: Because I see how private you are, every time we met it was here nowhere else and that showed

me that you don't want to be seen in public with me. Which I didn't mind at all.

Grinder: Fine! Can you leave now?

Sage: I thought we can make this work.. I thought we had a chance you know

His eyes glittered with unshed tears

Grinder: Don't do that please Sage don't

He let them fall and something in me moved. I closed the gap between us and wiped his tears.

Grinder: Don't do that please am not worth it. Don't ever cry for a piece of shit like me okay?

Sage: I happen to love this piece of shit

Grinder: Please don't say that.

He nodded and took his hand and caress my face from the corner of my eye moving down to my jaw then stopped at my lips then caressed them. My breath hitched as he moves his thumb on my lips caressing them. I opened my mouth a little because I felt like I wasn't breathing properly through my mouth. He then smashed his cold yet soft lips on

mine giving me one passionate kiss and I found myself pulling him even closer by his shirt, I kept pulling like his not close enough and...Removed..

Nokukhanya

I was coming from work listening to the radio singing along with the song that was playing. Brian Mc Knight, letting go, it was a good song but suddenly it cut.

Presenter: We interrupt this program to give you breaking news, another woman was found murdered at TsogoSun hotel in Cape Town, the style in which the murder was occurred is believed to be the same as the woman that was killed two days ago at Sandton hotel. On this woman the letter "G" was curved on her chest just like that letter "M" was curved on the first woman's chest. Also the two women have a lot of similarities such as the body shape and some facial features. Both these women are said to be middle height, early 20's,

small upper body with a small waist but gifted on other areas. The police believe the killer is targeting the same type of women for what? Nobody knows at this moment. The police also ask that women try and minimize their movements during this time.

Now we will take a few calls and hear what the listeners have to say. Caller you online?

Caller: Hey I'd like to remind anonymous

Presenter: Not a problem caller what do you have to say on this matter?

Caller: You said that the killer targets a certain type of women right?

Presenter: Right!

Caller: If that's the case why must the rest of us minimize our movements and be scared of someone that's not even looking at our types? For instance am definitely not the killers type because ngiyisis hwapa phela mina angimile njenga laba abafunayo(I don't have big bums and not shaped like the ones his looking for) and for once that's a good thing because if I was I might have been next

in line if his still going to kill. So my question why should the rest of us hide?

Presenter: I hear you caller but I think this is for all our safety as women. We don't know what this man wants so until his caught I think it's safe to do as the police have suggested.

I switched off the radio and drive in silence.

Something about these murders doesn't sit well with me, if only I can see one of the women I would be able to pickup what happened before she died and maybe help catch the killer. I got home and parked and made my way inside. Mom was in the kitchen cooking, this woman works like all of us but when she get home she cooks even though we have a helper to do that but mom and dad don't eat her food. Siboniso and I eat her food when I asked her why she doesn't eat her food or even let dad eat it she said she doesn't trust another woman to cook for her husband. So she cooks for dad everyday.

Nokukhanya: Evening mah

Thembeke: Evening baby, how was your day, you

don't look so good

Lani: What wrong?

Asked daddy coming into the kitchen and takes a beer from the fridge and opens it then looks at me.

Nokukhanya: I just heard of another woman murdered on the radio and she was murdered the same way as the other but this one is in Cape Town but also in a hotel. The psychopath curved the letter G on her chest.

Thembeke: That's sad baby and I know how you must feel.

Nokukhanya: I feel terrible mah because this mad person is killing people like me, with the same features, I wish I could just see one of these women maybe I can pick up something that would help the police catch this guy.

Lani: Over my dead body! You are not doing that, I know you work with people and help them and I know you also talk to dead people but the last time I checked that didn't include you seeing dead bodies so you not doing it.

Thembeke: But she could help catch the person on quicker

Lani: And am looking out for my daughter she's not doing it! You Portia are not doing this do you hear me? Let the police do their job.

Nokukhanya: Yes daddy I won't do it.

Lani: Good because I won't have you looking at dead bodies, what you do talking to the dead is more than enough and if those women need you to stop this guy they will come to you like other ghosts do but you are not seeing dead bodies, never!

Thembeke. She already promised she won't do it so don't get worked up now.

He looks at the both of us with a look that says "don't try me" and walks back to the lounge sipping his beer. The man of the house has spoken and we have no choice but to listen.

Smangele

We were sitting in the dinning table having dinner, it's the first time in years since we had dinner alone. The house also feels big and empty.

Smangele: Mageba have you thought about what Mngobi said?

Mageba: What is there to think about Smangele?

Smangele: We have to let him marry that girl and do what he wants or he will go to Makhosini and we both know you won't like that.

Mageba: This is all your fault you know that?

Smangele: Mageba you forgave me for that why are you going back now?

Mageba: Yingoba ingane ka Makhosini isiyazigodusa manje it's because Makhosini's child is taking himself home now.

Smangele: You never called him that before

Mageba: He never gave me a reason to

He stood up and left me at the table. It's been years since we last spoke about this and I thought we had buried it but now it's come back to bite us. Our

children have a way of making us revisit the past even when we don't want to and now one of my own has done the same to me. This almost broke my marriage and it coming up now is not a good sign. I stood up as well and cleared the table. None of us ate I guess we both lost our appetite.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:00] Tate: The Light

Insert 56

Grinder

I didn't go to work again today, Sage left after breakfast and am left thinking about what the fuck am going to do. It's obvious I like Sage not just like

but am attracted to him. But I don't think I can go through with it, worst part is that I don't have someone to talk to about this. Last time it took me being taken by Lani's dad for me to forget about men and only do women. I had both back then, a girlfriend and a boyfriend, I was happy but I knew I was fucked up as hell. But now am not in varsity am a grown ass man and I need to act responsible. A knock comes through and immediately am pissed because if it's Sage I swear I will lose it. I take big steps going to the door and yank it open Gora is standing there, I did say that this idiot is going to come by.

Grinder: Took you long enough

Gora: What?

Grinder: You coming here

Gora: I wasn't going to come

Grinder: Could have fooled me

Gora: Fine I wanted to come yesterday but i stopped myself

Grinder: I knew you piece of shit was going to come

Gora: Don't fucken act like you not happy to see me, move I want a beer

He pushed me off and walked in, I just shook my head closing the door. Gora is a special case but his loyal to those he cares about. Actually I think I will tell him, he might be an ass about it but I know he won't ever share it with anyone else. I walk to the kitchen and find him drinking his second beer.

Grinder: So you came here to finish my beer?

Gora: And to check on you, which I see you fine so I will stick to finishing the beer. Oh and the food i know your cooking skills are off the charts. You know I could marry you just for that.

Grinder: Fuck you.

Gora: You love me anyway so don't act.

He raids my kitchen and found the food I cooked yesterday and warms it up while he finished his second dumpie then went and opened another one before he took his food from the microwave and

sits on the high chair and digs in.

Grinder: Where is my food?

Gora: This is your house find your own food.

Grinder: I already found it you are eating it.

Gora: Uyah!.. you crazy! Anyway finders keepers so I found the food and am keeping it.

Grinder: You mean eating it

Gora: Whatever!

Grinder: I have something to tell you

He looks at me and sees am serious then he also becomes serious.

Gora: Sure who are we killing?

Grinder: No one, look man this is not easy for me especially because am confused as fuck about what is going on. The last time it happened I was in varsity and after that it never happened.

Gora: Talk to me ndoda... man

Grinder: I hit it both ways man and i like Sage.

He chokes on his food and start coughing uncontrollably, it gets me worried so I get him water, he waves me away with my water and my heart sinks, this is not the reaction I expected. I thought he will be an ass about it not this. He coughs then stops and takes a sip of his beer then puts it down.

Gora: If your plan is to kill me it won't work unganya ngeke ngife nje kanjalo... you shit! I will never die just like that.

Grinder: What are you on about now?

Am actually really confuse and a little hurt.

Gora: I have always known that you have been checking me out all these years and am sorry but between us it can never work.

His an idiot that almost gave me a heart attack

Grinder: Am not attracted to you Gora I just told you I like Sage.

Gora: What does Sage have that I don't have? Buka futhi nezingqe zami ziphumile kule jean and zinkulu kabi kunezika Sage ngiyi package phela mina...look

even my ass is popping out of this jean and it's bigger than Sages. Am a whole package.

I couldn't help it I laughed so hard, mostly at how serious he is saying all this nonsense. His even on his feet trying to show me his non existent ass.

Grinder: Hande Ntwana...sorry boy I don't just get attracted to everyone.

Gora: Oho you missing out. Phela mina...look me if I was hitting it both ways bengizodla umpundu nje.... I was going to eat ass left right and center baba. Bengizoba hu Gora isbethi, kubafana bengizo target bona laba ngathi banezinqe ezibonakayo mfana Yazi bengizosutha Ntwana....I was going to the Gora the player, from men I was going to target those who has some ass, you know i was going to be satisfied. Different dish everyday, woman today and man tomorrow bekuzozwiwa ngami nje la ethekwini... the whole of Durban would be talking about me.

Grinder: Kodwa uyahlanya ngempela Gora masimbani la uwakhulumayo?... but you really are

crazy Gora what nonsense is this that you are saying?

Gora: Wena you selling yourself short boy let me be your manager I will manage your schedule. Date both Sage nyana wakhona ongenazinge....date both your little Sage with your current girlfriend and I will create a schedule so that they don't come here at the same time then wena umusu... when you are ready ubatshele ukuthi zikhiphani uma kukhona ongafuna nayi iscabha hakahambe....tell them what is going on if one of them doesn't want to understand, there is the door they must go. Phela we don't want people who will make you feel bad about who you are Ntwana...bay

Grinder: Ngavelelwa nkosiyami!... God what did I get myself into?

Gora: Think about it man. On a serious note think about what I said and I don't have a problem with your sexuality man. You have been my boy for so long and have even taken a bullet for me to not even think that you not man enough because of it. In fact you more of a man than I can ever be.

Grinder: Thanks manager

Gora: Vele! You don't have to lose any of your people date them both and see where it takes you but let me manage the schedule because I know how unorganized you are, wena you might just invite Sage over and you also Ntombi on the same day. Amshaye ke u Sage ngoba uyashayana buza kimi ngiyazi...then Sage will beat her up because she can fight ask me I know.

Grinder: Okay you can help till I get the hang of it.

Gora: Halelujah Gora for manager baba!

I laughed and we bro hugged. I don't know why I didn't do this talking sooner but am also not stupid enough to think everyone is going to react the same way.

Smangele

Mageba left earlier than usual today maybe to avoid seeing or talking to me, I really thought this was

behind us especially since the family also understood to never invite us and Makhosini at the same time to whatever event they are hosting. And it's been years since the matter was brought up. They don't know what caused a drift between the brothers though they just know that they had a falling out and that it. None of the brothers were ever forthcoming with the information. Let me take you back memory lane, I was the same age as Nomalanga when she married Mngqobi when a marriage was arranged for me to marry Mageba. I didn't like it but it was how things were done back then and we had no choice or say in the matter. I married Dalisu second born of Mageba senior first born being Makhosini who was never married till this day, his excuse back then was that his busy building an empire then after he will take a wife. He built the empire but he never got married. Dalisu was into politics when I got married to him and was hardly ever home, maybe that's one of the reasons Mageba chose a wife for him and not his elder son Makhosini, maybe he was worried that those politics were going to get him killed and he thought

getting him a wife will make him stay home and stop the nonsense but that never happened. Dalisu was never home more now that I was there, he would be gone for months with no word of where he went then show up when we have lost hope of him being alive. This went on for over 5 years, on the sixth year Makhosini took interest in me and it was not the first time he approached me, he did on the first week of me being married to his brother but I paid him no mind, he kept on coming and coming and coming. Years past and my husband had not even said two words to me let alone touch me. His mother had already started calling me names saying I was barren, we were taught never to talk back to elders so I never corrected her and told her that her son had never touched me. On the sixth year I was fed up of the every day insults and Makhosini was still there asking for me to give him a chance. I thought why not? I don't know what my husband is doing anyway where he is. So I went for it, we dated for about two months before he deflowered me a month later Dalisu came back and became a loving husband to me that I left

Makhosini, it was hard because I had fallen for him but it had to be done. On the night he wanted to sleep with me I knew he would know that I have been up to no good so I told him everything. That night he never said a thing to me but slept with me anyway, the following morning i woke up to a noise and I went to check. Both Dalisu and Makhosini were beaten up badly they had been fighting over me but never told the parents what caused the fight. You have to understand that Dalisu is a proud man who always had a reputation to maintain and him telling people what his brother did would have ruined his reputation. Since then he and Makhosini never got along, soon after that happened we left his fathers home and moved into our own house. A month later I found out I was pregnant mind you we had no doctors to tell us how far along we are we relayed on midwives who were not even educated about the whole thing but the lady said I was a month pregnant after telling her about my spotting a few weeks before little did I know it was implantation. Dalisu was happy and so was I, he stayed home more and become my husband,

showered me with love, now 8 months down the line I gave birth to Mngobi which was a month earlier than my due date if the child was Dalisu's but that was not the case the child was Makhosini's. My husband was never the same since then, never touched me after that for years but also refused for Makhosini to be told that the child was his. When Mngobi was 8 years old he came back drunk he slept with me and Nhlakanipho was conceived. When we found out he said he won't be excited about a child that might not even be his again. I was hurt because this time I did nothing but I understood that he still didn't trust me. When Nhlakanipho was born he was a photocopy of Dalisu and I thanked the gods for that. You didn't have to ask who's child he was because when you see him you saw a younger version of Dalisu even the birth marks were on the same places. That pleased my husband and he loved me even more, basically Nhlakanipho saved my marriage, a marriage that was dead for 8 years then 9 years later when he was born my marriage came to life. Other women envied me because of how my

husband treated me, he treated me like an egg and I got everything I ever wanted to a point where I began to resent Mngqobi a little for almost losing my marriage. When he put them up for that program he wanted to groom Nhlakanipho to be the man he wanted because he grew up as a younger version of his father even the behavior and attitude was that of Dalisu and Mngqobi was exactly like Makhosini, carefree and charismatic that made people love him. After the training the kids came back then Mngqobi was more of the man Dalisu wanted and Nhlakanipho was more of Mngqobi. It's like they switched personalities. That angered Dalisu but he didn't do anything but gave Mngqobi the business to run until Nhlakanipho come of age to take over. Years later I had Nkanyezi and what I did was forgotten or so I thought. Makhosini never knew about Mngqobi and Mngqobi doesn't know about him other than him being their uncle. But am afraid that now we won't be able to hide the truth for must longer.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:00] Tate: The Light

Insert 57

Nhlakanipho

Narrated

Nhlakanipho was at the office, there was a shareholders meeting held and the acting CEO invited him to come since he is now the boss. The meeting started and everything was going well. Shareholders were happy about the growth of the business and how things have been going so far.

Shareholder: We are really happy about how things

are now, Please call Mr Zulu for us so we can present our ideas for the new branch in Durban.

Shareholder: Yes I agree, it's time we expand and take Durban since Luthuli is now out of the picture Durban is up for grabs and the clients there we need to work quickly.

CEO: The Mr Zulu you know has stepped down but we have another one of Zulu sons here with us today Nhlakanipho Zulu.

Shareholder: Well it seems all the Zulu sons know business

CEO: That they do

He didn't have a choice but to agree with the shareholders but he knew very well that Nhlakanipho has done nothing for the company ever since he came on board but when the names on the company board says Zulu and Sons or Zulu Corp you have no choice but to praise them as your employers even if they are not doing anything. That's what the CEO was doing, he needed his job and badmouthing Nhlakanipho to the shareholders

will not make him keep it.

Nhlakanipho was in a planet of his own with voices in his head. “get Mgazi’s wife home she’s the only one who can help” Nhlakanipho tried to ignore the voice but another one was busy saying something else “you need to go home for the ritual or bad things will continue to happen” he shook his head trying to get the voices to stop but they were not stopping “don’t listen to them send Mgazi a message like you have been doing his smart he will get it” Nhlakanipho nodded agreeing with the third voice “do not listen to that nonsense mzukulu that thing it’s evil, Mkhonto has always been evil don’t listen to him, go home and take Mgazi’s wife with you she’s going to sort this out” Nhlakanipho hit his head repeatedly and everyone in the boardroom looked at him as if he was crazy. The CEO put his hand under the table and shook him, he looked around and saw that everyone was looking at him .

Nhlakanipho: My apologies, I have a headache and I’d like to be excused.

Shareholder: Go my boy we understand that the

business world can come with a lot of headaches but you are doing well so far.

Nhlakanipho nodded and stood up then left the room. He went straight to the men's room got in and looked at himself in the mirror.

Nhlakanipho: Whats wrong with you?

He asked himself looking at the mirror, his eyes were red like someone who hasn't slept for days and his head felt like its going to burst. The voice of his dead uncle Mkhonto sounded in his ear "there is nothing wrong with you, just give Mgazi the message like you have been doing and all will be well" he nodded in agreement because ever since this started every time he killed the voices would stop then start again after sometime. His grandfather's voice came again "mzukulu the way you are sending a message to Mgazi is not how we want you do to things, stop listening to Mkhonto because his leading you astray. That's not how we want you, go home with Mgazi's wife she will tell you what we want from you. Stop spilling blood because this is the wrong kind of blood"

Nhlakanipho: What kind of blood do you want then?

Nhlakanipho found himself asking for the first time since this started.

“Igazi lembuzi mntanami yilo elizokikhulula” (blood of a goat my child it’s one that will set you free)

Nhlakanipho nodded but Mkhonto come on again

“Have the voices not stopped each time we send Mgazi a message?” Nhlakanipho thought about it and indeed they stopped after he had killed so he nodded. “now go do what you are supposed to do” said Mkhonto, his the only one who told him who he was since the voices started and Nhlakanipho trusted him since he doesn’t know who the other voice belong to but he assumed that one of them was his grandfather but he didn’t trust it because he never told him who he was. He left the men’s room and went to his car driving to Pretoria.

Yuinn

I got a call from my men in South Africa and I

answered. This is the week we are supposed to attack.

Convo

Man: Boss

Yuinn: Yes what's the update?

Man: Boss this man is crazy

Yuinn: Tell me the whole story and stop giving me bits and pieces of it!

These people can be annoying at times

Man: The man is crazy boss, his going around killing women and curving letters on their chests. He even looks crazy because he talks to himself sometimes, his losing it boss big time.

Yuinn: What do you think this is?

Man: I don't know boss but whatever it is it's not good.

Yuinn: Fine!

Man: Another thing boss if that we are not the only ones tracking this guy, there are at least two more

cars that are always there scouting like us everywhere he goes.

Yuinn: Shit, one of them could be the force am not sure of the other but this looks like a set up.

Man: That's what I was thinking boss, maybe the force wants you to think that his alone and going crazy so that you can come so that they can catch you.

Yuinn: You right! Where is he now?

Man: Heading to a place call Pretoria and when he left the building where his offices are one of the cars followed soon after then few minutes later another followed. We are behind them now.

Yuinn: Follow them and keep me updated, if he kills someone else retrieve and leave South Africa immediately.

Man: Yes boss

Yuinn: There is no mistake that they know we are there. Probably think am there too and you can't be sure if those are the only people watching him

some could be watching you.

Man: Understand.

The force think they will get me but they won't, I will not act on impulse again I have learnt my lesson and their members are properly trained and have doctors and doctors for them to just go crazy like that. Am not stupid this is an act.

Mnqobi

My life has been going well, not really well because Nhlakanipho decided to be a pain in the ass again, now his going around killing people and writing my name on them. I have him followed so I know everything his doing but I won't act now, I want to see where this is going. My baby and I were having lunch at home today. Just chilling nicely together when she suddenly went quiet, now when she's like this I know better than to disturb her, she's communicating with "her people" as she calls them but what that means is that a dead person is talking

to her. At first I thought all these dead people were in my house but she explained that they find her wherever she is but that doesn't mean they are in my house or wherever they decide to show up. It's been 20 minutes and she hasn't even blinked, now this freaks me out because she's never taken this long with these things. I got up and went to get myself beer just to calm my nerves, when I get to the kitchen the hair at the back of my head stands and I feel that am not alone in the kitchen. I quickly take the beer and got out of there, I deal with a lot of crazy shit but ghosts scars the shit out of me. I sit and drink my beer.

Nokukhanya: We have to go to Durban

I jump a little because I didn't notice when she came to.

Mngobi: Do you want to go home already? I thought you were leaving tomorrow.

Nokukhanya: We are not going to my home but yours. Pack what you need because this can't wait.

What the hell is she talking about now?

Mnqobi: Baby I told you the situation at home and I really don't want to go back there now. Not yet.

Nokukhanya: Mnqobi if you don't take me to your home then I will go alone, this is not about you only but innocent people are still going to die if we don't go there today.

I sit up straight now she's got my full attention.

Mnqobi: What are you talking about Nokukhanya?

Nokukhanya: You will find out everything when we get there please trust me.

Mnqobi: I do, get ready.

I leave and go to the study and make a call to my men to get ready then the pilot. This is not how I wanted her to go to my home or meet my parents. But she wants to go there and that's where we are going, for what I don't know, I just hope that Smangele will be on her best behavior or else....

We in the car going to the airport, silence is getting to me so a switch on the radios when another

bulletin came through.

Presenter: Breaking news, the killer is at it again but now in broad daylight, the killer is getting bold people because this woman was killed today at Protea hotel in Pretoria. The woman was found after about 3 hours after she was murdered with a letter "A" curved on her chest, now the letters are M.G.A the question on everyone's mind is what exactly is the killer trying to say? What message is he trying to send?

I switched it off damnit Nhlakanipho!! He wants my attention and his got it, after Durban I will deal with him.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:01] Tate: The Light

Insert 58

Nokukhanya

Am sitting next to Mngqobi at the passenger side as his driving from the airport. But we not alone, this old man has decided to tag along with us, if Mngqobi knew there was a ghost in the back seat we would have rolled over with this car already. So my best bet is to keep quiet and let him drive, his fidgeting on his seat like he can feel something is wrong but doesn't say anything. Good for me I don't have to answer questions, the old man though does have resemblance to Mngqobi, now that I look at him I can see that he really is his grand father. We pass a lot of farms beautiful and green. The vegetables are just nicely maintained and healthy, whoever the owner is his doing a great job.

Mngqobi: Those are my fathers farms

Wow he did mention that his father is a farmer but not once did I think they were this big and beautiful. They look like white people farms.

Nokukhanya: The crops are growing beautifully and look very healthy. His doing a great job.

Mnqobi: That he is but on the crops the credit goes to Nomalanga, she started the crops side of the business and she's been hands on in getting it this good and healthy.

Wow his wife is really good shame no lie she's knows what she's doing.

Nokukhanya: Did she study agriculture?

Mnqobi: Agriculture and farming

Nokukhanya: Mmm

Old man: Shes his a MaLuthuli konakele manje.
(hurry up MaLuthuli damage has been done now)

I turn to look at him and shook my head for him to stop. I don't want Mnqobi even suspecting that there is a ghost here.

Mnqobi: You don't have to worry about her she is with Nkanyezi now and they moved out so you won't see her.

Shame poor thing he thinks am worried about that,

am more worried about him and that ghost back there who has zero patience. But I nod my head anyway, my best bet is to be quiet right now, I don't know long it will be till we get there but I will keep my mouth shut till we get there. We get to the gravel road and I think we are close, it's late afternoon around 3, you can see the sun is heading down.

Mnqobi: That's my home.

He points to it but it's looks nothing like what I saw in my vision. I nod anyway as we drive closer, the house is beautiful you can see it belongs to someone who's well off. It stands out in all the houses in the area. We get to the gate and he jumps off and opens it, a woman showed up at the door, she looks exactly like Nkanyezi I saw him on the pictures Mnqobi showed me. He comes back and drives in, he parks and gets out then comes to my side and opens for me but I sit in the car

Nokukhanya: This is not the home I was referring to.

Mnqobi: But this is my home baby

Nokukhanya: No it's not

The old man looks at the woman then speaks.

Oldman: Lets start here child, the root of the problem is here we can't discuss anything here because they never welcomed us in their home.

Mnqobi: Baby

Nokukhanya: It's fine let's start here

He nods his head even though I can see his still confused, he gives me his hand and I get out of the car. He closes the door and we walk towards the woman.

Mnqobi: Sawubona mah..(hello mother)

Smangele: Mnqobi ngenani..(come in)

She doesn't acknowledge me but we go in anyway and we sit in the lounge, his mother disappears in the hallway and comes back in a few minutes with glasses and a jug of juice. She places it on the table and sits in front of us.

Mnqobi: Siyabonga mah...(thank you mother) this is Nokukhanya and babe this is my mother.

Smangele: Mmm

I don't say anything because I can feel her hate towards me, I don't know what I have done but she hates me and there is no need to entertain her, I came here for a reason and that's what am going to do.

Mnqobi: Ukephi u Mageba?... (where is Mageba)

Mageba: Ufunani...(what do you want?)

He comes in from somewhere around the house asks before his mother could answer.

Nokukhanya: Ngijabulela ukunazi kodwa angizile lana ukuzokuvakasha bengicela sambeni ekhakhulu...(it's nice to meet you but am not here to visit, can we please go to the main house)

Mnqobi looks at me then his parents.

Mageba: Ungubani wena ntombi?... (who are you girl)

Nokukhanya: Mina baba ngingu Nokukhanya ngizalwa kwa Luthuli...(I am Nokukhanya born of the Luthuli clan)

Mageba: Manje uma uti siye ekhayakhula usho

labani? La Mageba no laka Luthuli?... (So now when you say the main house which one are you talking about? The Mageba home or the Luthuli home)

Nokukhanya: Ngisho kwa Mageba lapho ubaba inkaba yakhe yangcwats helwa khona...(am talking about the Mageba home where your umbilical cord was buried)

He nods and Mngqobi can't take his eyes off me and so does his mother.

Mageba: What is going on there?

Nokukhanya: Father, I need you to hurry and get me there, you, your wife and brothers have to be there.

Mageba: Mngqobi must have told you that me and my older brother can't be in the same place. I don't know who you are or why you here but I for one can't be in the same place as Makhosini.

Oldman: Tell him am here and am ordering him to go to the house now!!

His standing by the door outside looking in, his angry.

Nokukhanya: UMageba modala ubaba omkhulu
Misuzulu ulana uthi ngikutshele ukuthi akakuceli
uyakutshele ukuthi uyekhayakhulu
manje...(Mageba senior grandpa Misuzulu is here
and is saying his not asking you but telling you to
go home now)

He looks around as if he will see him then nods his
head and stood up. He disappeared into the hallway
and the wife follows.

Mnqobi: Babe, is my grand father really here?

Nokukhanya: Yes he is.

Mnqobi: In this room?

Nokukhanya: No

He breathes heavily like his been holding it, his
parents come back the mother with a scarf around
her waist and a doek on her head, the father with a
hat and a jacket on his shoulders. They lead the
way and we follow outside.

Mageba: Follow behind me I don't know if Mnqobi
still remembers the way home, I have called

Muz'uvukile you can call Makhosini to meet us there. The elders have been informed including u gogo.

Mngqobi nods and we get into the car, he takes his phone and makes the call then when his done he starts the car and we follow his parents. The old man now seems relieved we are getting out of here, the drive is not that long to the house just 20 minutes and we get to this big yard with about 4 normal rondavels 5 six corner houses and a big L shape house in the middle. We get out, Mngqobi takes my hand and we follow the parent in. When we get in the old like really old woman who looks close to her 90's is crying silently, the house is full with old people not as old as the woman but you can tell they are about 50 and some in their late 50's. We sit facing the old woman and everyone is quiet.

Gogo: Oh Lord I prayed for this day and now it has come an also ready you can take me to my husband now. All my children are in the same house under the same room after so many years....(she keeps quiet and cried while looking at her sons) your

father must be happy wherever he is, you are all here, I might not know the reason but I thank God and the Zulu ancestors that you are here.

Man: Mah...(mother) please don't cry now

Says a man which I assume is one of the sons.

Gogo: Ngijabulile ngane yami...(am happy my child)

Nokukhanya: Am sorry to interrupt but I came here on an urgent matter, my name is Nokukhanya and I was sent here by grandpa Misuzulu.

Gogo: Oh nkosiyami uyeni yami, uthini uZulu mntanami...(Oh Lord my husband, what does Zulu say my child?)

Nokukhanya: He says Smangele must tell the truth because if she doesn't Mkhonto is going to take over Nhlakanipho.

Them: Yhoo!!

They all exclaimed in shock including Mngqobi, the grand mother has her hands on her head with tears streaming down her cheeks. I wonder who Smangele is.

Gogo: Wathula Smangele khuluma iqiniso umzukulu wami engekaze athathwe yiles asikhohlakali sendoda...(you quiet Smangele tell them truth before my grandson is taken by that cruel man)

She says looking and Mngqobi's mother I guess she is Smangele.

Mageba: There is no truth that Smangele is going to tell! What truth are you people looking for huh? You looking at my wife like she killed someone, why would you even believe a stranger over one of your own?

Man: You like being dramatic Dalisu, we are looking at her because the stranger as you call her said she must tell the truth.

Magaba: Don't start with me Makhosini don't you dare!!

While they were shouting at the top of their lungs I saw it, I saw it all, I looked at them they were not stopping causing me a headache.

Nokukhanya: ENOUGH!!!

They all kept quiet. Mngqobi was even shocked i spoke to his elders like that. I didn't mean disrespect but the sun is going to set. Am in a hurry because indaba zabaphansi asikhulunywa emnyameni (news from the ancestors are not spoken in the dark)

Nokukhanya: Mageba here unlike your house I don't have control, your father wants the truth and the truth he shall get whether your wife tells it or I will!

Mageba: Ucabanga ukuthi uyhini wena ntombazanyana ndini?... (who do you think you are little girl?)

Mngqobi wanted to say something but I stopped him.

Nokukhanya: The one your father chose to free this home, his sons, his wife and his grandchildren.

Smangele tell the truth!!

Smangele: Mngqobi do you allow her to talk to me like that? Your mother?

Mngqobi: Mother what I know about her is that she doesn't lie, if you don't tell the truth she will.

Smangele: Mngqobi... that came out as a sad whisper.

She's wasting time and the sun must not set until all is revealed.

Nokukhanya: Since she didn't want to tell the truth I will. Bab'u Makhosini Mngqobi is your son, yours and Smangele

Them: What?

Mngqobi couldn't say anything he was shocked and so was Makhosini, they looked at each other then Smangele and she's was crying.

Nokukhanya: Am sorry but I don't have time to let this sink in, all the truth must be out before the sun sets. Mageba never allowed his wife to tell you about your son after the affair, he was angry at you and keeping your son away from you was his way of punishing you for what you did. You never had any other children because the ancestors were angry about what you did and they wanted you to do right by your brother and for him to tell you about your son then everything would have been

okay. You would have married and had other children.

Gogo: Kodwa nkosiyami yhini le ningenza yona bantabami yhini!!...(but lord what is this that you are doing to me my children) she was crying.

Makhosini: Smangele?

Smangele: Am sorry

Mageba: Sorry yani? Ubefunani u Makhosini emzini wami? Aphinde futhi adle esibayeni sami?...(sorry for what? What was Makhosini doing in my house and even eat in my kraal?)

Makhosini: Am sorry Dalisu I don't even know what this apology will change because you have already robbed me of my son and the life I could have had. But none the less am sorry.

He was also crying you could see that the news tore him apart.

Mageba: There is your son, but I will never forgive you for what you did.

Nokukhanya: Yes you will because am not done,

bab'u Muz'uvukile you didn't kill your uncle Mkhonto Mageba did. You were drunk you fell asleep, Mageba came in when Mkhonto was pointing a spear on you wanting to kill you in your sleep. He took a knife from your kitchen and stabbed him to death. He threw the knife when he fell and it landed next to you, when you woke up and saw blood you took the knife and that's when the boy saw you.

Them: What?

Gogo: Ngis hilo nkosiyami ngathi ngithathe ngiyohlala nomnyeni wami angis akwazi ukuphila kanje, kubuhlungu baba kubuhlungu...(I did say Lord that you can take me so that I can be with my husband, I can't live like this, it hurts Lord it hurts)

She cried painfully one of the women was comforting her.

Muz'uvukile: I stayed in prison for 18 years, leaving my wife behind, she was young and pregnant back then. You were supposed to protect me Dalisu but you sent me to jail for a crime I didn't commit. You made me believe I was a killer!

Mageba: I did protect you from him!! I killed him before he could kill you!! Yes I didn't confess to it but you know with my political life I wouldn't have survived. They would have killed me.

Makhosini: No! You saved yourself as always, you not even sorry about what you did to our brother, what you did to me I understand because I did you wrong but Muzi was innocent. He was young, younger than us!! But you let him go to jail for you.

Mageba: Why doesn't anyone acknowledge the fact that I killed him to protect Muz'uvukile?

Nokukhanya: Am not done, UbBaba wants you bab'Makhosini to cleanse Mageba's house for what you did to him. Slaughter a goat to appease the Zulu ancestors and also do a ceremony for Mnqobi to introduce him to the ancestors as your own.

Makhosini: But Dalisu did a ceremony for Mnqobi

Mageba: I never did it because he wasn't mine.

Makhosini: I will do it only if Mnqobi agrees

He looks at Mnqobi who had his head hanging

looking at his feet, I believe he was still crying and as much as it hurt me I had to finish what I came here for.

Nokukhanya: Mageba, You will have to forgive your brother for what he did, you will have to slaughter a white goat in his house and tell the ancestors that you forgive him. Then you will have to slaughter a black goat that represents the dark ancestor that is Mkhonto and ask him to release your son. His controlling and making him kill people is Joburg.

Mnqobi jerks his head up quickly and looks at me, his eyes are bloodshot red and that just hurts me even more.

Mageba: Nhlakanipho is not a killer!!

Nokukhanya: Mageba you can sit here and argue with me about that or you can do as I say and help him. For his ritual I will have to be involved because Mkhonto won't just let him go. Uydlozi elimdaka elimnyana (his and dirty and dark ancestor).

Nhlakanipho's anger is the one that invited Mkhonto, Nhlakanipho is angry at Mnqobi and believes he did

him wrong. Mkhonto is fueling that anger making Nhlakanipho do all these things but his agenda with Mngqobi will be dealt with at a later stage. you all know he was an angry and sick person who killed and raped women and now his making Nhlakanipho do the same. He feeds of his anger and uses him as he pleases, you have to help him before the police catch him or else there is nothing either of us can do when that happens.

He nods his head looking down, Smangele is crying on the other side, the old woman is looking into space.

Woman: Are the killings of women they talk about on radio Nhlakanipho's doing? Our Nhlakanipho.

Nokukhanya: Yes mam, also Mageba you have to apologize to your brother Muz'uvukile for what you did, cleanse him and his house. Lastly your ancestors, they need to be welcomed into your home, your father couldn't even get into your house when we were there he stood outside because you never welcomed him. You have to brew umqobhoti (African beer) and slaughter a cow to welcome

them into your home, also a goat to tell them that is where you are now and where they will find you and your son's. He says you must also make peace with Nkanyezi because what he did was not bad or shameful. He says you should be happy that the cows of the Zulu people will remain home because of what Nkanyezi did. He says it was not a mistake and that it was meant to happen.

Everyone was quiet for a while until the woman I believe is Muz'uvukile's wife asked if anyone wanted tea. Mngqobi stood up and went outside. I followed him and found him standing next to the car.

Nokukhanya: Am sorry

I hope his not angry at me,

Nokukhanya: Am really sorry Mngqobi, I didn't know until I got here, if I did I would have told you, Am really sorry you had to find out like that.

He turns and looks at me then pulls me in for hug.

Mngqobi: It wasn't your truth to tell my love, thank you for everything you did in there. I hope everyone

will do what they are supposed to do to free this family of this dark cloud.

Nokukhanya: The worst is over

Mnqobi: I believe that too

I saw Makhosini coming and I pull out of the hug.

Makhosini: Mnqobi

I left to give them some space...

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:01] Tate: The Light

Insert 59

Mnqobi

I looked at this man who's supposed to be my father, how do I suddenly change from calling him uncle to calling father? Mageba is the only father I have known my whole life and now I find out it has been nothing but a lie. In fact my whole life has been a lie, it's so frustrating for me, the only thing that makes sense in my life right now is Nokukhanya, my baby. I wonder if they would have told the truth if she didn't.

Makhosini: Mngqobi, I know this is difficult for you as much as it is for me. But am happy that now I have someone to leave my things to when I die. Am sorry for all that I did, am the reason you grew up as another man's child and not mine. Am hoping that he at least treated you well.

Mngqobi: As well as he could

Makhosini: I know what you mean, if you would let me I'd like to introduce you to the ancestors as my son tomorrow. I want you to be welcomed as soon as possible.

Mngqobi: Am already here so I don't see a problem.

Makhosini: Thank you my son, oh Lord! It feels so good to call someone my son, you know at some point I thought I couldn't have children, I went to doctors to make sure but they found nothing wrong, then I thought that the women I have been with were the ones with a problem which was one of the reasons why I never got married. I never wanted to take someone who's not going to be able to give me children, now that the truth is out I don't know what to feel, am angry at myself for what I did with your mother because it deprived me the chance to be a father to you. Am really sorry son, please forgive me for it all.

Mnqobi: I won't stand here and blame you for what happened. You had your reasons for doing what you did and Mageba has his own for keeping me away from you. Right now all that is important is to do what is required by the ancestors and all will be well. I also ask that you give me time to process everything that has been said, I have always known you as my uncle and now all of a sudden you are my father. It's going to take time for me to get used

to it.

Makhosini: I understand son but please let me keep calling you my son, you don't have to call me father but please just let me have this one thing.

Mnqobi: That's not a problem, I am your son after all. Right now a lot is on my mind, I wanted to propose to the woman I love but I guess that will have to wait until everything else is done. I don't even know which home am going to take her to, uzokotiza kwabani? Kwa Dalisu no Smangele Noma Kwakho? (where will she do all the wifely duties? At Dalisu and Smangele's house or yours?) those are some of the things that on my mind because after all is said and done I want to take Nokukhanya as my wife.

Makhosini: I hear you but since I don't have a wife to teach her how things are done here then I think it's only right that she goes to Dalisu's house for Smangele to teach her how a Zulu wife behaves and how things are done.

Mnqobi: That would make sense but Smangele doesn't like Nokukhanya and I don't want my wife

abused by her.

Makhosini: There is always here, she will have gogo (Grandma) to teach her and there is always Muz'uvukile's wife, she's here and can also play that role.

Mnqobi: I will think about that when the time comes, right now I want to know why Mkhonto is using Nhlakanipho against me, what does he want?

Makhosini: I don't have answers to that but I think the Nokukhanya would have them.

Mnqobi: Let me call her, we also have to leave so that we don't drive at night.

Makhosini: Since you are already here why don't you spend the night at my house?

Mnqobi: Thank you but I don't want Nokukhanya to be in an unfamiliar environment right now, not after this.

Makhosini: I understand.

I took my phone and called her, I asked her to come out and she came.

Makhosini: My house is not far from here we can go talk there.

Nokukhanya: If it's something related to what I said it has to be done here.

Mnqobi: I just need answers babe.

Nokukhanya: Then lets go inside, your grand father doesn't want any more secrets in this family.

I nodded then we went back inside, I took our seats.

Mnqobi: My elders, today a lot has been said and I lot needs to be done to fix this family but before that I would like some answers.

Mageba: Hayi Mnqobi sidiniwe thina ukukhuluma into enye..(no Mnqobi we are tired of talking about the same thing)

Makhosini: He said he wants answers and answers he will get.

Mageba: You only found out his your son two minutes ago and already you are playing the father role.

Makhosini: I might as well start now since I didn't

have the chance to do it when he was a child.

They are really getting on my nerves these two.

Mngobi: The answers I need have nothing to do with the two of you. Nokukhanya can you please tell me why Mkhonto is using Nhlakanipho against me?

Smangele: Why are we relaying on her so much, she is the same woman you took from your brother maybe you should think about that then you will get your answers.

Mngobi: Lalela ke Smangele, uwabale amazwi akho ukusukela manje ngoba awuyona ingelosi la.

Makuzakusukela ku Nokukhanya wena hambela kude uma ukwazi okukulungele....(listen here Smangele count your words from now on because you are not an saint here. When it comes to Nokukhanya stay away if you know what's good for you)

He said pointing a finger at his mother, he was angry at her for what she said.

Mageba: You found yourself father and all of a sudden you address your mother like that?

Mnqobi: This has nothing to do with that but the fact that I need to know what Mkhonto wants and secondly you and Smangele have no say in what I do or don't because you have not even apologized to me for what you did. Or don't I deserve one from you? Or maybe you don't see the wrong in what you did that you don't see the need to apologize to me?

Smangele: You talk as if you had no father growing up, yes we kept the truth about your father from you but you didn't grow up without one. Mageba was there for you and so was I.

Mnqobi: Keep giving yourself credit Smangele because no one else will. I don't even know why it took me so long to see how selfish you both are but now that I see I don't think I will ever trust you again. So Smangele and your husband keep quiet and let me get the answers I need.

Nokukhanya: Mkhonto doesn't want anything from you he just wants to punish your father for what his brother did.

Mageba: Punish me for what?

Nokukhanya: No you but Bab'Makhosini

Makhosini: What did I do?

Nokukhanya: You were born

Makhosini: I don't understand

Nokukhanya: Your father promised your uncle Mkhonto cows as a start up for his own business but then your mother gave birth to you a boy on the same day he was supposed to give your uncle the cows. Your uncle came asking for the cows but your father refused saying that he now has more than his wife to take care of, he told him that he will give him the calves when the cows give birth. Your uncle got angry and swore that your father will pay. When Mageba found him wanting to kill baba Muz'uvukile it was him trying to get back at your father. Now that he died without getting his revenge, he blames you for not getting what he wanted from his brother and what is the best way of getting back at you than through your son?

Makhosini: That is sick! I never asked to be born and I was not part of the deal my father made.

Nokukhanya: Even so but to him you are the reason he didn't get what he wanted.

Gogo: Mkhonto has always been sick so I don't expect anything less from him now that his dead. Am worried about my grands on that he can turn into a sick man like he was. Anger is not good my children no matter what try to forgive not for the next pers on but for yourself. To protect yourself from evil ancestors like Mkhonto, from evil people out there who look for an opportunity to use you again the people you love just because you hold anger towards them. They feed on it and fuel you to doing things you never thought you would ever do. Forgive.

Nokukhanya: Right now Mageba you need it find a way to get Nhlakanipho here so that we can do this.

Mageba: Mngqobi will bring him home.

Makhosini: Now I really believe that you are crazy, why in the hell will he do that? Didn't your wife say Nhlakanipho is angry at Mngqobi and also doing bad things out there in his name yet you want him to go

get him? Are you insane? His not doing that, he will tell you where your son is if he knows then you can go and get him. And please stop this nonsense of making Mngqobi responsible for your children they are not his but yours to look after.

Mageba: Mxm

Mngqobi: Baby lets go you need to rest.

We bit everyone farewell and left. We drove to our house, the moment we got there we showered, ordered food ate and went to bed. We are now cuddling with her on my chest.

Nokukhanya: How do you feel about the ceremony tomorrow?

Mngqobi: I don't know what to feel about it babe, right now you are the only thing that makes sense in my life. I know with everything that was revealed today you may see me differently but please don't give up on me.

Nokukhanya: Giving up on you is the last thing on

my mind, I love you and I will stand by you through everything.

Mnqobi: Promise?

Nokukhanya: With my life

Mnqobi: I love you so much

Nokukhanya: I love you more.

Mnqobi: Lets get some sleep we have a long day tomorrow. I didn't think our weekend will be like this.

Nokukhanya: It turned out exactly the way it was intended to.

I turned her around and I was on top of her. I gave her one long kiss. I love this woman so much and am glad that she is willing to stick around even after the shitty things that happen today.

I know it's short but it's all I can do at the moment my baby is not well that is why I didn't post yesterday.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:01] Tate: The Light

Insert 60

Mnqobi

Two Weeks later

Sigh! If I was to describe how I am right now in one word the word would be “Tired” I have been busy for the past two weeks and haven’t had time to catch my breath. A lot happened, first I was introduced to the ancestors as Makhosini’s son and that happened the Sunday before I came back to Joburg. Then the following weekend Makhosini did the ritual of apologizing to Mageba and appeasing the

ancestors, Mageba did the same, I was there and so was Nkanyezi, don't ask about Nhlakanipho am still coming to that one. Then last weekend Mageba had a ceremony to welcome the ancestors into his home and also went to apologize to uncle Muz'uvukile for what he did to him and also cleansed his house. So all in all everything that was supposed to be done was done except for Nhlakanipho. The boy has been very busy, Mageba tried to find him and call him but with no luck. More bodies were discovered, one in Limpopo with the letter "Z" and one in Mpumalanga with three letter "T" and the name MGAZI was complete. See what I mean when I say his been busy! Right now the police want to know what the name mean and how it's associated with the women, many people came forward to claim that they know that MGAZI is a clan name, which is not a lie but now the question remain on peoples minds "which Zulu tribe is involved in this" that's is one question the public including the police haven't been able to answer. I didn't have time to go get him with all that has been going on but now am on my way to the Northern

Cape where his reported to be, I don't know if his going to kill some more or what since now the name is complete. Knowing how crazy Nhlakanipho is and that demon Mkhonto they might just decide to right my name this time and my surname, who knows what evils ancestors are capable of, especially in manipulating an unstable mind like Nhlakanipho's. My phone rings as soon as the jet lands and I took it out of my pocket, it's one of my guys so I answered.

Convo:

Man: Boss

Mnqobi: Talk to me

Man: His stalking another woman as we speak.

Mnqobi: Okay that's enough killing for him, detain him but do a clean job, let me know where you are am at the airport right now and I will meet you there.

Man: No boss, don't come here, let us detain him and bring him straight to the airport so that you can leave immediately.

Mnqobi: Great idea I will be waiting and make it quick.

Man: Yes boss

Mnqobi: Don't forget you are dealing with a well trading agent here so don't try to fight him just do as I asked.

Man: Affirmative

Mnqobi: Good

I cut the call, I guess now I have to wait. I go to the pilot and tell him to keep the engine running because we won't be here long.

Narrated

Mnqobi's men were following Nhlakanipho who was looking good following a young beautiful woman just like Nokukhanya, light in complexion and shaped just like her. He kept smiling to himself as he walked behind her, Mnqobi decided to use some of the new men that just joined the Force since

Nhlakanipho doesn't know them. one of Mnqobi's men opened his ring that had a sharp middle point with strong sedatives in it. He walked faster as he was about to pass Nhlakanipho looking at his watch pretending to be in a hurry. The others were not far behind and so was the getaway car. He went and bumped into Nhlakanipho on purpose pricking him with the ring.

Nhlakanipho: Fuck man watch where you going!

Man: Am sorry, I was just looking at my watch am running late for a meeting.

Nhlakanipho: J ust watch it okay

Man: Am really sorry

While they were exchanging words with the man Nhlakanipho started feeling dizzy and his vision becoming blurred. He shook his head and touched his forehead.

Man: Are you okay?

Nhlakanipho: I don't know.. I am feeling... a little.. dizzy and...

He didn't finish what he was saying as he fell backwards, falling into the hands of the other two men who were following behind. The car stopped right next to him and they put him in the back seat and drove off. People were left wondering "what just happened" those who saw something are not really sure what they saw. That's how quick everything happened, The men didn't care to keep to the recommended speed on the road as they were in a hurry to get out of the Northern Cape. Mngobi on the other hand has already contacted the officials informing them that he was in town but to pick up one of his own and leaving. They asked him to not cause problems while his there and he assured them that it was just pick up nothing more. 30 minutes later the guys arrived at the airport private hanger stopping the car right in front of Mngobi's jet. They got out fast and took an unconscious Nhlakanipho out of the car carrying him into the jet. The others from Northern Cape took the car and drove off while the others got into the jet and waited for take off. A minute later the engine rumbled even louder underneath their feet

and the jet moved. In no time they were in the air with Mngobi drinking his finest scotch and Nhlakanipho sleeping in the small bedroom in the jet. He sat down after offering his men drinks.

Mngobi: You did well out there and have proven to carry out orders perfectly.

Man: Thank you commander

Mngobi: Keep this up and we will work very well together.

The men nodded with smiles on their faces, pleased that they have done a good job and the commander complemented them for it. To them that was a guarantee that they will stay in the force.

I called my baby when we got to Joburg and told her we got Nhlakanipho and that we were heading to Durban. She said she will meet us at home, I also called Makhosini and Mageba to prepare everything. They agreed and after dropping the guys and picking up my usual guards I made my way to Durban. It's funny how Nokukhanya has become a

member of my family and someone they can relay on. Yes I wish she was there under different circumstances but as she said everything happened exactly how it was meant to be. At least she won't be seeing everyone for the first time when I marry her and she gets along like a house on fire with everyone but mostly Babalwa uncle Muz'uvukile's wife. She's more of her mothers age, I have also learnt a lot about my family over the past two weeks since Mageba never really allowed us to visit them. Me and Makhosini are taking things one step at time, his rich and has change his will and put everything under my name and handed over most of his assets to me. Even after I told him that I have my own things he insisted, last week we met with his lawyers where he handed over to me the shares of one of the law firms he had shares in. So now am a proud partner of a law firm even though silence at the moment but my name will be on their board in a weeks time. The law firm could come in handy one day so I will keep it as is for the time being.

We arrived in Durban and cars were already waiting for us. We put Nhlakanipho in with me in the car and I sat at the back while my driver drove for us. When we get closer I give Nhlakanipho another doze that will help him wake up quicker because with the kind of sedative he was given he might even wake up tomorrow. Right now we just need him lucid if his disorientated it won't be a problem because Mkhonto will be lucid enough on his behalf and his who we want anyway. When we get closer to home I see smoke and people going up and down, my lips curved into a smile, this is what home should look and feel like. We drove into the yard and my two fathers are standing there looking at the car. When I step out alone Mageba casts his eyes on the floor, am sure his thinking that I too have lost Nhlakanipho like he did when he tried to find him. Makes me laugh really because I told him where Nhlakanipho was and he went there looking for him, I don't know if Nhlakanipho saw him first or what but he dodged Mageba and left. The way he was

angry man it was hilarious, not the fact that he was angry but the fact that Nhlakanipho dodged him like that, it reminded me of when we were growing up, he would see Mageba before Nkanyezi and I and he always found ways for us to dodge him no matter how close he was Nhlakanipho always found a way. So when he did that, I couldn't help but laugh which got Mageba more angry and even accused me of hiding him. My guys open the back door and pull Nhlakanipho out and Makhosini comes rushing to help.

Mnqobi: You don't have to strain your back old man my guys have got it under control.

Makhosini: Am not that old you know

I looked at him with his grey hair and we both laughed. His old but his taking care of himself and if he lived in Joburg he would be some young woman's blesser. Mageba goes into the house and my guys follow him.

Mnqobi: How is he?

Makhosini: Worried about his son

Mnqobi: That is to be expected.

Makhosini: Yes especially with a demon like Mkhonto hey boy Mkhonto was evil yhoo! I can't even imagine what that boy has been through.

Before I could answer my baby comes out looking beautiful in her long olive vest dress, a cardigan, pumps and a small doek covering her head. She looked like a real Zulu wife, my wife, seeing her like that I couldn't hold it as I found myself moving towards her taking big steps like she's gonna run away. I get to her and I pulled her into my arms and hugged her tightly with my eyes closed not wanting to let go. I heard Makhosini chuckle behind us and I let go and turn to look at him. He has the widest smile on his face shaking his head.

Makhosini: Young love huh

Nokukhanya: Siyaxolis a baba besingaqondile...(sorry father we didn't mean to...) he cuts her off before she could finish.

Makhosini: Don't worry about it child, it's actually beautiful to watch young people love each other like

this. It's inspiring and beautiful to watch. May you keep loving each other this way for all the days of your lives.

Us: Thank you.

He left us and went to the house. I looked at my baby and stole a kiss since she doesn't want us to show affection here. She says it's disrespectful but what can I do when I have missed her this much? We haven't had time to ourselves in two weeks. I endured that because she was busy but I just don't think I will be able to anymore.

Nokukhanya: Mngqobi!

She reprimanded after I pulled out of the kiss but I just looked at her and smiled.

Mngqobi: Ngiqomile kodwa la! Hayi sthandwa sami mangishade nje kuphela ngoba wena usungowakwaZulu nje, unkosikazi waka Mageba umfazi ka Mngqobi Zulu bheke umuhle kanja?... (I have chosen well here! No my love I must just marry you because you are already a Zulu, wife of the Mageba clan Mngqobi Zulu's wife. Look at how

beautiful you are)

She blushed looking away.

Nokukhanya: Mngqobi!

Mngqobi: Ngiyakuthand yezwa? Ngikuthanda ngako konke enginako uwubambolwami Ma Luthuli.

Ngiyakuthanda ngane yabantu angizenzi futhi angazi nje noma ngithini ukukukhombisa ukuthi ngikuthanda kanjani...(I love you you hear me? I love you with all that I am, you are my soul mate Ma Luthuli, I love and I don't even know what to do to show you how much I love you)

Nokukhanya: Now you going to make me cry, I love you too just as much if not more, sometimes I feel like am dreaming and that I will wake up from it soon.

Mngqobi: This is not a dream my love, even if it was I will still be there like you have been in mine even before we met.

Nokukhanya: What does that mean?

Mngqobi: I will tell you some other time, right now

lets go in there and get this over and done with.

We got into the house holding hands, Babalwa smile when she saw us as well as Makhosini but Smangele just shook her head in disgust. I really don't know what happened to my loving mother but I hope she will come around and accept our relationship. Mageba is not in sight when we got in and I assumed his with Nhlakanipho in the bedroom. Nokukhanya asked everyone to gather in the room where Nhlakanipho was she lit incense and started calling the Zulu clan names. Smoke filled the room and everyone started coughing, Nhlakanipho coughed too sitting up from the bed, you could see that he was still disoriented and didn't know where he was or what was going on.

Nokukhanya: We thank you bonMageba for this day, I ask that you be with me through it all as i bring your grands on back from the land of the dead.

Smangele: What! What do you mean the land of the dead? Do you already wish him death while he still

breathes?

Mageba: Wait Smangele let her explain because i also don't understand.

Nokukhanya: Can someone help Nhlakanipho stand so that you can see what am talking about?

Mageba and I helped each other with Nhlakanipho balancing him with our shoulders and we stood up him.

Nokukhanya: Now look at the shadows of the people standing, how many do you see?

Smangele: 2

Indeed it was only two shadows that showed mine and Mageba's

Nokukhanya: Right! You can put him down now so that I can explain.

We put Nhlakanipho back and helped him sit on the bed then went and took our seats while the women sat on the floor.

Nokukhanya: As you all saw that Nhlakanipho has no shadow which means Mkhonto took his shadow

and use it to be one with Nhlakanipho. Right now his only Mkhonto's vessel Nhlakanipho is not here, his where his shadow is which is between the two worlds where Mkhonto was all these years.

Mageba: And where is that?

Nokukhanya: Between the land of the dead and the living. Mkhonto was never accepted by his ancestors because of two reasons. 1 he was not buried the right way, the way a Zulu man should be buried, the elder man of the house will know what am talking about.

Mageba, Makhosini and uncle Muz'uvukile nodded in agreement.

Nokukhanya: Right! Secondly he was never accepted by his ancestors because he was dark and held a lot of grudges with him, had they accepted him he would have finished this family a long time ago.

Mageba: So how do we get my son back?

Nokukhanya: It won't be easy because Mkhonto has been in this body for a long time now, longer than

he should have so leaving is going to be difficult. But first the men have to take Nhlakanipho to the kraal and slaughter the white goat and tell the ancestors that his vessel is here and that you need their help to bring him back, then you have to come back here with him so that I can do my part.

We didn't ask anymore questions, we took Nhlakanipho or the vessel as Nokukhanya calls him to the kraal, Magbe spoke to the ancestors as we slaughtered the goat then went back to the room with him while the young men were left skinning they goat.

Nokukhanya: Now am going to do my part, but I must ask for those who are soft hearted to leave the room because what am about to do might not sit well with them.

Babalwa: What are you going to do?

Nokukhanya: Pray and connect with the higher power.

Babalwa: Then I don't see a reason to leave if it's

just prayer.

Mageba: Must you pray?

Nokukhanya: Am sorry if am going to speak out of turn baba but do you know of other ways to connect with God other than prayer?

Mageba: No but you lit incense here and spoke with the ancestors. So where does prayer fit in?

Nokukhanya: All that i did was traditional or custom is what your ancestors wanted but my power comes from God the giver of life and I have to ask him to bring that like back. Am not against our culture and customs because Jesus said “ am not here to change your customs and culture but am here to tell you about your father in heaven and the love he has for you”

She then kept quiet and looked at everyone as if asking if they had more questions. The room went silent and she asked us to keep it that way, she started praying for a long time them kept quiet. Then something I have never seen in my life happened, she became a ball of blazing fire and I

panicked and stood on my feet. So did everyone else, my heart boomed against my chest and I said I prayer of my own “ Lord I don’t know what is happening but please don’t take her away from me” I recited that prayer in my head like a mantra scared out of my mind. I didn’t realize I was crying until Makhosini pulled me in for a hug whispering she’s going to be okay. That’s when I noticed that everyone that was in the room was now leaning against the wall like my men when guarding me. They looked scared as hell.

Mnqobi: She’s burnishing lets do something

I also said with my voice breaking and am crying shamelessly against Makhosini’s shoulder and his comforting me. If he were to let go now I don’t think my legs will be able to carry my body, am weak and his my strength.

Makhosini: It doesn’t smell like someone who’s burning, look at her clothes they are still intact and she’s not crying. Don’t you feel the peace in this room?

I looked at the clothes indeed they were not burning and nothing else was burning but my heart wasn't at ease. She moved closer to the bed and a loud voice sounded out of Nhlakanipho.

Voice: You stand right there and don't come any closer!!

Nokukhanya: Mkhonto you don't belong here.

Mkhonto: So do you! You are a visitor in this world warrior angel just like me!

Nokukhanya: Yes you right but am not here to do evil like you and I don't possess people's bodies and take their shadows you do.

Mkhonto: You and I are the same! Come to my side and we will be unstoppable!! The power we will have is out of this world, we can rule these mortals together!

Nokukhanya: That is not my calling and now it's your time to leave.

Mkhonto: Make me warrior angel! Do your worst but remember whatever you do to this body it will be

fatal as you know it!

Nokukhanya: We will see about that.

The shock, the anger, the hopelessness all of these I felt when Mkhonto spoke of taking her away from me. I wanted to say something but she asked us to be quiet. The people are also quiet sticking to the wall like they were glued there. She moved to him and Mkhonto sent her flying across the room. I move forward trying to get to her but Makhosini held me tight.

Mngobi: Let go of me!!

I struggled to get out of his hold to go help my baby and see if she's not hurt.

Makhosini: Do you now know how to fight spirits now? Maybe you left that part out when we were talking getting to know each other.....To Be Continued....

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:01] Tate: The Light

Insert 61

Nokukhanya

I stood up and dusted myself then looked at him. I need to find a way to touch his head and get him out because if I fight him the normal way it will damage Nhlakanipho's body and possibly kill him in the process if his soul doesn't return to his body in time.

Mkhonto: You and I are so much alike why are you fighting this?

Nokukhanya: This is not how things should be, you don't belong here.

Mkhonto: And you do? Come on warrior! If you did things how they were supposed to be done you

would have stopped me when I started killing those women. They are innocence in your world are they not?

Nokukhanya: They are and you killed them knowing every well that they are.

Mkhonto: Did you not vow to protect them?

Nokukhanya: I did where are we going with this?

Mkhonto: Am trying to show you that we don't have to be enemies, you and I are alike, you broke your promise to your God and let me kill innocence.

Nokukhanya: That has nothing to do with me

Mkhonto: If you paid attention you would know that it had everything to do with you, I was looking for your attention, don't tell me you didn't see that they looked like you? Oh but you did notice but you didn't do anything because you were busy with your human family and listening to your dog demon of a father!

Nokukhanya: His not a dog!!

Mkhonto: His a dog and you know it, your God never

created humans who shift shape and become dogs, only demons do that, you were led to that dog to kill it and stop it from killing more people! But what did you do huh warrior angel?

Nokukhanya: I took him as my father and loved him.

Mkhonto: Do you realize that you were able to love and save a demon that used to kill innocence for no reason? What is so difficult about joining me?

Nokukhanya: You are not capable of love

Mkhonto: Then if that's the case why didn't I take this stupid boy with me to the underworld because you know very well I could have done that?

Nokukhanya: Stop this just stop!

Mkhonto: We are alike admit it! I looked for your attention and killed the innocence you vowed to protect and you did nothing! You were busy being in love than fulfilling the vows you made to your God!

Nokukhanya: I know okay!! I know I failed my duties not once but twice already! You don't have to

remind me! Yes I took the love a demon dog gave me and used it to my advantage, yes I fell in love with a human and yes I let innocence die! Is that what you want to hear? How much in failed?

Mkhonto: Am just reminding you so that you can see that we are alike and we don't have to fight. Let's join forces and take over this world, your God has given up on you now joining me won't be in vain.

Nokukhanya: What should I do?

Mkhonto: I can't do anything while am like this, I don't know what they gave me but it's making me weak and want to fall asleep. So what I need you to do now is give me your hand and transfer some of your powers to me. I need my strength to combine our powers.

I moved closer to him and Mngqobi called out for me.

Mngqobi: Nokukhanya!

I looked at him and he was crying, he needs to stop that it hurts me when his like that.

Mngqobi: Please don't! Don't do it baby please

I moved my eyes from his and looked at Mkhonto and moved forward. He was still in bed leaning against the pillows, I think he used a lot of energy when he threw me against that wall. I took his hand and he was smiling.

Mkhonto: You won't regret this

Mnqobi: Baby please, what about me? Please don't do this I love you!

Mkhonto: His only human and you can find another to love. He won't give you what I can, power!

Nokukhanya: You right, I can't mess up anymore.

Mkhonto: Good

Narrated

Nokukhanya took Mkhonto's hands and helped him sit up straight on the bed, Mkhonto was smiling a devilish kind of smile looking at Mnqobi struggling to get out of his father's hold to come to him.

Nokukhanya quickly put her hands on Mkhonto's

head and fire burned circling both of them and Mkhonto cried in pain.

Mkhonto: Noooo!!! Aaaaahhh!

He was getting weak as Nokukhanya was getting into his head trying to locate Nhlakanipho, she finally saw him in the middle of nowhere in limbo sitting on the floor on the corner next to a red door that had a lot of knocking and voices calling for him to open the door. He had his head buried on his legs rocking himself backing and forth repeating “make it stop, make it stop!”

Nokukhanya: Nhlakanipho!

Nhlakanipho: Make it stop please make it stop.

Nokukhanya: Nhlakanipho it's me Portia, look at me

He lifted his head and saw her, tears gushing out of his eyes while looking at her.

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry please forgive me, tell Mnqobi am sorry too i didn't mean it, I was jealous you chose him over me that I wish him nothing but death. Please forgive me am sorry.

Nokukhanya: Hey I forgive you but I now I want you to take my hand so that you can tell Mngqobi yourself.

Nhlakanipho: No I can't!

Nokukhanya: Yes you can, just take my hand and we can get out of here.

Nhlakanipho: No you don't understand! If I do he will open the door again and they will kill me this time. Just tell Mngqobi am sorry.

Nokukhanya: Did you ever love me?

Nhlakanipho looked her while he was crying of course he loved her.

Nhlakanipho: More than anything

Nokukhanya: Then come back to me, take my hand and come with me.

Nhlakanipho: His going to open the door if I do, he did it when I didn't want to kill that woman and those things in there almost killed me. His powerful, I fact you have to leave before he comes! Please leave!

Nokukhanya: Nhlakanipho come with me please, I need you, Mngobi needs you and so does your parents. We all need you and if you ever loved me you will take my hand and come with me now.

Nhlakanipho took Nokukhanya's hand and the moment he did she pulled him up and he come back to his body while Mkhonto was cast out. He came out squealing and moving around the room as a dark shadow looking for one who's weak to take over their body. Nokukhanya let go of Nhlakanipho's head and he fell on the bed.

Nokukhanya: Mkhonto is still in the room looking for his next victim, if you know you are weak start praying now while I sort out something to trap him and send him back where he belongs.

Everyone in the room started praying even Mngobi but he was praying for the safety of Nokukhanya, Makhosini praying for the safety of Mngobi, Smangele praying for herself and Mageba praying for his elder son's well being. Babalwa was just

praying for anything and everything she could think of. She was also reprimanding herself for not leaving the room when she had the chance. She was praying the loudest over everyone else.

Babalwa: God I know am not perfect am a sinner, you know am a sinner because just the other day I burnt my husband's favorite shirt on purpose because I didn't want him to go to Cape Town on that business trip. You know Lord that nothing good ever comes out of men going on business trips. Today is a business trip then tomorrow a pregnant woman coming to my house claiming my husband impregnated them. You know how men are and I can't have that! But Lord I believe you say in your word that you prefer I sinner that is willing to repent for her sins than a saint because saints are already on the right path right! So it is me a sinner who need you by her side. I promise I won't burn his shirts anymore I will find another way to stop him from leaving and I also promise never to gossip about Smangele and her shenanigans and her thinking that she's a better wife than us. Even though she

does think that which I don't even know why she thinks that way Lord she also needs you by her side because Damn! The woman is messed up, I don't know if her head works sometime it's just too much. I don't even know how her husband tolerates her but Lord be with her and help her change. I also pray for poor poor Nhlakanipho shame the poor boy knows nothing about responsibility I mean how could he with a mother like Smangele? But shame poor thing it was not his doing! Don't punish the child for the parents doing, they just didn't raise him right...

She was bubbling alone she didn't even notice that everyone else had stopped praying and even opened their eyes now looking and listening to her blabbing away in the name of prayer. Nokukhanya was busy drawing patters on the floor and walls of the room, Mkhonto was trapped and couldn't escape. Nokukhanya then started praying to God.

Nokukhanya: In the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. Father I come before you today again not for myself but for those you sent me here

to save and protect. A demon has been cast out of one of your children's body and now I need you to intervene in sending him back where he belongs. You said in your word that whatever is bound on earth is bound in heaven and I declare in the name of your son Jesus Christ that it is done. Be gone demon!!

After she said her prayer light shined into the room blinding everyone and causing Babalwa to stop praying and open her eyes. The Light shined through the entire room and Mkhonto was sent back to where he belongs between the land of the dead and the land of the living. When he was gone the light vanished. Nokukhanya stood up and looked at everyone.

Nokukhanya: His gone now but if you want him to stay gone do the ritual I told you about. Resume his remains and bury him the proper way. Also slaughter and brew African beer, ask and plead with your ancestors to welcome him in the land of the dead. After that he won't come back.

Mageba: What about my son?

Nokukhanya: He will be fine, his tired now let him rest but when he wakes up he will know what to do. Mkhulu told him what he wanted from him.

Smangele: When is he going to wake up?

Nokukhanya: I don't know mah his asleep not dead.

She opened the door and went out followed by Babalwa.

Babalwa: So you not human?

Nokukhanya laughed

Nokukhanya: I am but just a bit special.

Babalwa: You are special alright

Nokukhanya: But I think you are more special than me woman what kind of prayer was that?

She laughed

Babalwa: Oho leave me alone God heard me that's what it's important.

Nokukhanya: And so did everyone else including Smangele and your husband.

Babalwa: They will understand that was a difficult situation back there, I even regretted not going out when you asked us to.

They both laughed and Mngobi came to them.

Mngobi: Mamncane (aunt) can I please talk to Nokukhanya?

Babalwa: Sure

She left them and Mngobi hugged her tightly.

Mngobi: Don't ever do that to me again.

I kept quiet because I can't promise that.

Mngobi: Do you hear me Ma Luthuli?

Nokukhanya: Yes I hear you but I can't promise anything.

Mngobi: Fine but don't do it now or anytime soon please.

Nokukhanya: Am tired now babe that whole thing drained me.

Mngobi: I can see that, thank you for saving my brother.

Nokukhanya: It's my duty

Mnqobi: Thank you anyway, let's go home.

Nokukhanya: But you are still needed here

Mnqobi: You need me more let's go

I stood there looking at him walking to the car and opening, he came back and carried me bridal style to the car and put me on the passenger seat. He walked to his side and got in.

Mnqobi: Do you want something to eat?

Nokukhanya: Not at the moment I just want to sleep.

Mnqobi: Okay sleep I will wake you up when we get home.

Nokukhanya: Okay

I pushed the seat back to get room for my feet then adjusted the seat back and slept.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:10] Tate: The Light

Insert 62

Nhlakanipho

I moved and my body feels like I have been hit by a truck, just how much did I have to drink to feel this way? Couldn't anybody stop me?, I opened my eyes and Mageba was next to me in a flash. Where did he come from? Why is he here? His busy asking if am alright and if I need anything I just looked at him thinking about why his here? He went out and come back with uncle Makhosini. Damn I haven't seen my uncle in years,he looks good though. But what are they doing in my house! When did they get here? He greets then he and Mageba ask if I can stand on my own which was really strange because I have both my legs so I just nodded and stood up. They told

me to follow them and I did, it was early in the morning and am the main house where my grandparents live, well my grandma since my grand father died. How did I even get here? And do Mageba and uncle Makhosini now get along? J ust how long have I been sleeping?

Nhlakanipho: Mageba how long have I been here?

Mageba: J ust a day, we will tell you everything when we done.

Done what? What is going on here? But I don't ask I just nodded. They took me to the kraal and lit incense. Uncle Makhosini then started calling our clan names calling the ancestors to be with us and for them to tell me what they must do. He kept going and going until I zoned out. I heard I voice talking and I listened carefully "My grands on, am happy you are home and safe from the claws of death. Tell your fathers to slaughter a goat to cleanse you but you must slaughter the second goat yourself to cleanse your hands of the blood that is filled in them" I thought I was hearing things because the voice just stopped. Mageba taps me on

the shoulder and I look at him.

Mageba: What must we do?

Nhlakanipho: About what?

Makhosini: I believe you were told what need to be done.

Nhlakanipho: I just heard a voice telling me that you have to slaughter a goat to cleanse me then a second goat I must slaughter myself to cleanse myself of the blood on my hands.

They nodded, could the ancestors be angry about the killings I have done since I joined the Force? The Force my God I miss my job. They took the goat and it was slaughtered it's bile and herbs were mixed together and I was asked to bath with it. Then I slaughtered my goat and asked my ancestors to forgive me for all the blood I spilt, I had to catch the blood of the goat with my hands and as soon as it hit my hand it all came back to me. One by one faces of women showed and how I killed them. I don't know why, how or what made me do that, when did I do it, is that why am here now? I

was confused and mostly scared that I may have killed Portia because those women looked so much like her. Portia oh my God! It all came rushing back to me, the door, the voices how that evil man threw me to those things and Portia coming and getting me out of there. What is happening here? Was it all a Dream? At this point I had more questions than answers. When it was all done we went back to the house while the meat was being cooked. I sat there with Mageba and his bothers.

Mageba: Son I know you might have a lot of questions about what is happening here. Firstly you have to know that Mngqobi and Nokukhanya saved you, you owe your life to those two.

Nhlakanipho: I don't understand Mageba

Mageba: You were possessed

I laughed like really laughed, I mean who still believes in that shit? It's not even real.

Makhosini: Hleka mshana umusugedile usitshele...(laugh nephew when you done tell us) I looked at them and they were serious.

Nhlakanipho: Kanti kwenzakalani baba...(what is going on father)

Mageba: As I was saying your grand father Mkhonto possessed you, Nhlakanipho you killed women and curved your brothers name on them.

Nhlakanipho: Wait what? That wasn't a dream? The killing of those women, the room and the things in there,Portia saving me and the voices. Was it not a dream?

He shook his head, oh my God what have I done.

Nhlakanipho: How did I get here and how do I owe my life to Mngqobi and Portia?

Mageba: Mngqobi brought you back home form the Northern Cape after you gave me a slip up when I came to get you. Nokukhanya cast out the demon Mkhonto and brought you back from whatever room you are talking about.

Nhlakanipho: Oh Lord what I have I done! To think that I wanted Mngqobi dead yet his the same pers on that saved me and... Makhosini cut him short

Makhosini: You what?

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry uncle and you father.

Makhosini: Tell me how you wanted to kill my son!

Did you he just say his son?

Nhlakanipho: Your son?

Makhosini: Yes my son! How and why did you want to kill him?

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry it's just that after Portia rejected me and chose him I got angry, I shot him at first and warned him to stay away from her but when he didn't I teamed up with a Chinese gangster for him to be killed.

Mageba: Ungenzani kodwa Nhlakanipho...(what are you doing to me Nhlakanipho) I believed you when you told me a lie to me and blamed Mgazi and made him to be in the wrong yet you lied. Right in our faces you lied. He even showed me bullet wounds but I took your side anyway.

Makhosini: That's because you are as twisted as he is, how can you believe him when you saw bullet

wounds on my son? This makes me wonder the kind of childhood Mngobi had if this is how you treated him as an adult.

Mageba: Am sorry brother I was blinded

Nhlakanipho: Why is uncle calling Mngobi his son?

Mageba: That's because he is.

Nhlakanipho: Then who is his mother?

Mageba: Your mother is also his, his still your older brother.

Nhlakanipho: I don't understand

Makhosini: You don't have to understand because it's in one of your business, you wanted my son dead yet he still helped you even after that. You hated him for the decision made by a woman, you put your brotherhood at risk because of your jealousy. Yet he still came through for you, if you don't change your ways after this then one of these days you will die and he won't be there to save you.

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry uncle

Makhosini: You are apologizing to the wrong person.

To say am ashamed of my actions would just be me being foolish because my actions deserve a proper punishment. I deserve jail for the women I murdered so that the families can have closure. Mngobi doesn't deserve only my apology but my actions should show him how sorry I am. Portia, I don't even know why am still alive today after getting her kidnapped. The General was lenient with me and it was because of Mngobi. Basically I owe my entire existence to Mngobi, his the best brother anyone could ever ask for. Why didn't I see this before?

Nokukhanya

I couldn't sleep at all last night, I only slept for a couple of hours and I was awake. I can't stop thinking about what that demon said, if I came into my father's life to kill him why wasn't I shown that? He saved me and treated me well. Could that be the reason why his fate was changed? Yes he has a

demon and yes part of what I do is vanquish demons but there was nothing that told me I should. Is he maybe protected because of me? Do I even have to tell him this?

Mnqobi: Baby

Nokukhanya: Morning

Mnqobi: Whats wrong?

Nokukhanya: Nothing

Mnqobi: I know you now tell me what's wrong?

Nokukhanya: Just what the demon said.

Mnqobi: Don't even think about that one his not worth it.

Nokukhanya: I know but I can't help but think that there is some truth to what he said, you know about my father, he has a demon Mnqobi and I vanquish demons.

Mnqobi: Yes you do but you didn't with your father because his more than just a demon, his love for you has proven that.

Nokukhanya: I know but what if I was really meant to kill him.

Mnqobi: Well God put him to a test and gave him you, you changed him a lot and he became a better person. Remember Babalwa's prayer?

I laughed a little Babalwa is one crazy woman.

Nokukhanya: What about it?

Mnqobi: She said in her prayer that God loves a sinner that is willing to repent than a saint. Which means that when you came into your father's life you changed him, you didn't do much you just had to come into his life and he changed and became a father and a better person for you. You changed him just like you changed me, your love, the peace that you bring to those who come close to you is what makes people want to change and be a little bit like you. God changed your father's fate because he changed, for you.

Nokukhanya: Thank you for making me see that but do you think I should tell him.

Mnqobi: What will you tell him exactly?

Nokukhanya: I don't know

Mnqobi: You don't know because there is nothing to tell. If you tell him all this he will feel like you are doubting the love he has for you.

Nokukhanya: No! I don't doubt for a second that my dad loves me, that man would go through the fires of hell for me. He loves me like he fathered me biologically. I even think sometimes that he loves me more than he loves Siboniso.

Mnqobi: So do you want all his hard work to change and be the father you and Siboniso know today to be all for nothing just because of a demon? Is it worth?

Nokukhanya: No it's not

Mnqobi: There you go

Nokukhanya: Thank you so much my love for being here for me.

Mnqobi: Am never going anywhere, you and I belong together. I love you.

Nokukhanya: And I you.

Mnqobi is right I can't doubt my father now or what our relationship is. We met because God wanted us to, he loved me without being told to, he protected me with all he had without anyone putting a gun to his head. God changed whatever fate he had for him and am happy to have my father with me. Am happy that I don't have to kill him, why did I even doubt him and his love for me. "Lord please help me change the things that I can, to let go of those I cannot and the wisdom to know the difference."

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:10] Tate: The Light

Insert 63

5 Months later

Nkanyezi

This has been the longest 5 months of my life, the tears have gotten worse, the complaints about the everything and anything has got me tired but in a month I will have my baby and everything will go back to normal. When she's angry at me and doesn't want to talk to me, she cries while cleaning the house then cook. When she's like that I know better than to ask her to stop because the last time I did she got so angry that she threw a pan at me that I used to make eggs for breakfast. After that I never asked her to stop when she goes on a angry cleaning or cooking spree. Mngqobi laughs at me each time I call him to complain nx the traitor! He once came here to visit my sunlight was upstairs, she came down and when she got to us she looked disgusted. She sniffed around telling us about something that smells in the house. She opened

windows and put on an air con but still she was not at rest. Mngobi asked for another beer and she went and got it, she went and gave to Mngobi then out of nowhere she started beating him with her small fists. I got up and held her making her stop, she was crying and shouting that Mngobi is making a fool of her, when I asked how she said he made her look for what was smelling the entire house yet he knows his the one who smells. She chased him out shouting that she won't be made a fool in her house and that she doesn't want smelly people around. Mngobi left laughing and that got her even more angry. I was left comforting her for smells I don't know. From there I got Mngobi to visit when she wasn't home Yhoo she came back and stood at the door and yelled for Mngobi to get out of her house with his smells. I told her he wasn't here but she wanted to make sure, so she looked and when she didn't find him she took air freshener and sprayed around the house. Mind you I stopped wearing cologne when she was 4 months pregnant because all of a sudden it smelled like cow dung. Like how in the hell does a R8000 cologne smell like

cow dug? But I stopped because the doctor said the smells she gets are for her to protect the baby because some of them are toxic which why pregnant women have super smelling senses. Again I told my brother hoping for a proper advice from an elder brother but he laughed and told me it serves me right for making a baby before him. But when it came to him he said I was on my own and that he will not come to my house until the baby is born.

Nkanyezi: Lets go my sunlight

Noma: Why are we going there again?

Nkanyezi: Because we were invited now let's go.

Noma: Am so not looking forward to this.

Nkanyezi: Me too but you will need help when you give birth so if they want to fix things now let them.

Noma: Fine!

We were invited back home by Smangele for a family lunch as she calls it. We haven't set food there for the 5 months and all of a sudden

Smangele calls and asked us to come for lunch. I agreed because really my sunlight and I will need her help with the baby. Both my sunlight and I are clueless even though we take classes someone with experience would help. If Smangele wants to make amends then that will help with a lot of things such as the baby and me marrying my sunlight.

Noma: Baba Smanga

Oh Lord not now! Another thing I forgot to mention is her appetite and not for food but other things. When she calls me that I know exactly what she wants and she's not getting it. We are leaving that's it! This woman wants it all the time and my thing sometimes looked like an overcooked Russian because of how much she abuses it. I hope this baby is a boy! We don't know the gender because he decides to hide each time we go for a scan.

Noma: Nkanyezi Zulu!

Nkanyezi: My sunlight

Noma: Can we please.. you know

Nkanyezi: No we late get out so that I can lock.

Noma: Nkanyezi!

Nkanyezi: That's my name

Noma: Mxm

Hayi ngeke ngafa bo!!....(oh no I will die yhoo!!)

We left and drove home with her sulking, I don't care I will deal with it later not now! You can believe she manipulated me and says I introduced her to it and made her pregnant so I must deal with it. Really!

Grinder

Things with me have been going well, am still with Sage and Nomfundo at the same time. Gora was true to his promise and managed my life, he made sure that I never make any of them feel neglected, he made sure that what I did for Nomfundo I did for Sage. If I send flowers I make sure I send to both, if I take one out one weekend I take another out the next and it has been going well. But today I decided to tell them, they need to make their choice if they

want to stay in this relationship or not. It's not fair for me to continue with them without giving them a choice. So today I cooked and asked them both to come over.

Gora: I really don't understand you man.

Grinder: What don't you understand?

Gora: Why are you messing with the system that works? You love both these people and so far there has been no problems.

Grinder: I understand what you are saying but I feel like if I continue this way then am taking away their choice. It's like when someone is maybe HIV positive and not tell their partner about it. That person is making a decision for the next person and that is not right it's their lives tell them and let them decide if they want to stay or leave. That's what am going to do with them, give them a choice to decide for themselves if they want to stay or not.

Gora: Let me go before Sage gets here because he will think am the one who corrupted you and might even fight me you know his crazy.

Grinder: Sure boy thanks for everything

Gora: Sure boy

He left and I continue with my cooking. Am nervous about all this because they might just decide to leave me especially Nomfundo. I have been with her for 3 years now and I love her as much as I love Sage. They are both different yet amazing people to be with, a knock come through and I went to open, Nomfundo was on the other side.

Grinder: Baby

Nomfundo: Hey love...(she hugs me and i let her in) smells nice in here.

Grinder: Food will be ready in a few minutes, make yourself comfortable.

Nomfundo: Mmm I cant wait

She goes to the fridge and gets herself a bottle of opened Chardonnay and pours a glass for herself then sit on the high chair and watch me cook. Am even more nervous now that she's here than before and am starting to doubt if am doing the right thing

or not. Another knock comes through while I was making myself busier than I was.

Nomfundo: I will get it.

Grinder: No sit down and enjoy your wine I will go open.

Nomfundo: Okay

I go and open the door and Sage is standing on the other side looking handsome. He really is into fashion and today he went all out.

Grinder: You look handsome

Sage: Beautiful babe am beautiful not handsome.

Grinder: Okay come on in and make yourself comfortable.

He comes in and closes the door behind him then follows me to the kitchen and stops on his tracks when he sees Nomfundo.

Sage: I didn't know you have company

Grinder: It's just the two of you, Sage this is Nomfundo and Nomfundo that is Sage.

Nomfundo: Nice to meet you Sage

Sage: Same here darling.

Grinder: Make yourself comfortable Sage am almost done.

Sage: Sure.

I take the cutlery and crockery then went and set the table for the three of us. Am worried but they seem to be talking and laughing in the kitchen. If only they knew what this was about. I went back and the food then place it on the table. I went back and told them to join me. We sat blessed the food and ate.

Sage: This is really good

Nomfundo: Yeah it is, his really good in the kitchen surprisingly.

Grinder: Why surprisingly?

Them: Because you don't look like a man who knows his way around the kitchen.

Grinder: Okay you don't have to gang up on me.

They laughed, when we went on eating then they offered to clear the table and wash the dishes.

Which was good for me because I needed time to calm myself, I went to the lounge and Sage brought me a beer. Few minutes later they joined me with their wine, it's now or never.

Grinder: Guys I called you here for a reason, am bisexual and I have been dating the both of you for about 5 months now, Nomfundo you know we have been together for 3 years and you Sage for 5 months. I brought you here so that you know about who I am and for you to decide for yourselves if you want to continue with this relationship or not.

Nomfundo: What do you mean you are bisexual?

Grinder: I mean I love both men and women.

Nomfundo: But you never told me this before and have you been dating both me and other men all this time?

Grinder: No! I haven't been with a man for years now until I met Sage a few months ago and I couldn't resist. I never told you because there was

no need, I haven't been with a man and I thought I will never be with one until Sage came along.

Nomfundo: WOW so how do you expect me to compete with a man?

Sage: Woman babe not a man.

Nomfundo: Do you perhaps have a vagina that I don't know about?

Sage: Have you perhaps took a look at my privates and discovered that I don't have one since you so sure?

Grinder: Okay enough! Nomfundo there is no competition here, you have your place in my heart and so does Sage. I just told you that I have been with both you and Sage for the past 5 months. In that time do you have something to complain about?

Nomfundo: No you have been better than before.

Grinder: Exactly! Because I didn't stop loving you just because Sage came into the picture. I love you both for different reasons because you are both remarkable people and I would love to have you

both in my life. Am telling you both now so that you can decide if you want this relationship and me as I am or you want out. It's up to you and you don't have to give me an answer now.

Nomfundo: I need time because never in my life did I think I will ever share my man with another man.

Grinder: It is what it is and I can't change who I am unfortunately.

Nomfundo: Why are you quiet?

Sage: Because you are the one who's been in this relationship longer and you are the one who didn't know his sexuality. Lastly you are the one who needs to decide if you staying or not. When I came into his life I didn't expect him to be single which is why this whole thing doesn't surprise me.

Nomfundo: Since you understand that and you are the one who came and corrupted my man why don't you leave and let him be?

Grinder: Because I want him in my life as much as I want you.

Nomfundo: I can't do this am sorry

She took her bag and head to the door.

Grinder: Please think about it.

Nomfundo: I don't know Nyezi really I don't, right now I need time to process everything.

Grinder: Take your time

She left and Sage hugged me from behind.

Sage: Am sorry

Grinder: It's okay, she has every right to be angry and confused.

Sage: Am here for you should you need to talk.

Grinder: Thank you Sage, can I please be alone now?

Sage: Not a problem

He went and took his bag then kissed me and left.

Well at least it didn't go as bad as I thought, I thought she was going to call me a freak or something.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:10] Tate: The Light

Insert 64

Mnqobi

My life is nothing to what I had envisioned it will be, I thought I will remain up there at the top barking orders at my people then on weekends call up one of my lady friends to spend a weekend with, or go home to visit Mageba and Smangele. But nope that's not how my life is right now, I have a father who no so long ago I thought was my uncle, his playing this father role very well and Mageba has changed after everything. I also have my brother Nkanyezi home and expecting my niece or nephew from the woman who was my wife not to so long

ago. Nhlakanipho has been going to therapy after wanting to turn himself in to the police, well he did and confessed everything but there was no evidence to back up the confession so I got my lawyer from my firm to get him out with the insanity plea, he went to therapy provided by the court and Nhlakanipho went and spoke about demons, the red door, voices and being possessed. He was telling the truth but white people being white People straight up told the court he was insane. So he was released and the family told to take him to see a professional since he was insane that's how he got out, his keeping to himself for now and asked that we give him sometime to find himself. I still keep an eye on him though am not sure why maybe it's habit to do so. But what's most important is that next weekend am paying lobola for me fiancé, yes Nokukhanya and I got engaged last month. I went to her father and asked for her hand in marriage before taking her to Cape Town and proposing to her on top of table mountain. We are on our way home Smangele invited us for a "family lunch" We never had one of those but I think she wants to get

into the habit of it now that everyone gets along. Nkanyezi and Nomalanga, My father, Babalwa and uncle Muz'uvukile all will be there am just not sure about Nhlakanipho.

Nokukhanya: Babe I don't think it's a good idea for me to be there though.

Mnqobi: You have been saying that since yesterday but you haven't told me why you feel that way?

Nokukhanya: Firstly because am nothing but an upgraded girlfriend to you because I still have no legal claim to you and that is your family home I shouldn't be there. Now it will appear as if am being forward just because I helped with what was going on. I feel like now I should be stepping into your home as your wife not a girlfriend.

Mnqobi: You not my girlfriend you my fiancé or an upgraded girlfriend as you say but to me you are more than that. In 6 days I will be paying lobola for you and you will be my wife. You being there today or in 6 days time makes no difference.

Nokukhanya: Kodwa Mnqobi...(but Mnqobi)

I cut her short

Mnqobi: No my love, I won't let you do this not today, I love you and I want you to be there with me today. Is that too much to ask?

Nokukhanya: I guess not because we are already here.

Indeed we had arrived, I don't know why she was complaining because I wasn't going to turn back. The yard is full of cars and there is a nice tent outside. It looks fancy for a lunch though but then again nothing is ever too much for Smangele. We get out and walk towards where the voices are coming from.

Nokukhanya: Are you sure this is just a lunch?

Mnqobi: I think so

Nokukhanya: Looks fancy and I feel so under dressed.

Mnqobi: You are beautiful

She didn't get a chance to say something as we appeared to the people. Everyone is here including

Nhlakanipho.

Mnqobi: Sanibonani...(hello)

Smangele: Welcome Mnqobi! You two can sit there next to Nkanyezi.

Mnqobi: Thank you

We walk to our seats and Nomalanga gives me an evil eye and I knew she would go crazy should I sit there so I asked Nhlakanipho to sit next to Nkanyezi then Nokukhanya next to him and I the last next to Nokukhanya. The table is nicely set, it's a long rectangular table and we all fit in just perfectly. Everyone is talking and laughing until caterers brought food. I did say that nothing is ever too much for Smangele. She clears her throat and we all keep quiet and listen.

Smangele: Firstly I would like to thank you all for being here today even though some of might be wondering why you here since we parted ways in a not so good manner. To Nkanyezi and Nomalanga, my children your father and I would like to apologize for how things turned out, how we handle

the situation between you two, it took a lot of things happening and to ancestors being involved for us to see what we did was wrong and for that we would like to apologize.

Nkanyezi: Thank you mother and please do forgive us as well for how we did things. This is your house and we disrespected it and the both of you for that we apologize.

Mageba: It's in the past now son, now we have to build this family to be stronger than ever.

Makhosini: I agree

Babalwa: Not to go out of topic or anything but Smangele do you maybe have some bread because this food was too little not even a six month old child will be full with this food.

We laughed, we only just had starters and she thinks that's all that food we will have.

Makhosini: Brother you have to come to me to give you tips on relationships, you also need to start taking your wife out more for her to get used to these kinds of things.

Babalwa: Hayi ngeke baba ngiyabonga uma ngizodla ukudla okuncane kanje!...(not my husband thank you if am going to eat food as small as this!) she clapped her hands in a dramatic manner and we laughed. Just then the caterers brought in the main course.

Makhosini: That what you just had my brother's wife is called a stater and this is a main course.

Muz'uvukile: Leave my wife alone Makhosini of course she knows this

Babalwa: Ngazelaphi baba?...(how do I know my husband?)

Muz'uvukile: Amen

We laughed at him. I whispered to my baby.

Mnqobi: Are you still okay my love?

Nokukhanya: More than okay

Mnqobi: Am glad to hear it.

Nhlakanipho cleared his throat as well and we kept quiet and looked at him.

Nhlakanipho: I would like that thank everyone who's here for coming and I would also like to apologize First to Mgazi my elder brother, my protector, Mgazi I would like to apologize once again for all that I have done to you, anger got me doing crazy things and in the process I damaged our relationship. I hope that one day you can be able to look at me and see the brother you once knew. To your fiancé and my sister in law, Nokukhanya am sorry for everything I put you and Mngqobi through. I thought I deserved you more because I knew you longer than Mngqobi did but I forgot one thing that when love comes it doesn't matter how long you have known a person you will love them anyway because that's what love is about. It comes when you least expect it and you chose well with Mngqobi because his the best man you can ever have.

What he said touched me deeply but I don't think I can trust him yet. He still needs to prove himself.

Mngqobi: I do forgive you brother and I hope with time I will get to look at you and see the brother I used to know.

Nokukhanya: Am not one to hold grudges and I was never angry at you to begin with but I forgive you.

Nhlakanipho: Thank you both.

Makhosini: I have never been in this house like this now I don't even know where the men's room is.

Smangele: I will show you am going to the kitchen anyway.

They stood up and left the tent going inside the house.

Narrated

Makhosini and Smangele got inside the house, Smangele showed Makhosini the bathroom then she quickly went to her room which was not far from the bathroom and fixed herself, reapplying her lipstick and powdering her nose. She got out when she heard the toilet flush, Makhosini came out and saw her waiting in the hallway leaning against the wall.

Makhosini: You still here?

Smangele: I didn't want you to get lost on your way back.

Makhosini: This is not that big of a house Smangele I wouldn't have gotten lost.

Smangele: I know it's just that I want to talk to you about something.

Makhosini: Sounds serious what is it?

Smangele moved from the wall she was leaning against and stood in front of Makhosini and looked at him. He still looked as handsome as she remembered and smells just as good. She kissed Makhosini, he was shocked that at first it didn't register to him what was going on but quickly snapped out of it and pushed her back.

Makhosini: What are you doing Smangele!!

He asked sternly and Smangele blinked a couple of times before she answered.

Smangele: I just want us to start where we left off, we are grown now and not as naive as before, we

can make it work, you and your brother now get along and he won't suspect anything. We owe it to ourselves to see where the love we once shared would take us. Let's stop with the what if's and just live our love story while we both still alive and well to do so. I never stopped loving you Makhosini.

Makhosini was stunned by this, he couldn't believe what Smangele was saying to him, after they have just fixed things she goes and does this.

Makhosini: Smangele kanti uthetho wakho unjani?... (Smangele what kind of a person are you?) we have just fixed things with my brother and I have just gotten to know about my son and now you want to take us back by doing this?

Smangele: Am not trying to take anyone back because no one will ever find out this time. You have your own house and hotels we don't even have to meet at your house, Dalisu is not here the whole day am alone.

Makhosini: You really thought this through didn't you?

Smangele: Of course I did, that's what you do when you are in love you think of everything.

Makhosini: You think I still love you after all these years, after everything that has happened, after seeing the kind of person you are over the years you think I still love you?

Smangele: Makhosini everything I did was for us to have this moment one day, for us to live our love story and this is the right time to do so now!

Makhosini: You are sick Smangele, you are twisted, manipulative and cunning. Nhlakanipho took after you with those qualities. No sane woman would even think of what you just said after everything that has happened. You have no shame.

He left her there and went to the kitchen, opened the fridge and took a beer. Nkanyezi came in just as he was taking it to his mouth to take a sip, with Smangele on the other side of the kitchen counter drooling over him.

Nkanyezi: Oh you here, uncle Mageba is asking for you.

Makhosini: Lets go nephew

They left the kitchen and joined the others

Mageba: They just served dessert, Muz'uvukile and I refuse it because we going to take a drive to my farms and get to talk as brothers for a while.

Makhosini: That's good I could do with some fresh air, let's go.

The three left everyone going to the farms, Smangele came back and took her seat.

Babalwa: Yhini manje wena wamuncu...(what wrong with you looking sour?)

Smangele: Oh it's nothing, I just ate too much and the food is not seating well in my tummy now.

Babalwa: Then they say am the one who doesn't know things! Smangele you don't eat a lot all at once you eat enough then eat again when you feel like it.

Smangele: But Babalwa the food was too good you tasted it yourself I couldn't resist.

Babalwa: You are right! I almost asked for seconds

myself.

Smangele: See what I mean

They laughed with Smangele faking it, she was hurt by what Makhosini said, he didn't even consider her request he just shot it down.

Mnqobi: Thina mah sesiyahamba manje...(we are leaving now mother) there is a lot we still need to do before Saturday.

Babalwa: Yhooo Khanya I cant wait for you to join the family and I will be the one giving you a new name.

Smangele: Haibo!! Where will I be as the mother in law?

Babalwa: Hayi hasingangisani Smangele sonke la sigazi ukuthi Awuyithandi nje ntlobo le ngane wena nje for u Mnqobi. Yekela mina umntu uyithathayo ingane ngiyinikeze igama eliyifanele...(no let's not play around Smangele, we all know that you don't like this child you are just pretending for Mnqobi. So let me the one who loves her give her the name she deserves)

Smangele: Mxm you are always on my case about everything!

She stood up and left.

Babalwa: Truth hurts!

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry Nokukhanya and you Mngobi.

Mngobi: What for?

Nhlakanipho: We all know it's my fault that mother is behaving this way. To them I made it look like you took someone that I was with and she never got over that even after the truth came out.

Babalwa: Vele! Yonke lento yenziwe wuwe...(exactly! All this was caused by you) now Smangele is going around hating the poor child for no reason. I wonder how she will treat her as her daughter in law Yhoo!! I feel for you child I really do.

Mngobi: After the rituals are done am taking her with me.

Babalwa: It doesn't work like that child, she has to be here for at least 3 months learning the ways of

the Zulu people. That is one stage a bride can not skip.

Mnqobi: Kodwa anti..(But aunt)

Babalwa: No buts Mnqobi, if you want your wife to be seen and respect by other women of this village you will have to let her do what needs to be done.

Nokukhanya: I will be okay aunt am stronger than I look

Nhlakanipho saw the sadness in her eyes when she said that and stood up then left. He couldn't bare the look on her face when he knew his the cause of everything.

Nkanyezi: Am just glad I finally got to meet the woman that fixed this family and drives my brother crazy.

Mnqobi: No she's doesn't

Nkanyezi: Great! Then she's spending the night at my house Nomalanga can use the company.

Noma: I would really love that

Mnqobi: Niyahlanya mina bes engis ala

nobani?....you are crazy, who will I be left with?

Nkanyezi: Alone because she doesn't drive you crazy and you don't need her. So we are taking her off your hands for the night.

Mnqobi: That Will happen over my dead body Nkanyezi if she sleeps over at your house I will too.

Noma: You not welcome in my house Mgazi.

Mnqobi: Then my wife is also not going and you Nomalanga will have a child that looks just like me with how much you hate me.

Noma: Never!

Nkanyezi: And you still say she doesn't drive you crazy?

Mnqobi: J ust a little

They laughed waking Mnqobi and Nokukhanya to their car.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:11] Tate: The Light

Insert 65

Khangelani

It's the Saturday of my baby's lobola negotiations and am happy and proud as a father, my baby is getting married, she never gave me problems growing up, she's always been the best daughter a father can ask for, I believe she is still pure because Mngobi is her first serious boyfriend and his honorable enough not to deflower my baby before marriage. Am here with Gora, Snakes, Grinder and Buttons. These 4 are the only uncles my daughter knows and they are the ones that will be negotiating her lobola. It's around 5 in the morning the Zulu's have been at my gate since 4:30 calling both my and Luthuli clan names since my daughter is a

Luthuli. I think she asked for them to call mine as well to involve me as her father which am grateful for. You see why I love my daughter? She considerate! How would it have looked had they only called the Luthuli clan names at the home of Mapholoba people? Not good at all but they are combining them. Ma Zwide and her daughter are up and cooking up a storm for the in laws. We are outside talking while sitting on the porch looking at them. Am only letting them in at 10.

Gora: Tell me then Lani, how much are we charging for our daughter.

Snakes: I just want 5 of the most expensive whiskey bottles.

Lani: For what now?

Snake: Ubuzani wena ngoba (what are you asking because) I had to make my team work over time when she was kidnapped and no one even said thank you so I deserve this. In fact I have earned it.

Gora: I don't care what you all want I just want the commander to pay for our daughter his loaded and

me as a God father deserve a piece of the pie.

Lani: Who appointed you The Godfather?

Gora: Haibo wena you thought I was just looking after that witch of yours for no reason? Suganga la wena Lani! (don't play here Lani) Do you know the things I had to go through with that child? Only a close family member like The Godfather goes through such with a child and that is me.

Lani: What exactly did you go through with her Gora?

Gora: Uyahla muthanda wena (you are crazy) who was the first person to see her witchcraft? To live it, make sure the world doesn't know about it, save you from your commander back then, deal with her tantrums?

Lani: Okay fine you get a stake in the lobola.

Gora: And I also get to walk her down the isle.

Lani: Kanti who is the father here?

Gora: It doesn't matter we can walk her together then.

Grinder: Sekuyacaca nje ukuthi mina ningibizele

uba wumalume mbumbulu la...(it's clear you just called me here to be fake uncle)

Buttons: Uthini ngami? (what about me)

Snake: Hayi asazi nathi konje nifunani la (we don't know, what are you doing here again?)

Lani: Buttons you will get the upgrades you been pestering me about. Grinder how about another Grinder?

Grinder: Angifune grinder mina (I don't want a grinder)

Buttons: Am good with the up grades

Lani: Kanti ufunani grinder (what do you want grinder)

Grinder: A new and improved kitchen

Lani: On one condition

Grinder: Yes

Lani: You bring us food every Wednesday and Fridays.

Grinder: Uyahlanya ke manje! Uzokwenzani u Ma

Zwide uma uzophekelwa yomi? (you crazy! What will Ma Zwide do if am the one who will be cooking for you?)

Lani: Am done, I don't even know what kind of uncles you are wanting to be bribed to sit in for your daughters negotiations.

Them: The best kind

Lani: Mxm

My wife comes out, she's looking beautiful in her dress and an apron and doek on her head. She's like a true Ngcobo wife, Mapholoba chose well for me I admit that now.

Thembeke: Baba nizobavulela nini (when are you opening for them?)

Lani: Ma Zwide this is how things are done we will let them in eventually.

Thembeke: But my husband it's been 2 hours already and your daughter is a nervous wreck in there.

Lani: She will have to hang in there am not in a

hurry to hand her over to those people.

Thembeke: Okay then

Lani: Please bring us more beers Ma Zwide

Thembeke: That means you not going to open any time soon.

She mumbled as she walked off, they will have to wait, no father can just hand over his daughter, worse part is that Nokukhanya has been more than a daughter to me, she's been my savior and letting her go is a bit difficult even though I know she's marrying a good man. It's not easy, so they must just let me be. The time now is 9AM I think we have made them wait long enough.

Lani: Gora let them in

Gora: Why me?

Lani: You The Godfather

Gora: Mxm

He went to the gate and stood there, they put money on the ground, he picks it up and counts it then folds his arms and looks at them. Gora is

going to milk them dry at that gate I tell you, they put more money, he takes it and counts then nods his head and press the remote to open the gate. They drove in but before the gate closed another car drive and stops in front of the gate, Gora looks at me and I just shrug because I don't know the car. He opens the gate and the car drives in, the person parks and gets out. Bloody Zwelethu!! He walked to where we are standing about to let our guests into the house.

Zwelethu: Why are you looking at me like that?

Lani: What are you doing in my house Zwelethu?

Zwelethu: What kind of a question is that really? I mean the last time I check Nokukhanya was my daughter a Luthuli not a Ngcobo.

Gora: Grand sharp ufunani lana wena (what are you doing here?)

Zwelethu: To ask you people how you can sit and negotiate lobola for a Luthuli child while the father still lives?

Gora: Lani please let me shoot him

Lani: No, please come in

His right, his the father and he has the right to make demands. We go in and sit on the couches.

Makhosini: I couldn't help but hear that there is a bit of a problem here, my question is can we continue with what we came here to do?

Lani: Yes

Zwelethu: No

Mageba: Asazi ke...(we don't know then)

Gora: What is it that you want to happen here
Zwelethu?

Zwelethu: For my daughter's negotiations to be done at home where she was born not at another man's house like she doesn't have her own father. Am still here alive and well.

Am hurt by this, this man here doesn't appreciate, to this day he still sees her daughter as a meal ticket. But this is not up to me now.

Makhosini: Uqinisile ubaba lo umakuyingane yakhe le kumele siyekwakhe siqhubele khona

umsenzi...(his tight, if this is his child then we have to be at his house to do this)

Zwelethu: There you go, you can come to my house tomorrow I will prepare for you there and your bride will also be there. My apologies for the inconvenience just that some people like benefiting off other people's children and I wasn't told about this I would have warned you before hand.

I laughed a little at how disrespectful Zwelethu is being but I will keep quiet for the sake of Nokukhanya.

Mageba: Nothing is ruined here if we can still carry on, tomorrow is another day after all.

Zwelethu: I will be waiting for you.

Lani: You can stay and join us for lunch as the food has already been prepared.

Makhosini: No a problem we would like that.

Zwelethu: I won't be able to as I have to go home to prepare for my guests tomorrow.

Nobody answered so he stood up and left. I

excused myself and went to the ladies, I have to inform Nokukhanya of the changes. I found her and her mother in her room. She's dressed beautifully, my baby how I hate to disappoint her. I get in and close the door behind me then go and sit next to them. They are looking at me expecting me to say something.

Lani: My baby I have some news, am not sure if it's good or bad but your father was here and demanded that the negotiations be done in Pietermaritzburg. Your in laws agreed that if you are his child as he said then the negotiations should be held at your original home not here.

The tears is what I didn't want, I don't ever want to see my baby cry but yet again here she is crying.

Thembeke: What does this man want really, how can he be so selfish? He could have asked to be involved in the negotiations then take the money and leave after everything is done. Why did he have to stop everything and demand it be done at his house like he raised this child.

Lani: Calm down Ma Zwide, Zwelethu is her father after all and he has every right to ask for that.

Unfortunately I don't have the rights to Nokukhanya when it comes to our customs and traditions. She's mine legally but the ancestors of Luthuli are the ones she was introduced to and if Zwelethu wants to play it that way then he can and there will be nothing I can do. Am sorry my princess, I know you were looking forward to this day, but you don't have to worry because it will still happen. This weekend still it's just the venue that changed. Please don't cry now, you will still be a Zulu bride by the end of the weekend.

Nokukhanya: That's not why am crying daddy, am crying because you are being disrespected for not fathering me biologically. You are more of a father to me than Zwelethu ever was but because he donated a sperm he gets to have all the rights and be honored like a father his not. Am sorry daddy for all this.

Lani: Don't worry about me my baby to me all that matters is your happiness. Right now I want you

and your mother to go and serve your in laws then later on pack and go to Pietermaritzburg, I will have a driver take you there.

Nokukhanya: You won't be there?

Lani: No baby I won't but I would be honored if you would let me walk you down the isle on your wedding day.

Nokukhanya: Oh daddy

She hugged me, Zwelethu is still going to pay for all this, I don't care about the lobola money or the fact that he wants things done his way but for my baby's tears he will pay.

We left the room and they went and prepared to dish out for everyone while I went and joined the men. Gora is a great host because he gave them drinks while they waited.

Nokukhanya

After helping mom dish for everyone I went to my

room and cried. I was hurt really hurt, I don't know what this man wants from me, how can he do that to my father? Did he maybe commit a crime for taking care of me and raised me? Who did he harm by doing that, who did he wrong so badly that he can be hurt this way? He says i must not worry about him yet I can see the pain in his eyes. I took my phone and called Mngqobi and he answered immediately.

Convo

Mngqobi: Please tell me I can pop the champagne
Mrs Zulu

Nokukhanya: Am sorry

Mngqobi: Baby what's wrong, why are you crying?

Nokukhanya: The lobola negotiations didn't happen
am sorry Mngqobi I didn't mean for this to happen.

Mngqobi: Whats going Nokukhanya, don't you want
to marry me anymore?

I can't hear the pain in his voice when he asked that,

how can he even think I don't want to marry him when all I want is to be his officially.

Nokukhanya: No that's not it Mngqobi I promise... he cuts me short

Mngqobi: Then what is it, why didn't the lobola negotiations happen?

Nokukhanya: Please let me finish, the lobola negotiations will happen just not today... he cuts me short again

Mngqobi: Why not huh?

Nokukhanya: Mngqobi let me finish please.

Mngqobi: Okay am listening

Nokukhanya: Zwelethu came here and demanded that the negotiations be done at his home since am a Luthuli and not a Ngcobo.

Mngqobi: Where does that man get the right to ask of that? Why did your father agree to such?

Nokukhanya: Because he had no choice and your uncles and father agreed with what Zwelethu was saying so.

Mnqobi: Why in the hell would they do that? These people I driving insane!! I never sent them ka Luthuli mina I sent them ka Ngcobo (to the Luthuli home I sent them to the Ngcobo home) what nonsense is this of them agreeing to such? What disrespect is this to your father? This doesn't concern them yet they saw the need to say something!! Damn it all!!

Nokukhanya: Calm down please, tonight am driving to Pietermaritzburg with mom. That's is where your people will be tomorrow for the negotiations. That was the agreement made.

Mnqobi: And your father?

Nokukhanya: His not going with us

Mnqobi: I wouldn't go either after being disrespected like that by people who don't know me, my family plus Luthuli reduced the man you call your father to nothing today. How do you think he feel right now?

Nokukhanya: Mnqobi please

I sniffed, he thinks I don't know how hurt my father is? I know I saw it in his eyes.

Mnqobi: Fine

Nokukhanya: Maybe we can postpone this, we can talk to your family and tell them what is going on between me and Zwelethu maybe then they will agree to have the negotiations here.

Mnqobi: If that's what you want. Look I have to go.

He cut the call, Mnqobi has never dropped the call while talking to me without telling me how much he loves me. But today he did, I don't know what makes him more angry between his family and me not standing up for my father. I want to get married but not like this, my father is hurting and Mnqobi is angry. Zwelethu is walking around like a king who can walk over people and nothing gets done about it.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:11] Tate: The light

Insert 66

Mngobi

To say am pissed would be an understatement, the General's love for Nokukhanya makes me angry sometimes! Why in the fucking hell would he allow those men including Zwelethu disrespect him that way in his own home. What am I even saying? Because I know he did that so he didn't want ruin the day for his daughter. But how they reduced him to nothing doesn't sit well with me and my so called uncles and father don't even call to inform me of the changes, it's been a whole day and none of them are answering their phones. Am sure Makhosini booked accommodation in Pietermaritzburg so that they don't come back without everything being done. Yazi I trusted him to be the voice of reason but no! It seems being with his brothers took some of his brains. But what I don't understand is who the hell told Zwelethu about this because I know for a fact

that Nokukhanya and the General wouldn't have told him.

Mnqobi: Nhlakanipho!!!

He comes down in a hurry, we are both home except for Nkanyezi who couldn't leave a heavily pregnant Nomalanga alone.

Nhlakanipho: Who died?

Mnqobi: You tell me

Nhlakanipho: Okay now I see you angry, what is going on?

Mnqobi: Who told bloody Zwelethu about my labola negotiations?

Nhlakanipho: Mnqobi I know I have wronged you so many time but this time I swear I didn't do anything. I came here to support you not ruin things for you, I know it will be hard to believe but please brother I didn't do this.

Mnqobi: Then who did! Who fucken did because it can only be someone in this house that did it and I only know you who has been hell bent on

separating Nokukhanya and I. Who did it!!

Smangele: Hayi yhini ngani?... (what is going on with you?) I can hear you from the gate.

She says coming in

Nhlakanipho: Someone told Zwelethu about the lobola negotiations.

Smangele: Oh that! I told him, I mean he is Nokukhanya's father he deserved to know.

Dear Lord Smangele is driving me crazy.

Mnqobi: What did you just say?

Smangele: I told him

Mnqobi: Where did you even get his contacts and why would you do that?

Smangele: From his company website, it's still there and I did it so that things can be done the right way. Zwelethu is your father in law not the man you sent your father to.

Mnqobi: What do you know about what is going on between Zwelethu and Nokukhanya, did you even

think of the damage this would cause?

Smangele: Mngqobi am your mother and if you don't do things the right way am going to correct you and protect you. I did this so that things can be done the right way. How do you even think of wanting to pay lobola to another man while the father of the bride still lives?

Nhlakanipho: But mother you should have spoken to Mngqobi about this, the right thing to do was to sit him down and make him see why labola must be paid to Zwelethu. How you went about this is wrong mah.

Smangele: It's done so there is not need crying over spilled milk.

Mngqobi: I know you hate me but I didn't know that you hate me this much. It's like your hate for me grows with each passing day and I want to know why?

Smangele: Why? You asking me why?

Mngqobi: Are you not the one who hates me? So who must I ask?

Smangele: Ask your father!!

She said and left us standing there. I looked at Nhlakanipho.

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry

Mngobi: No need

I left the house and went to my car and drove off. I need to clear my head, my father must have unfinished business with Smangele if she still hates me this way. Why would she say I must ask him? Did he not apologize to her for what he did? But I don't see the need because they were in it together Mageba is the one that needed an apology and he got it. So what is Smangele's problem? Makhosini need to give me answers!

Nokukhanya

We are at Zwelethu's house, my dad didn't agree to postpone and organized a driver to bring us here. Am hurt that he couldn't join us here and more hurt

by the fact that Mngqobi hasn't called since he dropped the phone on me. I tried calling him but his phone goes straight to voicemail, I need someone to talk to but his not available, I know his angry but I didn't cause this. Zwelethu welcomed us with open arms while the woman of the house and her son gave us attitude. We were shown where to sleep. Mom went and asked if there was anything that is needed and the lady of the house said they need everything. She said "I won't spend my last cents for a child that is not mine) mom wrote the list of what is needed and gave the driver to go buy the stuff. Mom gets into the room I was given and sits on the bed next to me.

Thambeka: You know if it wasn't for my husband I wouldn't be here. That man's love for you is extraordinary, even after he was disrespected by your father he still sends me here to assist you. I should be home by his side supporting him but no he sent me here!

Nokukhanya: Am sorry mom, I didn't want things to turn out this way, I wanted dad to be the one to do

all this.

Thembeke: Am so angry you don't know how much, if I didn't love you I would have left the moment that woman gave me attitude in her home like we wanted to be here! She and her husband if they married have no respect whatsoever.

Zwelethu knocks once and let's himself in.

Zwelethu: My luck charm! The goat is here, we have to go to the kraal and inform the ancestors that you will be leaving this house now going to your marital home.

Thembeke: Amen!! What are you saying?

Zwelethu: I don't expect you to say something so please.

Thembeke: No! You won't shut me up like you do to that woman! Nokukhanya is not going to do that now! What are you trying to do huh?

Zwelethu: Woman you talk too much! Just let me talk to my child in peace!

Thembeke: Hayi angeke ukubone loko...(no you

won't get that) what you want to do now is done after the lobola negotiations have been completed and she is already a Zulu wife traditionally and not a day before. What? You want to curse this child?

Zwelethu clicks his tongue and gets out but I follow him.

Nokukhanya: Wait!

He stood and looked at me.

Nokukhanya: What exactly do you want from me huh? You wanted to kill me with my mother yet today you claim me as your daughter! You go and disrespect the man who raised your child for you while you were busy taking care of your new family. But today you want rights over me? Where were you going to get those rights if they had caught me and killed me that day?

Zwelethu: My lucky charm I know what I did was wrong. I should have looked for you but I didn't for that am sorry. I went there so that I can't do things right for you so you can start your journey the right way.

Nokukhanya: That's a lie and you know it! You did this for the money that you don't even deserve!

Zwelethu: Then in your opinion who is more deserving of that money if not me? The man you call your father is well off, hell he even bought you a company, a whole company!! You are swimming in money yet your brother and I suffer. We deserve that money!

Nokukhanya: You are dead to me after this and that brother you are talking about deserve nothing from me! Not when he sees me as the devil herself and being rude to me. Oh congratulations you gave birth to a son just like you. Bitter, envious and selfish. I pray to God that our paths never crossed in the future because I promise you if they do I will remind you of this day.

Zwelethu: You don't have to see me after this, I need that money to invest in a business, I need my son well taken care off, that what a father is supposed to do, provide for his son!

Nokukhanya: Wasn't I worthy enough for your

protection! Wasn't I your child when you decide to rid yourself off me?

Zwelethu: You always liked taking things personally, this is not personal and what you are talking about now is history and if you are looking for an apology you won't get it from me. Because I already said am sorry.

Nokukhanya: You really are rotten but remember your words when you on your death bed asking for me to come set you free.

Zwelethu: Oh come on! Get over it already! What matters here is that am your father and am getting what is due to me!

He said and left. This man will never change and if this is how his raising Banele then am afraid of the man he will grow up to be.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:11] Tate: The Light

Insert 67

Nokukhanya

Yesterday our next door neighbor called me to her house, when I got there she told me about my aunts and uncles from my mother's side who came here looking for me years back. She gave me the phone number they left, I thanked her dearly for doing that. When I got to my room I called her, just trying my luck because it's been years since she left the number but luckily she answered and was happy to hear from me. I told her about the lobola negotiations happening today and asked if my uncles would be able to come. She said yes and today they are here. Zwelethu is mad as hell has been in his room shouting and cursing at everything and everyone. But what amazes me is that he has not come out of his room, Esihle told him about my

aunts and uncles being here but hasn't come out. The Zulu's are outside and his still in his room, am wondering why all of a sudden is he locked up in his room instead of coming out to the people. I mean he wanted them here, mom, my aunt and I are cooking for the guests and getting everything ready so that I can go and change. I haven't spoken to Mngobi since yesterday and it makes me feel down because I don't even know if he still wants this or not. Speak of the devil and he calls. I wipe my hands with a dish cloth and pick up my phone from the kitchen counter.

Convo

Nokukhanya: Mgazi

Mngobi: Sthandwa sami unjani?... (my love how are you?)

Nokukhanya: Scared sums up how I feel right now

Mngobi: Whats wrong?

Nokukhanya: Everything but most importantly you,

am sorry for making you angry yesterday, I never thought things will turn out this way. Your people are here and am not even sure if you still want this or not.

Mnqobi: Yesterday I was angry but not at you, I was angry at my family for taking things so lightly. Lani is your father and how he was disrespected didn't sit well with me. I love you and I want nothing more than to have you as my wife.

Nokukhanya: You mean that?

Mnqobi: Of course I do just promise me one thing

Nokukhanya: Anything

Mnqobi: Make sure by the end of today you will be Mrs Zulu.

Nokukhanya: I plan to

Mnqobi: Good, I love you so much

Nokukhanya: And I you

He cut the call and I was all smiles and looking forward to the day.

Thembeke: He calls and suddenly am forgotten that am here.

Aunt: You talk about you, what about the aunt she hasn't seen in years? Yhoo men!!

I laughed, they are right, I have been grumpy since last night and now just a phone call from him and my mood is lifted.

Nokukhanya: I will never forget my favorite ladies

Thembeke: Oho

Aunt: Tell me what is going on with your father, why is he not coming out of his room?

Thembeke: I have been asking myself the same thing, this man came to my house and demanded these negotiations be done here and now his not coming out of his room.

Aunt: I did say that Zwelethu is bewitched because I have never seen such a thing!

She says and claps her hands.

Nokukhanya: If his bewitched he did it to himself, no one with a heart as dark as his can ever live a

peaceful life. Am telling you now that what keeps him in his room this day is bigger than Zwelethu himself.

Thembeke: I wonder

Aunt: Am just glad your uncles are here or else I don't know how these negotiations would have taken place.

Thembeke: Am glad too and am glad you here because I don't have to deal with that woman alone or else I would have beaten her up the moment the negotiations were over then leave.

Aunt: We can still mop the floor with her because she's very disrespectful that one.

Nokukhanya: Please don't, my brother already hates me because of the drama that happened here the day we came to do a ritual for mama.

Aunt: Why didn't that woman give you my number on that day? We would have been here for my sisters ritual.

Nokukhanya: She wasn't here that weekend aunt

she says she heard when she came back the Monday that I was here.

Auntie: Okay but don't worry about your brother because his young life hasn't given him it's lessons yet. Wait for when life happens and see who the first person he will call will be.

Thembeke: It better not be you my baby because I know you will help him and if you do I swear to God I will beat you up as old as you are and remind you of all the things his done to you.

I laughed at how serious she was saying that.

Nokukhanya: But mah we don't hold grudges

Thembeke: I will hold this one for you my baby and for myself because of that woman.

My aunt and I laughed

Aunt: Go and change Khanya we will finish up here.

Nokukhanya: And if Zwelethu doesn't come out of his room what's going to happen?

Thembeke: Don't worry he will come out that man loves money too much to let other people keep it.

I laughed at how true that was, he said it himself last night when we spoke. And I believe mom he will come out because he already said he wants that money to invest in a business. I left my aunt and mother in the kitchen and went to my room to freshen up and change, Buhle said she's coming so that I don't show up alone in front of my in laws and am grateful for that.

Narrated

Zwelethu had a dream of his late wife the night before, Thembelihle come to him and was standing at the foot of the bed while he was sleeping, he woke up with her standing there looking at him and asked him if he ever loved her and her daughter. Zwelethu was cocky as usual telling her that he loved her until the day she gave him a daughter instead of a son he so desperately wanted. He said he loved the charm Nokukhanya seemed to have brought with her birth as he got his big contract on

the day she was born. Thembelihle asked him if her not being a boy was reason enough to abandon his daughter and Zwelethu told her that there was no space for both of them in his life anymore because he had someone who was going to give him the son she couldn't give him. He told her that he was going to ask her for a divorce that day until the incident of the mob happened and he saw his opportunity to rid of her and he took it. Thembelihle then touched his legs and told him that it was her turn to fight for her daughter. Zwelethu asked what she meant by that but she disappeared, he woke up and looked where Thembelihle was standing in the dream but there was nothing. He went back to sleep and woke up this morning pressed wanting to go use a bathroom, when he got up he fell on his face as he couldn't use his legs, he got up and sat on the floor wondering what could be making his legs sleep, he tried to move them but nothing happened, he tried to get up once again but he could only move his upper body. He called for Esihle to come and she did. She asked him what he was doing sitting on the floor instead of getting ready for the guests that are

coming and he told her that he couldn't use his legs. Esihle laughed and told him not to joke like that, but in response she earned herself a lot of insults from him that is when she realized that he was telling the truth. He asked her to go look for a sangoma for him because what happened to him was not medical, he told her about the dream and Esihle left the house in a hurry going to look for a sangoma. Zwelethu was left where he was swearing at everything and everyone he could think of. Esihle came back with the sangoma and found the Zulu's at the gate she was glad the uncles have not let them in yet because she too wanted for Zwelethu to have the money so that he can get them back to the life they used to live. Her going back to home was not an option as she forgot about her mother and sister when she met Zwelethu. She went in with the sangoma and passed the doorway to the kitchen going upstairs to Zwelethu's room. She got in first and Zwelethu was still there.

Zwelethu: Did you find someone?

Before she could answer the sangoma got in he

groaned and burb doing those sangoma sounds.

Sangoma: Heeeyi!! Konakele konakele madoda yhoouo

Zwelethu looked at him irritated by what he was doing instead of helping him. He saw no need for all that because all he wanted was for him to throw bones and give roots to heal his legs.

Zwelethu: As you can see I don't have much time, I have guests that I need to attend to so can you please do something about my legs.

Sangoma: Mmmmm there is nothing I can do here

Zwelethu: What do you mean?

Sangoma: What happened here is the will of the gods, you angered and killed an innocent soul. Igazi lomuntu liyakhuluma ndoda (human blood speaks man)

Zwelethu: She was brought back home not so long ago and I was told that now she's resting in peace. So how is she doing this if her spirit is at peace?

Sangoma: I can see she's at peace because she's

standing here there...(he pointed by the in-suite bathroom door) peaceful as purest of spirits.

Zwelethu: She's here? Thembelihle what have you done to my legs! I need my legs damnit! I didn't kill you and you know it!!

Sangoma: Luthuli what you did to her is like a blanket covering your shoulders, anyone with eyes can see it, you might not have killed her with your bare hands but you had the means to stop it all, the means to save her but you didn't. You were her husband and you let her die for nothing. But that's not why she took your legs.

Zwelethu: Then why did she do it!

Sangoma: No need to shout I can hear you, she took your legs because even after everything you did to her and her daughter, after she showed you kindness that you didn't deserve you still went and hurt her once again.

Zwelethu: So asking for lobola to be here is a sin now in Thembelihle's eye?

Sangoma: No but the words you said to her

daughter last night were not that of a father, no father should ever address and hurt his children the way you hurt your daughter last night. She went to bed crying and only asking for God to intervene, you see even I can't interfere with God's wishes.

Zwelethu: You are as useless as this damn Thembelihle was! I only told Nokukhanya the truth! Or did you prefer I lie to her!! Is that what you wanted Thembelihle? Fine then I will go and lie to her!! Bloody witch even in your death! Bring feeling back to my damn legs!!

The sangoma shook his head looking at him with pity.

Sangoma: If you don't change that attitude you will never have your legs back but more is yet to come your way. You will wish for dead but dead will not come.

Zwelethu: Fuck off wena!! Leave my house!!

The sangoma went to the door and opened it then looked back at him.

Sangoma: I don't care about you and your evil heart

but you can at least release your son of the same fate.

He said and left the room.

Zwelethu: Help me get to the bathroom and call one of the uncles to come help me get downstairs. I need to be in those negotiations and I need that money for my business.

Esihle: But your legs

Zwelethu: I will deal with them tomorrow

She nodded and left the room after helping Zwelethu get into the bath. She went to look for the uncles. It's been two hours with the Zulu's at the gate calling their clan names waiting to be let in.

Sorry for disappearing this past weekend was one of those that got busy.

Please share and grow the family

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:11] Tate: The Light

Insert 68

Nokukhanya

Buhle arrived and we helped each other with our dresses. The Zulu people have been inside for 30 minutes now and am anxiously waiting for Zwelethu to cause drama because i know his middle name is drama and because he doesn't like me much. Buhle has been trying to help me calm down ever since they were let in. She gives up when I don't seem to calm down and makes a call and put it on speaker. It rings twice before Sages voice came online.

Convo

Sage: Sthandwa...(love)

Buhle: Hey babe look I don't have time for small talk

I need you.

Sage: Whats up?

Buhle: Our friend here is going crazy with nerves and I can't seem to calm her down. Please help Yhoo because she is going to drill a hole on this floor the way she's going.

Sage: Give her wine

Nokukhanya: No! I still need to go in front of my in laws I can't go smelling of alcohol.

Sage: Weee! Buhle remember that's thing

Buhle: Huh Sage you have a lot of things wena which one are you talking about?

Sage: Take me out of speaker

Buhle removes them phone from the speaker and speaks to Sage then leaves the room and comes back with a champagne glass filled with orange juice. She gives it to me and I took it and thanked her then drank, it tasted good, I sat down next to Buhle on the bed.

Buhle: Is this how it's like being paid lobola for?

Nokukhanya: If it was my father out there handling all this I wouldn't be this nervous but because it's Zwelethu i doubt I will relax until this is over.

Buhle: That bad huh?

Nokukhanya: He only has his own best interests no one else's, so that should tell you exactly the kind of person he is.

Buhle: Then I hope your man has given his uncles a lot of money if that's the case.

Nokukhanya: Am not worried about the money Mngqobi is well off but am worried about him demanding more than what is actually acceptable.

Buhle: Would he do that?

Nokukhanya: He did say that he wants the money to invest in some business, so my guess is that he will want to ask for exactly what is needed to invest in that business if not more.

Buhle: Yhoo then his selling you mos this is no longer a way to unite two families but a business transaction.

Nokukhanya: That's what is so sad about it, how I wish my dad was mine biologically in times like these.

Buhle: You don't have to see this man after today friend.

I nodded and whatever she put in the judge is working because I feel my nerves calming down little by little.

Narrated

In the lounge Mngobi was represented by his father Makhosini, his uncle Dalisu and Muz'uvukile. On Nokukhanya's side was Zwelethu and two uncles from her mothers side. Zwelethu was brought down stairs and helped settle in by the uncles before the Zulu's can be let in.

Makhosini: Since we are done with invulamlomo..(opening of the mouth ceremony that is done before the in laws can talk to the father of

the bride they must pay for him to talk to them)
Luthuli we are sent here by our son, he said he saw a beautiful flower in your garden and has sent us to come pick it for him.

Uncles: We don't have just one flower in our garden, your son would have to be specific on which flower he requires.

Daliso: Maybe we can request for your flowers to be presented? Am sure when we see them we will be able to pick the one we were sent for.

Zwelethu called for Esihle to call the girls but Thembeke stopped her and told her that she will do it herself. She went and called Nokukhanya and Buhle. They went to the lounge looking down all the way, when they got there they sat on the grass mat that was set there.

Zwelethu: Here are our flowers which one were you sent for?

Makhosini: The one on the right.

Zwelethu: Nokukhanya do you know these people?

Nokukhanya kept quiet a bit contemplating on how to answer to Zwelethu, she didn't want to call him father but is she just responds with a yes she will seem disrespectful.

Zwelethu: Nokukhanya?

Nokukhanya: Yes father I know them.

She felt like she betrayed her father even more by calling Zwelethu father, first he couldn't lead her negotiations and now she's forced to call a man who doesn't deserve it "father"

Zwelethu: Very well then you may leave my children.

They stood up and left.

Uncle: As you can see that's a very beautiful and delicate flower you have chosen here.

Muz'uvukile: We can see that and our son is more than capable of taking care of it.

Zwelethu: Mmm sobona madoda ngoba I Ntombi yami I fundile, inenkampani Ethiyona futhi, ayizuza kini ngezandla nje. Lonto isho ukuthi sizolahlekelwa thina laykhaya....(mmm we will see because my

daughter is educated, she has a company of her own, she won't come to you with nothing, that means we are going to be the ones to lose in this family)

Makhosini: We hear you and also there is the issue of her being pure...he cut him short.

Zwelethu: I was coming to that too

Zwelethu was shocked to hear that Nokukhanya was still pure and he also didn't even bother to ask her but the moment Makhosini mentioned it he jumped in and pretended like he knew and was still going to bring that up.

Makhosini: We hear you Luthuli it seems we will be getting a really good young woman here.

Zwelethu: Indeed you will, now for the fact that you getting her pure knowing how rare that is these days, I change you a cow for her purity which costs R10 000,

Uncle: We will also require her mother's cow, one that will be a thank you to her mother for her teachings also the amount of R10 000,

Makhosini: We know about those and because of who she is we don't have a problem paying that.

Zwelethu: On the table men lets move forward.

Muz'uvukile opened the briefcase and counted the R20 000 and put it on the table.

Zwelethu: Nazoke sesiyakhuluma ke manje...(there you go, now me are talking) now for just her I want 20 cows costing them same amount as the first two, then for the fact that she will now be working for you and making you rich after all the hard work i require 20 more cows. For disrespecting me and going to another man's house to ask for my daughter's hand in marriage I charge your son 5 COWS.

Dalisu: I would be saying am not happy with what you are asking for but our son asked for us to make sure that by the end of the day your daughter is his wife. We will pay the R470 000 you require.

Zwelethu: How about you make it R500 000 just to sweeten everything.

Muz'uvukile: Ngathi usus enza kakhulu manje

ndoda...(it seems you are exaggerating now man)

Zwelethu: My daughter's company makes that much with only two of their small clients now imagine how much that company makes for just one of their big clients?

Dalisu: Asihluphekile nathi ndoda,..(we are not poor also man) what am trying to say is that we won't be fed by her company we have our own things)

Zwelethu: Great! Then I see no problem in you paying a million for her dowry.

Them: What?

Everyone exclaimed in shock including the uncles.

Muz'uvukile: Angeke uzukubone loko...(that will never happen)

Zwelethu: Not a problem then you can leave and tell your son to look elsewhere.

Makhosini: No! We will pay, but the cash is only 500k if you don't mind you can give me your account and I will do a transfer now.

Zwelethu: Not a problem

He said smiling calling out his account number for Makhosini, the uncles couldn't believe he did that while Dalisu was fuming with anger. He felt that they were being exploited by Zwelethu but didn't say anything because Mngqobi made them promise to pay whatever is needed to get his wife.

Grinder

I was having a quiet Sunday lazing around the lounge watching soccer highlights. I asked Sage to come over and keep me company but he was at the mall when I called and said he will come after. A knock comes and am a bit shocked that he took that quick yet he counted a lot of things that he wanted to get. I went and opened but it was not Sage but Nomfundo.

Grinder: Hey

Nomfundo: Hi

Grinder: Come in

I moved aside and made way for her to come in. I really didn't expect her but this had to happen.

Grinder: Do you want something to drink?

Nomfundo: No am good, I just want to say what I came here for and leave.

Grinder: Okay then.

I went sat where a was sitting and looked at her.

Nomfundo: I have thought about everything and I have two options here, firstly I want to ask if I told you to would you leave Sage for the sake of our relationship?

Grinder: I would because I love you but that will also mean there will be a high possibility that I will cheat on you with him.

Nomfundo: Okay then option number one if gone, well then I have no choice but to leave you. I don't see myself sharing you with another man.

Grinder: But you can share me with a woman? Don't act like you didn't know when I cheated because you did but you didn't mind because it was a

woman.

Nomfundo: That's different and please don't bring up the past. What matters is the fact that I can't share with a man, a woman maybe I would have understood but still hurt that you don't find me enough. I respect you as a person and how you choose to live your life but I don't want to be a part of it.

Grinder: Thank you for everything and please be happy and don't ever for a second doubt that you are enough. You are more than enough am just too messed for you.

Nomfundo: You not messed up Nyezi you just different embrace that like you did when you came clean.

Grinder: Thanks I guess

Nomfundo: I will see you around

Grinder: See you.

I walked her to the door and she left, I love her but I can't make her stay.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:12] Tate: The Light

Insert 69

Luthuli residents

Monday morning Zwelethu woke up early and was helped to prepare for the meeting with the investors by Esihle. The meeting was going to be at his office building and he was confident that the meeting will go well since the business plan was good and he also had the money to put forward for the project, that way his investors will not hesitate to invest since he doesn't only want their money but is also putting in something. That gives investors

confidence that you will work hard to make the business work and get back their money and yours. Esihle and Banele help Zwelethu to the car, he had the briefcase with the money. Esihle drove him to the office after dropping off Banele at school. Zwelethu was left with only 3 people working at the office as he didn't want to completely close and the people stayed because they couldn't get other jobs. The HR, the finance and receptionist are the only ones there. When they got there Esihle went in and asked the receptionist to bring out Zwelethu's chair, she went back and asked the security to help her with him. They put him on his chair and Esihle pushed it into the building, the receptionist was shocked to see him like that but didn't comment. They took the elevator up to his office, they got in and Esihle pushed him to his desk.

Zwelethu: Thank you so much my dear, after this meeting we are going to the hospital to see what they can do, if they can't do anything then they will have to give me a wheelchair so that we don't struggle so much.

Esihle: I understand but can't you apologize to Nokukhanya, maybe after that you will be able to use your legs.

Zwelethu: Tell me something my dear, did I lie to the child and sold her dreams?

Esihle: No but this is about getting what you want here, you are a business man you know a lot about giving to get what you want.

Zwelethu: That might work you know because clearly Thembelihle only wants me to make her daughter feel wanted and special after that my legs will work.

Esihle: See! You both get what you want.

Zwelethu: This is why I keep you around, you smart.

The receptionist knocked on his door and he allowed her in.

Receptionist: Sir the investors are here, I sent them to boardroom 2 that's where I set up everything.

Zwelethu: Thank you. Take them to the kitchen lounge and offer them coffee while I go in there.

Receptionist: Yes sir

The receptionist left and Zwelethu fixed his tie and straightened his jacket with his hands.

Zwelethu: How do I look?

Esihle: Perfect

She wheeled his chair to the boardroom and left him there. Minutes later the investors come into the boardroom and greeted Zwelethu nodded his response busy sorting out his slide show on his computer. He then shifted his attention to the investors, he opened his mouth to say something but nothing came out, he cleared his throat and tried again but nothing happened. He opened a new slide and typed on his computer that his lost his voice because of flue and the doctor told him not to speak until his heal. However he would like them to look at the documents in front of them with the business plan and projections.

Investor: I was hoping you would take us through it and now you will be wasting our time typing to explain when we have questions. I suggest we

postpone the meeting for when you are feeling better.

The others agreed and they stood up and told Zwelethu to get better then left. He was angry but couldn't shout or yell at anyone. He couldn't move where he so he used the boardroom table until he was close the door but it was far for him to reach and open so that someone can see him. After an hour and half Esihle went and check the boardroom and found him sitting there with his head buried on his hands.

Esihle: How did it go?

Zwelethu looked at her and pointed at his mouth indicating he can't talk.

Esihle: You can't talk?

She asked in shock because he was talking not so long ago. Zwelethu nodded.

Esihle: Lets go to the hospital because this is not normal. What am I saying? It's definitely not normal since your ghost of a ex wife is doing this!

She called the receptionist from his office to ask the security to come help her. The security came and helped with Zwelethu until they got him into the car, they went to the hospital and was seen by a doctor who saw no medical reason why his unable to talk or walk. He got a wheelchair and they left.

Nkanyezi

This has been the most stressful week ever, Nomalanga started having labor pains on Monday last week, but only told me about them on Tuesday when they got worse. We went to the hospital and we were told that she was still far from giving birth but was admitted. Wednesday pains were still there but each time they checked they said the baby was still far, on Thursday another gynecologist said it was abnormal for her to be in labor for 3 days, they took her for a scan to see if the baby was not in distress but the baby was fine, in fact he showed no signs of coming out. She was discharged after

that and we came home, on Friday her water broke and we went back to the hospital. She was admitted, the whole weekend we spent there and still no baby but the doctors still maintain that the baby is fine his not in distress just not ready to come. They sent us home and today I decided to call Smangele to hear if there is something we can do for this baby to come. Her phone rang twice before she picked up.

Convo:

Smangele: Nkanyezi yami...(my star)

Nkanyezi: Mother how are you?

Smangele: We are well fano wena...(my boy and you)

Nkanyezi: Eyi mah angikho kahle..(am not well mother) Nomalanga has been in labor the whole of last week and the doctors keep sending us back home but they say the baby is okay. Her water broke days ago already.

Smangele: On no! Nkanyezi am sorry my boy I forgot about this thing, abantwana balaykhaya ababelethelwa esibhedlela babelethelwa ka gogo...(our children are not born in the hospital

they are born at grandma 's house) hurry up and drive here you will find me there with everything that is needed.

Nkanyezi: Ngiyabonga mah...(thank you mother)

I dropped the call and took the baby bag and Nomalanga's since they were now in the lounge with of the endless hospital visits. I took them to the car and went to our room and get Nomalanga.

Nkanyezi: My sunlight we are going home my mother said the Zulu children are born at home not at the hospital.

Noma: Why didn't we think of calling them? We could have avoided all this.

Nkanyezi: I know but we didn't know let's go

I helped her up and we walked slowly to door because we were using the room downstairs now. I got her to the car then went and clocked the door, after I got into the car and drove off.

Some village

Nomalanga's parents were sitting together under a tree talking.

Noma mother: Yazi baba ngizwa ngo Mamlambo athi u Nomalanga akasekho emzini wakhe...(my husband I heard from Mamlambo that Nomalanga is no longer at her marital home)

Father: Uthi ukuzwephi loko yena u Mamlambo?...(where did Mamlambo hear that?)

Mother: She was visiting her sister last weekend you know she lives close to the Zulu's so she told her that it's been months since Nomalanga left her marital home. They say she left with another man.

Father: What? Why didn't Mageba inform me about this?

Mather: Hayi anagazi nami baba kodwa bathi is godi sonke salaphaya siyazi ngalenda. Uthi bambeka amabala u Nomalanga ngoba abakaZulu bamfundisile baqeda banika ibizinis i yena wabona abangcono wahamba...(I don't know my husband but they say the whole village knows about this.

They are bad mouthing Nomalanga because the Zulu's took her to school and even gave her a business after then she left with other men)

Father: Mameshani!! Uzungazi u Nomalanga umangabe yiqinis o leli, ngilungiselele nkosikazi ngiya KaZulu kusa ngifuna ukuzwa iqinis o ngalendaba...(what? Nomalanga will know me if this is true, prepare for me my wife am going to the Zulu's tomorrow I want to hear the truth about this matter)

Mother: Kukungile baba...(okay my husband)

She left to go prepare for her husband while he was fuming with anger, he couldn't understand why Mageba didn't tell him about this but he was going to find out himself. Then go get Nomalanga and take her back where she belongs, she knows the rules he couldn't understand what changed her so much.

Father: Lemfundo iyabahlanyisa abantwana nx nabo o Mageba nazenza elabelungu bheka manje kuyonakala Hayi maan!...(this education is making

children crazy nx also Mageba acts like white people look now things are getting ruined, no maan!)
He spoke alone throwing his hands in the air.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:12] Tate: The Light

Insert 70

Luthuli residents

Narrated

Esihle helped Zwelethu bath and get into bed that evening. It was a struggle for her to do that, suddenly she asked herself if this is the life she

wanted to live, with a man who can't walk or talk. One that is going to be dependent of her for everything, already these past two days have been a struggle and she couldn't picture herself doing that because there was no guarantee that he will ever walk or talk again. She concluded that the only way was to take her son and leave. She went downstairs and looked for nearby B&B and when she found it she booked online. After that she went to Banele's room and packed everything of his, then went to her room with Zwelethu and packed her staff. When she was finished she wheeled the suitcases to the lounge and requested an Uber. She went back upstairs and took the briefcase from the safe. Zwelethu woke up when he heard the safe opening and looked at the direction of the safe and saw Esihle taking the briefcase out. He widened his eyes wanting to say something but nothing came out, he tried getting up from the bed but still only his upper body moved. Esihle turned and saw him looking at her. She closed the safe with the briefcase in hand, she went to his wallet on the bedside table and took out the card with the rest of the money and left the

others. Zwelethu shook his head looking at her.

Esihle: Am sorry but I can't do this, I can't be looking after a grown man who suddenly went back to being a child. Taking care of you is a lot of work and I can't do it. I will leave your phone next to you and you can email your secretary to look for a help for you or you can book yourself into a home. It's up to you. Again am sorry about this and the money but Banele and I have to eat, this is the only money we have until I find a job and get my life back together.

After she said that she took the phone and laptop and put them on the bedside table for him. She looked at him one more time before leaving the room going to Banele's room. She woke him up and they left as the Uber was already outside. In the room Zwelethu was crying thinking about how much his life has changed over night.

Nkanyezi

When we got to my grand parents house Smangele

was already there with aunt Babalwa, they took Nomalanga to one of the rooms and said everything was ready for her there and that grandma is the one who's going to help her. They said she insisted on bringing her first great grand child to the world herself. It's been an hour of them being there, she was screaming and cursing as a result Mageba and the uncles took me away. Uncle Makhosini said he had something to tell Mageba. We walked to the river not far from the house and sat on the rocks.

Makhosini: Brother I wanted to tell you this way before but the timing has not been right but I can't keep this anymore because your wife might twist it if she tells you herself.

Mageba: Are you sleeping with my wife again
Makhosini!

He was angry.

Makhosini: Do you want Nkanyezi here when I say this? But then again he showed up right after am sure he sensed something.

Mageba: What is going on?

Makhosini: Smangele on the day of the lunch when I asked for the bathroom she came with.

Mageba: Yes I remember that

Makhosini: Well she asked for us to rekindle our love and start where we left off years ago.

Mageba: What? How do I know you telling the truth?

Makhosini: Because the last time I did something with Smangele it cost me you my brother and my son. And am not willing to lose either one of you again, a lot has been fixed in this family and I don't want secrets that will separate us again.

Nkanyezi: Mageba I think uncle is telling the truth because umah was acting weird when I got into that kitchen and the way she was looking at uncle was not a way for a brother's wife to be looking at her husband's older brother.

Mageba: And how did she look at him Nkanyezi huh?

Nkanyezi: In a way I have never seen her look at you, the look she gave him had so much love, pain and disappointment. Now I understand the pain and

disappointment was because uncle rejected her. Then she went and told Zwelethu about Mngqobi's negotiations and when Mngqobi asked her why she hates him so much mother said he must ask his father.

Muz'uvukile: Kodwa u Smangele uyahlanya bafo...(but Smangele is crazy brother) after everything we have been through she goes and does this.

Makhosini: I didn't hear about that Nkanyezi Mngqobi didn't tell me. Why would she take her anger out on my son? Why didn't Mngqobi tell me!!

Nkanyezi: Uncle Mngqobi is a grown man with a wife now, his not going to run to you with everything that happens in his life. Even with me he confided in me after I called him to ask about the negotiations, he told me about what was happening but I could sense that there was more so I pushed until he told me what our mother said. She hates Mngqobi because of you uncle because you don't want her.

Mageba: Then why in the hell is Smangele still with

me? If she loves you what is she doing with me then because clearly she can never love me as she does you.

Muz'uvukile: Because you are the next best thing, brother don't forget that Makhosini was Smangele's first love, they say its difficult for women to get over their first love.

Mageba: After all these years? I thought she hated you.

Makhosini: Clearly she only pretended to .

Mageba: Lets go, my grand child must be here now.

Muz'uvukile: What about Smangele?

Mageba: Smangele is there where we are going.

I can't believe what my mother has done, I thought she changed but I guess I was wrong. I want her to be happy yes but these are brothers. You know what am not getting involved Magaba will deal with his wife the best way he knows how. When we got close to the house we could hear holulilating aunty

Babalwa outside with grass broom sweeping side to side calling the Zulu clan names in between the hulumating. I ran ahead leaving the old men laughing at me, I don't care I want to see my baby. Aunty Babalwa met me halfway.

Babalwa: You did well Zulu, you did very well Mageba, Mgazi you brought us a son.

Nkanyezi: I have a son?

Babalwa: Yes you have a son

Nkanyezi: Am I allowed to go in and see him?

Babalwa: Yes go on

I walked fast to the house with a biggest smile on my face, am a father! Yes! I punched the air I hear laughter and turned around and Mageba and the uncles were right behind me. I shook my head smiling, my mother came out of the room and her eyes went straight behind me and I knew the first person she looked at was uncle Makhosini and that will confirm to Mageba what she's been up to. They can divorce for all I care we are old enough to take care of ourselves.

Nkanyezi: Mother can I see my son

Smangele: Of course but wait here I will bring him.

She went my uncles and father sat down but I couldn't sit so I stood there waiting. She brought him in yellow baby blanket, she asked me to sit down and gave him to me showing me how to hold him. I smiled holding him, his so handsome, am a father!

Mageba: You did well son, am proud of the man you have become.

Did Mageba just say his proud of me? I looked at him and he had this approving look, I smiled, it feels good to hear him say that.

Makhosini: What will we name him? His our first grandson so we get to name him.

Nkanyezi: Actually baba I was hoping that Mgazi can name him.

Muz'uvukile: Why?

Nkanyezi: This would have been his son and in a way he is and I feel that it's only right for him to

name him and because he was a father to me for a long time. I don't mean no disrespect Mageba.

Mageba: I understand son, I wasn't there but we are not going to talk about that now. Makhosini call your son we want to hear what he will name him.

Mngobi was called and put on speaker he was happy for me and said he will come home in two days to see him. He gave him the name Nkosenye Zulu and I loved it.

At KN Technologies Nhlakanipho walks in, he had an appointment with the MD of the company, he wanted new systems installed in their Joburg office and went to the only company he knows will give him the best. One of his former boss Khangelani Ngcobo, it felt funny for him walking in there as just a private client than a member of the team. The receptionist showed him the boardroom after checking for his appointment and confirming it. He went and sat down thinking about his previous job and how much he enjoyed it.

MD: Mr Zulu

Nhlakanipho: Khuboni

MD: It's good to see man, meet our top IT
Buhlebenkosi J ali

Nhlakanipho looked at Buhle and for the first time since he met her he noticed how beautiful she was, her pale skin complimented her perfectly, her golden hair making her look like a doll. He extended his hand to Buhle and she took it.

Nhlakanipho: Pleasure to meet you Mrs J ali

Buhle: It's Miss J ali Mr Zulu.

Nhlakanipho: My apologies Miss J ali.

MD: Shall we get down to business?

Nhlakanipho: Of course

They sat for the meeting with Nhlakanipho telling them what he wants for his company. Downstairs the Chinese arrived in numbers.

Yuinn: Come on guys we on the clock in 3 minutes

all staff must be out of the building and in 4 the building must be on lockdown just as we rehearse!

Men: Yes boss!

Yuinn: Now!

The Chinese walked fast going into the building while the others went and placed the parameters to lockdown the building with laser. It was meant that no one gets within 50miles of the building or the automatic rifles go off on all directions. In 3 minutes all staff was out being lead by Chinese out the door.

Yuinn: Come on people move it!! you can call the police once you are far or if you walk like my grandpa then you might die here today!!

He shouted and the people walked faster others running. In 4 minutes all of them were in position and the building went on lockdown.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:12] Tate: The Light

Insert 71

Khangelani

Am outside giving my car a quick wash before taking Ma Zwide to check on her business. I don't like the business much but when I brought it up she told me that she won't close it down because the "sisters" won't have anywhere else to go but the streets. She told me how unsafe the streets are for them and she will not sit back and watch that happen. So I let it go, my phone rings and disturb my music because it's connected to the phone the song am playing. I take it and answer.

Convo

Lani: Buttons

Buttons: Kushubile ndoda siyakudinga (there's trouble man we need you)

Lani: Where?

Buttons: KN Tech

Lani: What is the hell is going on in my company Buttons? Don't tell me that someone is stealing from me

Button: This is far worse than that, Yuinn is in the building.

Lani: Yuinn is in the building, who's building?

Buttons: Ndoda stop being a 2% here am talking about your building KN tech

Lani: On my way

I cut the call, oh Buttons calls people with intellectual disability that takes time to understand and grasp things 2%. But what's more important is what In the hell is Yuinn doing in my building and why didn't the reenforcement pick up that he was in the country? Yuinn is our enemy we can't have him roaming around the country or even worse in my

building! My phone rings the second time it's the commander I press answer and keep quiet.

Convo

Mnqobi: Yuinn is in the country, came in through the ports in Durban using cargo containers. By the look of things he brought reinforcements because the number of people he came with in those containers looked like he brought the whole Yakuza clan with him.

Lani: I know his here and in my fucking building! My fucking building commander tell me I didn't hear that part right.

Mnqobi: Am on the jet to Durban, Buttons is already working on something we should have the eyes on the building any second now.

Lani: You will find us at the warehouse

Mnqobi: No time I need to act now

Lani: Not without me, that is my fucking building and am with you on this one. This is some high level of disrespect and I want to educate him a little

on that.

I cut the call and went inside and told Ma Zwide that I won't be able to drive her then out to my car and drove off to the warehouse. When I got there Buttons has eyes on the building looks like only 3 people are in there and that includes Nhlakanipho. If this bloody boy brought the Yakuza here to finish what they started I will finish him.

Lani: Talk to me Buttons

Buttons: Well the building is on lockdown using some high tech Chinese shit.

Lani: Things from China have no quality they are mostly just a copy of someone's original.

Buttons: On it.

Narrated

Inside KN tech Yuinn goes into the boardroom and opens the door, the three turned to look at him and his eyes met Nhlakanipho's. His heart started

beating fast because he knew that Yuinn is not here to play, he also knew that at some point he will have to face him.

MD: Excuse me we are in the middle of something please wait outside until we are finished.

Yuinn: You are excused...he turned his attention to Nhlakanipho who kept a straight face looking at him but on the inside he was crumbling and trembling.

Yuinn: If it isn't the motherfucker that had me chasing a fucking maniac across China and Japan! A maniac that destroyed China as I know it!!

Nhlakanipho: What do you want Yuinn?

He asked him calmly because there was no other way, he was busy looking around for something that he can use as a weapon to defend himself but he saw nothing of a sort.

Yuinn; Good question, you know it's been a while since someone asked me what I wanted. Here goes, I want some of your best quinine with a bottle of scotch, yeah I love my scotch, it burns as hell though but I learnt to tolerate it through the

Russians. Oh I also want my lab and the Great Wall of China but most importantly I want the guy you promised me before plus the girl.

Nhlakanipho: I wish I can give you all that you want but it's close to impossible for me to do so.

Yuinn: You think am playing games huh? Boy!!

Two guys came in pushing a nice chair, it had straps on the armrests and on the legs. It looked like those beds Americans use when a prisoner is on death row about to be put down like some animal.

Nhlakanipho: Nice chair you got there

Yuinn: A Chinese original brought it just for you, come sit!

Nhlakanipho didn't want Yuinn killing people just to get him to sit, there was Buhle in the room. He stood up and went to sit on the chair, the guys who brought it in strapped him.

Yuinn: Now boys charge! Just to see if it works.

The guys charged the chair Nhlakanipho's body

jerked from it as he was being shocked by high voltage electricity from the chair. He felt his internal organs clumping together like they were being squeezed together by something so powerful. Yuinn raised his hand and the guys stopped it.

Yuinn: Oh it works perfectly! You must appreciate the art that went into this thing. Anyway we are about to dance now.

Nhlakanipho: If only you knew who's company it is you are in.

Yuinn: Oh that doesn't matter what matters is that you are here. Now where is the girl and that lunatic?

Nhlakanipho: I don't know

Yuinn: Again!

The guys fired up the chair again and his body jerked up again from the shock. They stopped and Yuinn went closer to him looking him straight in the eyes.

Yuinn: You still don't wanna talk?

Nhlakanipho: I told you I don't know

Yuinn shot him on his thigh Buhle flinch on the chair crying silently the MD put his head on the table crying and praying.

MD: Iyhooo Lord please! I don't wanna die please! My career has just started and I have only been with 3 woman in my life! I haven't lived Lord no!! Iyhooo I still need to get married and have kids! I can't die now I can't yhooo.

Buhle looked at him irritated by his behavior.

Buhle: Would you shut up!

The MD looked at her with his lips trembling

MD: If you wanna die then die alone oh lord no!

Yuinn: Enough!! Shut him the fuck up

MD: No!!

One of the guys hit him with the back of the gun and he passed out.

In the jet Mngqobi was seeing the footage as Buttons has also connected him to it. He made a call to Lani

and he picked up immediately

Convo

Lani: Commander

Mnqobi: We have to get him out of there

Lani: I don't have to do anything commander this is his doing so he will get himself out of it.

Mnqobi: Am going in alone then

Lani: Not on my watch because you will die before you get within 50 miles of the building and am not about to explain to my daughter how you died while I watched.

Mnqobi: He wants me you heard him.

Lani: He wants my daughter too and his in my building. Just get here I have a plan.

Mnqobi: He will die if we don't get him out soon.

Lani: Not my problem but if it will put you at ease Nhlakanipho was trained by both reenforcement and the cobras. He knows what to do in such situations to stay alive.

Buttons: Where the fuck did you get the pussy of a guy crying like bitch in there.

Gora: Not even a bitch cries like that I mean look at my white woman all calm and collected.

Mnqobi hears the two in the background before Lani cut the call, Mnqobi was frustrated watching Nhlakanipho like that.

Lani: Boys remember the tunnels

Gora: Sure we haven't used those in years

Grinder: Since the old man was alive

Snakes: Send me in

Gora: You don't even know what his going to say yet you want to go in.

Lani: His a snake of course he wants to go in, we are opening up the tunnel, Gora go sort out the bakery owner because that's where the entrance is.

Grinder I need you to get your tools it's time to play.

Snakes you go in first.

Grinder: Ayike angeke nje mina ngivulele u snake nami ngiyafuna ukudlala no Lani. (oh no am not opening for snake I also want to play with Lani)

Lani: His only playing with the commander today.

Grinder: Then the commander can open up for you

Lani: This is no time to be challenging me

Grinder: Am not but we both know that you can't go in there without Gora or me that's the arrangement with your father and you were there the day it was made.

Lani: Yazizi u Mapholoba is controlling my life from beyond the grave. Fine then take normal formation. Buttons how long till the commander get here?

Buttons: 15 minutes but reinforcement is in position and they have the Chinese on their sights ready to take them out any minute.

Lani: Why doesn't anyone of you listen to me?

He says frustrated

Buttons: We listen to you but everyone's priority is your safety, remember without you there is not

Force and secondly you didn't employ men who will come to you for everything especially the commander. He commands one of our best teams known world wide so don't underestimate his actions now.

Lani: Fine But find out if the fucker Nhlakanipho was Involved in all this.

Buttons: It's already done and he wasn't

Lani: Maybe I won't kill him after all.

Buttons: And we need him back because you and I both know that the people who have tried for his job don't know shit!

Lani: I will think about it

Button: Fine but you need him back or no missions will be done for a while.

Lani didn't say anything, he tried to replace Nhlakanipho and even got the best people but all of them struggled to fit in and my just don't have that thing Nhlakanipho had. He worked with the man 9 years and not once did he mess up. He thinks on

his feet and always has a plan but he won't admit he needs him back.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:12] Tate: The Light

Insert 72

Nhlakanipho

I have done a lot of shitty things in my life and I knew that some day my death will be nothing less brutal. The right thing to do here would be to give up and let Yuinn kill me but deep down inside I want a second chance. I need a second chance, not only to prove myself but a second chance at love, to do right by everyone I have wronged. Yes Yuinn is one

of them and yes his anger is justified but I can't give up. But this chair, this bloody chair is crushing my internal organs so badly that I feel like am going to pass out soon. I can't let that happen though because I don't know what he will do to Buhle and everyone in this building should I pass out.

Yuinn: You still don't want to talk?

Nhlakanipho: There is nothing to say Yuinn.

Yuinn: I guess you need some motivation, you know something to get you thinking and giving me what I need.

He went to Buhle and crotched in front of her.

Yuinn: Young lady maybe you can help me out here huh, look at this and tell me if you know her.

He showed Buhle a picture on his phone and her face changed, I knew he showed her a picture of Portia or she wouldn't have reacted.

Yuinn: You know her don't you, yep don't even try to bullshit me because I saw the look on your face when you saw her. Now tell me who she is and

where to find her.

Buhle: I don't know where she is.

Yuinn: Okay then tell me who she is then and my friend on the chair will tell me where to find her.

Buhle: I. am not sure what you want to know.

Yuinn: Clearly you both don't understand my situation but I will make you both understand that this is not a game.

He took out his gun and pointed it at her then shot her on her thigh without warning. Her screams filled the room and something in me snapped, some how I didn't like to hear her scream, somehow it hurt me to see her in pain like that but most importantly it unleashed something inside of me. Something dark and dangerous.

Yuinn: Now please tell me you remember what or who she it huh?

Buhle: She's just a spiritual person nothing much.

Yuinn: You both must think am a fool huh, what spiritual person turns into a ball of fucking fire huh!!

I have seen spiritual people and she is not!!

Nhlakanipho: That's all she is Yuinn spiritual

Yuinn: No she's not!!! She's a supernatural and I want her!

He said and shot Buhle on the foot she screamed in pain and I couldn't just sit there anymore and watch him hurt her some more. I worked on my hands trying to get them free, he shot another foot the same time I got my one hand free from the binders.

Buhle: No please! I swear she's only spiritual, she's not supernatural please!

Yuinn: What I hate the most about you princess is that you think am a fool just like that idiot on that chair. No one will play me again!!

He pointed his gun at her head and I got my other hand free and I launched myself at him and the gun went off hitting the window, we fought for it and just as I was getting it I felt a sting on my neck. I turned back to look and one of his guys stood there with a niddle in hand. Yuinn pushes me and I fell on my side and sprayed my ankle because my feet were

still bound to the chair.

Yuinn: You fucker think I will let you play me twice?

He pointed his gun at my head and shot at me, I moved my head and it shot where I was, he shot again and I moved it shot right next to me. He shot the third time but when I moved someone kicked my head and I snapped it back and I heard a ring on my ear and my face getting wet.

Buhle: No!!!

Yuinn: How long did you think I would miss huh? You are bound to a chair and you think I won't get you?

Buhle: You killed him!!

Yuinn: He's not dead yet but he will be

Buhle: It's a head wound please let me check it!

Yuinn: You have your own wounds to be worried about! Besides I'm not here to play doctor. Now it leaves you princess tell me what I need or you end up like your friend there with a bullet in your head.

Nomalanga's parents arrived at the Zulu homestead but found it empty and locked. Her mother called Smangele and asked her where they were because they were at her house. She directed them to the homestead and they went. The mood was joyous and they wondered why. They got out the car and Mageba was already waiting for them outside.

Mageba: Linda

Linda: Mageba, kunjani ndoda (how are you man)

Mageba: We are blessed Linda, the Zulu family has been blessed today.

Linda: That's good to hear, can we talk here or we going to your house?

Mageba: This is my home and we can talk here, besides you have to meet your grandson.

Linda: Grandson?

Smangele: Please come in Mageba because you might talk about everything out there if no one stops you. BabaLinda you must be tired, come on in. MaNkosi come in my in-law.

MaNkosi just looked at her and didn't say anything, she's still angry at Smangele for insulting her because she didn't have an education. They went in and pleasantries were shared, Smangele brought them refreshments and sat down.

Mageba: Nivakashe kahle ndoda, nifike kanye ngosuku lokuzalwa komzukulwethu...(you visited at the right time man, you arrived on the day our grandson is born)

Linda: Hawu u Nomalanga unomntwana?...(Nomalanga has a child?)

Mageba: Yebo nanku ephethewe wu Nkanyezi...(Yes there he is with Nkanyezi)

MaNkosi: This is amazing, let me see him please
Mageba

Nkanyezi gave the baby to Nomalanga's mother.

MaNkosi: Oh his so beautiful, he looks much like you Nkanyezi your brother must be proud.

Nkanyezi cringed when she said that, it occurred to him that Nomalanga's parents didn't know about

them yet so now they think the baby is that if his brother.

Linda: Ukephi yena unkhwenyana kumele sibonge nakuye ngaloku...(where is our son in law? We have to thank him as well for this)

Mageba: Eeeer Linda kuningi okwenzekile ndoda besithi sizozakuba sikutshele kodwa izinto azange zihambe njengoba besifisa...(Linda there is a lot that happened, we were going to come to you and tell you but things didn't go as we wished them to)

MaNkosi: Smangele urya umkhwenyana?...(Smangele is our son in law alright?)

Smangele: Yes his okay.

Mageba: Inkinga yikuthi ingane akuyona eka Mnqobi...(the problem is that the child is not Mnqobi's) Linda cut him short

Linda: Ngabe kuyiqiniso ukuthi u Nomalanga wahamba nenye indoda...(is it true that Nomalanga left with another man?)

Mageba: No the child is still a Zulu but not Mngqobi's, things didn't workout between them until my other son took interest in her and they started seeing each other. The baby's father is my son Nkanyezi.

Linda: Ini?..(what?)

MaNkosi: Manyala ani la niwenzayo Smangele? Yingane eluhlaza u Nkanyezi!..(what disgusting things are you doing here Smangele? Nkanyezi is a mare child!

Linda: Mageba yhini le kodwa? Mdala u Nomalanga kude lee kuno Nkanyezi! Niyivumela kanjani into enje (Mageba what is this? Nomalanga is way older than Nkanyezi! How can you allow this to happen?

Mageba: I didn't allow anything to happen the children decided for themselves and we only found out when Nomalanga was already pregnant.

Nkanyezi: With all due respect baba I love Nomalanga and I want to do right by her, please allow us to.

Linda: Ukhuluma nobani wena ngane? Ukhuluma nami isilungu? Yazi ulhlaza nje wena ubonakele

nokudla esibayeni samfowenu...(who are you talking to child? You talking to me in English? You are disrespectful and it showed by you eating in your brothers kraal)

Nkanyezi kept quiet

Mnqobi

When I got to the warehouse and did the security checks I went in, everyone was here and they all seemed busy.

Lani: Commander

Mnqobi: Tell me we are going in general please.

Lani: We will in a few minutes

Mnqobi: My Brother doesn't have a few minutes General, the fucker put a bullet in my brother's skull in case you didn't notice!

Lani: Oh I noticed alright but we are not flies commander we can't just fly into the building we

need a proper plan since he has the building on lockdown.

Grinder: We in!

Said Grinder coming in looking all dirty

Lani: Okay lets go

Mnqobi: Where are we entering?

Lani: Through the water pipes that come out in the basement parking of the building.

Mnqobi: Good enough

They followed each other going to the bakery to access the tunnel from there.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:12] Tate: The Light

Insert 73

Khangelani

The commander, Grinder, Gora, Snakes and I put on our overalls preparing to go into the tunnel. The reenforcement team has got the outside covered they just need our signal and they take down the Chinese. We get dressed and head to the basement where the entrance of the tunnel is and of course Snakes is the first one to go through, followed by Grinder, before Gora goes in he speaks.

Gora: Lani you have to promise me that before you both take down Yuinn you will give me a chance to beat the shit out of him.

Mngobi: Why?

Gora: Ngoba udubule umlungu wami ubuzani wena...(because he shot my white woman, what are you asking?) he deserves a beating anyway for being disrespectful.

Lani: I can't promise that Gora you know when Lani

takes over its game over.

Gora: Umtshele ke u Lani ukuthi kuzonya yena umezodla yedwa...(then tell Lani that he will shit himself if his going to eat alone)

He says and goes into the tunnel. I look at the commander next to me he just shrugs and goes into the tunnel then I follow. We move through the dark tunnel steadily, the tunnel is about 100 meters till we get to the underground parking of the building. I can feel the commander is frustrated and so am I but I will not show him or my team that. One of us needs to be rational at least while I still can because I can already feel Lani getting restless scratching at the back of my head causing me a headache. “would you stop doing that” I say because am irritated the commander speaks in front of me.

Mngobi: You mean stop moving?

I realized that I spoke to Lani out loud which is something I don't do in front of people because they will think am crazier than they already think I am.

Khangelani: No am not talking to you commander i think a rat wants to be friends because his been with me since we got into this dump.

He laughed and his laughter echoed in the tunnel, at least i made him laugh, his been too tense and making Lani react.

Mnqobi: Well they say animals can sense each other be glad for the company General.

Khangelani: I have more than enough company thank you.

He laughed some more I think picturing me being friends with a rat. I see a light right ahead and I knew we were close to the opening in the basement. The commander moved faster when he saw the light ahead of the tunnel and I upped my pace as well. Crawling like a child but it is what it is, he gets to the opening and Gora pulls him up. Then I go up and out of the tunnel then into the underground parking of my building. We close the drain then the commander talks to his team through an earpiece.

Mnqobi: Take then out be silent about it I don't want

noise. While you at it get the medical team on stand by.

They all agree we go through the services stairs going up, we will use the fire escape in the kitchen to go in then move from there. We move fast and there is no one on the stairs, Grinder and Snakes move to separate directions. “We did not talk about that” but they are efficient so I don’t say anything I just stick to the plan with Gora and the commander. We get to the kitchen’s fire escape and it’s open with Snakes on the other side and two guys on the floor, they are just laying there all wrong it shows they are dead.

Khangelani: Really?

Snakes: I told you I wanted to get bloody and you warned me about blood in your building so I improvised.

Khangelani: Unbelievable! Let’s move

We moved quietly a long the the passage, killing people quietly as we go along. The commander was right, Yuinn brought the whole Yakuza clan here. I

don't know how many men we have killed so far and yet we are not even on the first floor yet. But I know Grinder taking care of that. Lani does it again as he smells blood he wants to take over and I keep pushing him away. I don't think it's the right time to turn yet, his voice booms in my ears "Khangelani let me take over" he says I look around before I answer and the guys are busy to be paying attention. "No Lani it's not the time yet" I say that then turn and killed another guy that was just coming out of one of the offices. "If I do it on my own I will hurt you in return, Yuinn hurt us before and we let him live because you made it personal. Nhlakanipho betrayed us and you also made it personal. I have given you a lot of leeway when it comes to this guy it's my turn now." His right! The whole kidnapping I gave the commander all the reigns to do as he sees fit and he did but then it left Yuinn alive and he now thinks am weak. Yes he doesn't know me but his heard about me, every one has. "if you don't let me take over I will do it myself and it won't be pretty" he says and I nod then quickly remember that he doesn't see me "take

over Lani” I let go of myself and growl startling the man in front of me. His frightened of the beast turning right In front of him. People are scared of animals it doesn’t matter what kind, he steps back as soon as he saw fur grow on my face wanting to make a run for it but it was too late. Lani has him by the throat now and pulls it out. “ so much for no blood in my building” the commander is fighting well by my side, it’s like we have done this many times before together but in all honesty we have the best training. We move along to the first floor after we done with the ground.

Grinder: Done move along you will get me on the third floor!

Grinder says as we made our way to the first floor, it’s bodies everywhere and yes his done with them. We move along Gora the commander and I. To the second floor while Snakes joins Grinder on the third floor. We get there we do the same thing, Lani has gone wild with the smell of blood all over, his acting exactly like the wild animal that he is. Grabs and pulls, his sharp and violent nails work magic on the

Chinese throats.

Nhlakanipho

I can hear on one ear but it's feels like everyone is talking from afar, I have this ringing in my ear and my head feels like it's going to explode. The pain in it I have never had such before, am dis oriented and am not sure what is going on, I keep drifting in and out of consciousness. I can't seem to open my left eye something is blinding me and it stings.

Yuinn: You want to join your friend princess huh.

Buhle: No I swear she's not supernatural she's just a girl with Gods gift.

Yuinn: It's that very same gift I want, tell me where she is.

Buhle: I need to stop the bleeding, am losing too much blood and am feeling dizzy and my vision is getting blurry.

Yuinn: You better start talking if you want medical

attention.

That's what I catch before it goes dark on my side again, am not really sure of who the people talking are but the woman must be hurt if she's losing blood. But who is she and why do I feel pain thinking about her being hurt. Do I maybe know her?

The Zulu Homestead

Linda is angry but knows how to compose himself in another man's home but his wife just lost it. She was going off at Smangele for not being a good role model to Nomalanga.

Smangele: Okay MaNkosi I have heard about enough of your insults why don't you go in there and ask your daughter why she opened her legs for my son.

MaNkosi: We married Nomalanga to Mngqobi, where was he when this happened?

Smangele: I said go and ask your daughter all the

questions that you have, she will give you all the answers you need and leave me alone woman because I wasn't there when they decided to start dating.

MaNkosi storms off to the room Smangele was pointing at, she barged in startling Babalwa and Nomalanga. When she saw her mother her face fell and her heart beating fast.

Babalwa: Waze wadelela nanku umfazi! Akwenziwa kanje emzini we ndoda wena!...(such a disrespectful woman! You don't do such in another man's house!)

MaNkosi: Hawume wena ngizele ingani yami la...(you just wait am here for my child here)

Babalwa: Hayi Nomalanga angazi ufuze bani mntanami ngentlonipho nokuzithoba ngoba awufuzile nje ntlobo unyoko uyadelela lomfazi...(Nomalanga I don't know where you got such respect because you are nothing like your mother! This woman is disrespectful)

MaNkosi ignores her and goes to sit on the bed next

to Nomalanga.

MaNkosi: Khuluma wena manje!! (you start talking now!)

Nomalanga: Mah eqinis weni okwenzelile yikithi...(mother in all honesty what happened was...she told her mother everything about her marriage to Mngqobi, the life she lived all these years until Nkanyezi and how they fell in love) her mother looked at her for the longest of time before she spoke.

MaNkosi: Into engiyizwile mina kuyo yonke lento yikuthi uyis alukazi esidala esinamanyala nje. Zange mina noyihlo sikufundise kanje...(all I heard from this is that you are an old woman who did something disgusting, your father and I didn't raise you this way)

She left the room and went to her husband.

MaNkosi: Hasambe baba angeke nje mina ngihlalele loku...(lets go my husband I can't stay for this)

Her husband stood up shaking his head looking at

Mageba before he went out.

Smangele: They are so irritating! We didn't force these children to fall in love.

Mageba: Like no one forced you to stay with me while you were in love with my brother.

Shock overtakes Smangele's whole body.

Smangele: What? What are you talking about?

Mageba: I know Smangele Makhosini told me.

Smangele: Lies! I didn't do anything

Mageba: Okay but when we get home I want you out of my house. Take the house we built for Nhlakanipho and stay in it because his not home much anyway.

Smangele: Mageba I can explain

Mageba: No need am tired Smangele a lot has happened and I don't need stress.

He stood up and left the room.

Lani

We finally got to the forth floor and the commander took out the two guys outside the boardroom and we went in.

Yuinn: What...(shock covered his face as he came face to face with Lani. The commander was already kneeling in front of his brother and giving orders for the EMT's to come in and attend to him. Yuinn was standing there shocked and unable to move. So Lani moved closer to him)

Yuinn: No! It can't be no! This is not real you are not supposed to be real!

He says sweating moving backwards, I can hear his heart beating fast, his sweat coming out of the pores of his flesh and blood pumping fast in his veins...

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:13] Tate: The Light

Insert 74

Mngobi

His a pain in the ass I know but his still my brother, we come from the same womb I can't just let him die like this. He lost a lot of blood both from his knee and head injury. Am not sure how bad it is but his whole left side is covered in blood and there is move where his head was laying. Smangele and Mageba would be devastated if they lose Nhlakanipho. His Magaba's first son and Smangele's pride. I yell for my team on the earpiece trying to find out where the EMT's are, his pulse is slow but it's still there. They tell me that the building is still on lockdown, shit! I forgot about that. I turn to look at Lani and his taking slow steps towards a

trembling Yuinn who doesn't seem to comprehend the fact that there is a wolf in front of him. The sweat dripping of his forehead is too much one would swear the room is a 100 degrees Celsius. Gora comes in followed by Grinder, he scans the room before he runs to Buhle laying on the floor, shit! My focus on Nhlakanipho made me forget about her, she's my wife's friend and would be devastated if anything were to happen to her.

Grinder: Status?

Mnqobi: Bad, I need the medic here now!

Grinder: The building is still on lockdown but Buttons is working on it.

Mnqobi: Fuck that! These people will die if we wait any longer. Lani!...(he snaps his head my way) get this fucker to take down the barriers!

He wastes no time growling and launching his front paw on Yuinn's face stretching his cheek in the process. He whimpered as they pain shoots through him.

Mnqobi: You better tell us how to get the fucking

barriers down or he will do more than just stretch your face.

He doesn't say anything but his shaking his head vigorously, am sure not still not believing that an actual wolf is standing In front of him. Gora gets up from the floor where Buhle is laying and heads straight to Yuinn and start punching and kicking.

Gora: You think I have the time to be playing with you huh?....(the said that with a punch that has Yuinn bumping his head of the wall. Gora takes out a knife and puts it on Yuinn's throat and slices it, not too deep but enough to send a message. Blood starts coming out immediately on his neck wetting the t shirt he had on, his hands automatically flew to his neck holding it to stop the blood I believe)

Yuinn: M..my..phone..

Gora Searches him with one hand as his other hand was holding a knife that he had right in front of Yuinn's nose. He finds the phone on his back pocket and holds up to him, he shakes his head refusing to remove his hands from his neck. Gora

roughly pulls his head and asked him to put his finger to unlock it. He does and he does something with the phone then talks on the earpiece.

Gora: Buttons I just sent you a message on Yuinn's phone the code to bring down the bars is on there, get them down we have people dying in here.

I hear Buttons say his already on it, Nhlakanipho is not looking good at all, Gora is back with Buhle, Grinder is outside talking to Snakes while Lani is playing with his meat. He keeps on scratching him and growling. I don't know why he doesn't just kill him and be over and done with. I hear Buttons yell on the earpiece "it's down! Get the medics in there!" I let out a breath I didn't know I was hold this whole time. Grinder and Snakes are out of sight in seconds probably to get the medics. In what feels like forever they budge in, two on Nhlakanipho and two on Buhle. They ask Gora and I to move aside, we do as told and they start working on them. Am just thankful to whoever got the guys we work with on this or else I don't know how other medics would have reacted seeing Lani. Well they probably

wouldn't have ran away to save their lives than the ones we want them to save. The ones on Buhle talk about her Bp and loss of blood. The ones on Nhlakanipho are working quietly and quickly because they have him on the scratcher in no time picking him up one in front and one at the back. They half jog to the door going to the elevator and am right on their tale. The elevator opens we got in, before it closed I see Gora and the others getting into the one next to us. It takes forever to get to the ground floor but when we finally did the elevator pings our arrival and the door open. My team is both in and outside as we got out, my security detail comes my side the moment they see me and take positions. We move quickly and got Nhlakanipho in the car and off we went to the hospital.

Smangele

I never thought my husband would want me out of my own home, yes I have feelings for his brother

and yes I love him more. But what was I supposed to do? I was practically married to the man when he was out doing God knows what! For years he never saw me as a wife, his brother was there, even though I didn't give in to his advances at first I liked the attention he was giving me. No man had ever given me attention he was the first, I was young, stupid and inexperienced. The man I called my husband was never there for me, he was busy with his political career which went nowhere. When time passed his mother started calling me names calling me a barren woman who can't do something as simple as having a baby for her son. Said many women would love to take my place while I sit around guarding my figure, I used ask myself "am I going to make myself pregnant" I mean her son was never there and it was no secret. They knew as well as I did that he was forever away but the insults continued. She would say maybe if I give her son a child maybe he will consider staying home and being a husband and a father. His brother was there for me during those times, comforting me, giving me strength to go on, where was he? Only he knew.

I gave in to Makhosini's advances because I fell for his caring, loving and supportive nature. When we started things looked up for me, I smiled more and I didn't care about his mother's insults. I was in love, I gave myself to him wholeheartedly and he made me a woman. Not only that but he shut his mother up for me by making me a mother showing her that I too was able to have children. I loved him more for that but Dalisu came back and then it all ended. He was angry and rude. Nothing like Makhosini! He always demanded things instead of asking and I hated that because his brother never treated me that way but I took it all because he was my husband. Makhosini didn't want to end it but I couldn't go on because I was scared of the shame I would bring Dalisu and his family especially mine. He begged me to leave Dalisu and be with him. I remember very well because it was the night Dalisu caught us, I was crying because I had to let him go yet I loved him but I couldn't be with him. That night they fought and since then they never got along, I buried my feelings for him and learnt to tolerate my husband but I couldn't bring myself to love him as I

did his brother. When I found out about Nomalanga and Nkanyezi I got angry, mad but not really at her but at myself for not having the courage to do what she did all those years ago. I always saw Nomalanga as weak but when she did that she showed me that I was the weak one and I hated that. I hated her for showing me how weak I was for not fighting for my love and happiness. I thought I would follow her footsteps and do what she did, but my love rejected me and told me he doesn't love me anymore. I was hurt, broken and hated Mngqobi because his the reminder of a love that can never be. And now Dalisu comes to me almighty telling me to leave my home, he must be out of his mind. Am not leaving my house, not after I gave him two children, after i sacrificed my happiness for his and certainly not after all the insults I endured from his mother. This old hag who refuses to die as well, am sure her sins are keeping her trapped here eating away at her because of all the tears she made me cry. Then she acts all holier than thou nx hypocrite! If he wants to leave the house oh by all means he should , that will spear me having to look and share

a bed with him any longer! I will leave that house in a body bag feet first but not while I still breath.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:13] Tate: The Light

Insert 75

Mngobi

“What happened?” I turned around when I heard my wife’s voice, she was coming down the hospital corridor with a face that held panic and worry. As soon as I turned and she saw the blood on my clothing and she froze. I know her mind is already working overtime trying to figure out what happened. So I walked over to her since she seems

to have frozen, when i got to her I took her in my arms. “God! I missed her” the moment our bodies connected to each other warmth spread through my whole body, worry about Nhlakanipho vanished replaced my the love I have for this woman. Some how she makes my world brighter, i was cold and lost without her near me as I always am whenever she’s not around. She was made for me “ am okay baby it’s not my blood” I felt her body relax against me and laid her head properly against my chest.

Nokukhanya: I came as soon as I could

Mnqobi: I know you did my love

Nokukhanya: Any news on them?

Mnqobi: Not as yet but I believe they will be okay.

Nokukhanya: No doubt about that, how are you feeling?

Mnqobi: Complete now that you are here, please hold me again my love, I need to feel you close to me.

She didn’t need to be told twice as she took me in

her arms and held me close. I put my head on the curve of her neck burying it there and inhaled her scent. She smells good and feel calm. I pulled her even closer wanting to be one with her, feeling like she's not close enough. I love her so much that being this close to her makes me want to do more than just hold her. I need to feel her and make her mine completely, the thought of making her mine hardens my member and she shivers. I like that I have the same effect on her as she does on me.

Nokukhanya: Getting excited are we?

Mngqobi: It's been ages since I'd done it and now I want nothing more than to have me buried deep inside you.

Nokukhanya: You the one who wanted to wait till after the white wedding so?

I know what I said and I thought I could wait longer but I can't, am tense and I need her.

Nokukhanya: How was Buhle when she came in?

Mngqobi: Am sad to say that I don't know, the moment we got to them I went for Nhlakanipho and

Gora took care of her. Am sorry.

Nokukhanya: You don't have to apologize, am glad that someone was there for her.

Before I could answer the doctor comes our ways and we turn to give him attention.

Dr: Nhlakanipho Zulu?

Mnqobi: Am his brother, how is he?

Dr: Well Mr Zulu your Brother was very lucky, the bullet only grazed the side of his head not much damage there but he suffered a concussion. He will recover though but will have a problem with dizziness and headaches for a while. Well in some cases these symptoms don't fully go away they come and go.

Mnqobi: Thank you doctor

Nokukhanya: How he the woman he came in with?

Dr: Buhle J ali?

Nokukhanya: Yes Doctor

Dr: Am afraid I can't tell you that mam am only

allow to tell her family.

Nokukhanya: Am her family doctor her sister.

Dr: Oh, I didn't know forgive me Ms J ali your sister was shot 3 times, twice her right foot and on her thigh, although they are flesh wounds Ms J ali also lost a lot of blood, we did however do a blood transfusion and seems to be recovering well.

Nokukhanya: Thank you dr

Dr: You can go see them but only for a few minutes because they are still asleep from the medication they were given.

Mngobi: We will do just that thank you

The doctors walked away and i turned to look at my wife with a smile on my face. She just told her first lie and she's not even aware of it.

Mngobi: So now you can lie huh baby?

She looks flushed before she answers me

Nokukhanya: It was just a while lie baby I needed to know how Buhle is doing.

Mnqobi: I know but don't lie again because my wife is innocent and doesn't tell lies.

Nokukhanya: Not even a little?

Mnqobi: No or else am cutting Sage of your list of people see or talk to this whole week.

Nokukhanya: Okay then I won't lie

She's so innocent! Makes me feel like I don't deserve her, she's too good for me and yet she chose me, a killer and a headless man but she chose me. Like now I should we going crazy over what happened to my bother and I did that since I got here but the moment my eyes found hers I forgot about my reason for being here. That's the effect she has on me, makes me forget how bad and heartless I am.

Nokukhanya: Lets go see them so that we can go and you can get changed.

Mnqobi: Lets go then.

Nokukhanya: I love you, do you now that?

I looked at her sweetly, it fills me with warmth each

time she says those words. She reminds me everyday without fail how much she loves me and each time the very same warmth I feel now spreads through my body. It never gets old and her love for me so extraordinary, so pure and raw.

Mnqobi: I love you better my love.

She smiles sweetly and intertwine her hand in mine and we walk to the wards.

Narrated

The evening when Smangele and Mageba got home Dalisu was expecting her to pack her things and go like he had asked her too. But Smangele has her own plans, when she got home she opened a bottle of wine and poured herself a glass and sat on the high chair enjoying it. Mageba comes in and sees her sitting there.

“I thought I told you to leave once we got here” he pointed out and Smangele just glanced his way

then back at her wine and continued drinking.

Mageba: For a person who is in the wrong you sure act like you don't care.

Smangele: What exactly should I care about?

Mageba looked at her and for the first time he actually saw Smangele for who she was after all he did to her. When he looked at her he didn't see the young woman who was full of life and enjoyed the simplest things in life. He tried to think back to see if he can find that very same girl but she was not there and he realized that the spark in her eyes has gone and he realized that he never saw that spark since the day her affair with his brother was discovered. Feelings of pain and regret filled his eyes as he realized that the only time he saw that spark again was when Nhlakanipho was born then again when Nkanyezi was born. It became clear to him that Smangele was still hurt, not only by him not being there but also about the insults his mother (gogo) gave her. He walked closer to her and sat there next to her and looked towards the fridge.

Dalisu: Smangele am sorry....(she quickly snapped her head and looked at him.) am really sorry
Smangele I now realize how angry you have been all these years. Am sorry for not being a husband to you from the start and am sorry for my mother's behavior towards you. When I came back home the fight with my brother happened and my anger made me forget to ask you for forgiveness for everything that you had to go through in our first years of marriage. You were Young and I never treated you right and for that am sorry. It took me years to realize it but now I do, you have been angry at me all these years and never said anything. Am sorry I didn't realize it sooner please forgive me.

By now Smangele was crying, she waited years for Dalisu to apologize, yes she understood what she had done to him but she also apologize and expect for him to apologize too for everything including his mother but they never did. She stood up and left him there going to the spare room.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:13] Tate: The Light

Insert 76

A month later

Nkanyezi

My boy is a month old now and he looks so much like me. I love him so much that I would do anything for him and his mother. But for now am still restricted, I want to marry my sunlight but her family won't hear of it. Mageba said since Nomalanga is already a Zulu all we can do is a ceremony to let the ancestors know that she's now mine and also introduce Nkosenyane as my son and ask them for his protection. We are doing that this

coming weekend and after that am engaging my
sunlight then a white wedding will follow. Another
thing, today is Mnqobi's wedding day we are at the
church and his a nervous wreck. I don't get it
though but he says I will feel what his feeling on my
wedding day. Am his best man and Nhlakanipho is
a grooms man. We are in maroon 3 piece suits with
white shirts and black shoes. The theme is maroon,
white, black and gold. Everyone is now sitting and
waiting for the bride.

Mnqobi: Why is she not coming? What if she
changed her mind?

Nhlakanipho: Oh Lord no! If am going to be like this
the day I get married then I might as well start with
the signing in court to make sure she's mine and
has no chance at escaping then do this white
wedding thing.

Mnqobi: So you think she might not come? (he
asked looking worried with a face that looked like
blood had been drained from it)

Nkanyezi: You not helping Nhlakanipho

Nhlakanipho: What? It's true but she will come brother don't worry. Look...(we all look at the entrance as the door opened, Buhle walked in looking beautiful in her maroon dress, followed by the guy wearing a maroon women's suit and heels. I nudge Nhlakanipho who's closer to me and whispered)

Nkanyezi: Why is there a guy here in women's clothes?

Nhlakanipho: That's one of her best friends his gay.

Nkanyezi: Fuck me! I thought he was a woman until he got closer.

Mngobi: Sssh she's about to come...(he says with a smile on his face like he wasn't sweating a minute ago. Nhlakanipho and I chuckle)

The song starts and we look at the entrance again.

Mngobi

We got to the venue just on time but had to wait for

about 30 minutes before we could go in because they said they haven't left the house yet. They called and said they were close we could go in and we did. Only to wait another 15 minutes at the altar with my brothers and no sign of the bride. People were starting to whisper and I was starting to sweat, Nhlakanipho's comments not helping at all while Nkanyezi trying to calm me down but it didn't work until music played and the girls walked down the aisle Buhle followed by a womanly looking Sage in a suit a woman's suit he looked good though, their arrival gave me hope that she was coming. As soon as they have settled nicely on my left side music started and the doors opened once more revealing my bride. I couldn't help the tears that came out of my eyes, she looked breath taking in her dress, she had a veil on covering her face like a pure woman that she is. Her father by her side, now this is her real father the man who's been there for her through thick and thin. Today he gets to be honored as such and walking his daughter down the aisle he hands her over to me and shakes my hand.

Lani: You know what to do commander.

Mnqobi: Yes sir

He nods and goes to settle down next to his wife who's been crying since her daughter came in.

“Women!” I take her hands into mine and we face each other.

Preacher: Dearly beloved, we are gathered here to join this man and this woman in holy matrimony. Before we begin let's me ask who gives this woman to this man. (her mother and father stood up and answered)

Them: We do

Preacher: Who gives this man to this woman?
(Mageba, Smangele and my father all stand up and answered)

Them: We do (I smile with pride looking at them like this, United somehow, I don't know what happened between them but they now look closer than before and Smangele has somewhat been more like a mother to me than a burden)

Preacher: Very well then, before we proceed to the vows is there anyone here know of any reason why these two can't be joined together? Speak now or forever hold your peace. (silence filled the room as the pastor looked around. I didn't take my eye off my wife)

Preacher: Right! The bride and groom have prepared their own vows and I will start with you Mngqobi (I took a deep breath before I began)

Mngqobi: To the heart that yearned love, A soul empty and hallowed, a heart as cold as ice, mind as dark as that of the devil and a body cold yearning warmth and comfort. This is who I was before you my love, my heart was dark and it yearned love of course I didn't know that until you came along and gave me that love ever so effortlessly! I believed my soul would forever remain hallowed but when you came along you filled the void and emptiness I always felt and I was complete. You changed my dark mind and filled it with color that I never knew existed. Through you my love I was born again and made whole. Your touch alone brings warmth into

my cold body and when you are far from me I feel cold and lost. But today I pledge my everything to you and only ask that you not let me fall. I love you so much MaLuthuli with all that I am.

Preacher: Wow never in my 8 years of marrying people off have I heard such vows, they are powerful and heartfelt. Anyway Nokukhanya it's your turn now.

Nokukhanya: I never thought that I would be here today, I remember 9 years ago when all I knew was gone in a matter of minutes. Life as I knew it was taken from me but through a every special person in my life am here today happy and in love. Before I say my vows to you my love I would like to say my vows to my first love “ (when she said that my heart sank, how could she? I thought I was her first love, my face harden but I kept composure)

Nokukhanya: Dad..(did she..? Of God am so stupid! She's talking about her father, God damnit I almost lost it!)

Nokukhanya: They say hero's exist in movies but

that's not true because you became my hero from the day you saved me and everyday after that. They say angels have wings and reside in heaven but they are wrong because mine is here on earth and look after me everyday without fail. I know that you are not truly happy that I am now going to leave you behind but I love you for trusting me and everything you taught me enough to let me go and build my own home. Thank you so much daddy. (her father gets up and hugs her tight then kissed her forehead then turned back and took his seat.)

Nokukhanya: Firstly I would like apologize to you Mgazi for taking this moment that was supposed to be yours and made you share it with my father. But I hope you understand as this will be the last time you share me with anyone until we have kids (I chuckled at that, I can't wait to cater to all her cravings) Mageba! Zulu kamalandela ngokulandela inkomo zamanye amadoda, Zulu omnyama odlela ezimhlaphe, wena ka Phunga no Mageba, Wena kaMjokwane ka Ndaba, wena weNkayishana ka Menzi, eyaphuza umlaza ngemeva, Sthuli skaNdaba,

Sthuli skaNkombane, wena ka Nogwaja omuhle ngomlenze, wena ka Mbambela Shoba, Ndabezitha!! (she's said and the smile on my face is priceless, I have never in my life heard someone praise me like this in fact nobody has and my dear wife is the first. She called my clan names with pride and a big smile on her face charming her husband and sweeps me off my feet. I feel like a proud Zulu man right now. The holulilating hasn't stopped, Smangele and Babalwa are on their feet going up and down holulilating. Mageba, Muz'uvukile and Makhosini are dancing bayagiya ngesiZulu, the sight before me I can't describe and it's all because of my wife, this right here shows me that I will always and forever be respected and appreciated by my wife. Eventually the chaos dies down allowing my wife to continue but whatever she says won't top what she did just now.)

Nokukhanya: I give my heart and soul to you Mgazi, you are my first everything and I hope all that I will learn from you will not only strengthen our marriage but will help me grow into a better woman and wife

for you. You complete me Mageba and I cannot ask for a better man to be my husband than you. Thank you for choosing me, I love you.

Preacher: I did say that I have never in my experience or seen something like this. The love these people share is not forced it's pure and I pray to God nothing comes between you my children. Your kind of love is one that is to be kept clean and pure as mountain waters. Now I will not talk more may I have the rings (he was given the rings he blessed them then gave Mngqobi his)

Preacher: I won't say repeat after me because I don't want you to say you repeated after me when things don't go well. I want you to be able to take responsibility of the vows you make, now here is her ring say you vows to her and give it to her.

Mngqobi: Nokukhanya Portia Luthuli with this ring I commit to you, this is a symbol of not only my commitment to you but my heart In a materialistic manner, me giving it to you to keep it safe so that each time you look at it you know you have my heart. In this life to the next I love you.

Nokukhanya: With this ring I take you Mngqobi Zulu to be my husband, my companion, this ring is a symbol of my love for you. I love you.

Preacher: There is nothing more to say, I now pronounce you husband and wife you may kiss your bride.

I opened the veil and kissed my wife.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:14] Tate: The light

Insert 77

Nokukhanya

Am sitting at the reception watching Sage roll her

eyes at people making speeches and giving us advice. She's been drinking way too much because she said she's rather be kak drunk than listen to hypocrites making themselves look better while giving advices they don't even follow themselves. It's true though like my mother in law telling me that a wife needs to always obey the husband and wear a doek on her head yet I have never seen one on her head, her dresses are not even long like she said mine should be, hers go right below her knees that's it. Sitting here looking around thinking about how happy I am that am here today. My grandma was right when she said my journey will be a difficult one but there will be happiness too. I didn't believe her then but after meeting my dad, my friends and my husband I knew she was right. My eyes wonder around looking at the people here celebrating this day with us, my eyes land on my dad, his looking at me too with a proud smile on his face, I returned the smile and my mind darted back to the moment in my dressing room. I had just finished getting ready and my bridesmaids just left. I was busy fussing about my looks on the mirror to even notice my dad

had arrived.

Flashback

Portia: Oh daddy you here

He didn't say anything just looked at me, his eyes were glassy and red. I had never seen my dad like that, so I walked closer to him.

Portia: Daddy what's wrong?

Lani: Oh nothing baby

Portia: You can't be looking like that and still say it's nothing daddy.

He sighs

Lani: Am being stupid but I just feel like am losing my baby girl.

My heart-ached at that, my real father couldn't wait to get away from me fast enough yet this man right here, a man that picked me up on the side of the road and dusted me off then made me his is in the

verge of tears because am leaving home and getting married. I leaned over to him and gave him kisses on both his cheeks.

Portia: Worry not daddy Am always gonna be your little girl even when I have my own kids but when I come home to you daddy I want to be treated like a little girl. No reminder of how old I am or me being married with kids.

He laughed a little

Lani: It's a deal princess

Portia: Thank you daddy, I love you.

Lani: I love you too sweetheart

Portia: Doesn't my wedding gown look pretty daddy?

He looked at me and shed a few drops of tears

Portia: Daddy don't cry now you will make me cry too.

Lani: It's just that you look breathtaking my baby.

Portia: Thank you daddy, let's go now, walk me down the isle it's just about time.

He smiled at me hook his arm with mine and we walked out.

End flashback

Now looking at him like this I can see how truly happy he is for me.

Mnqobi: Are you alright my love?

Portia: Yes baby am fine just a little tired.

Mnqobi: I think we should leave now.

Portia: Alright, I have been meaning to ask, where did the press come from?

Mnqobi: Nkanyezi invited them and they said the wedding was live.

Portia: Oh my why?

Mnqobi: Apparently getting married to one of South Africa eligible bachelors is big news to these people.

Portia: Is it now?

Mnqobi: Yes baby

He said and winks at me then stood up to get peoples attention.

Mnqobi: Good evening everyone, thank you all for being here today to celebrate with us, your support is much appreciated but my beautiful wife and I would like to leave now. It's been a long and beautiful day but we have an early flight and would like some rest. Those of you who still want to party please feel free to do so. Thank you.

People applauded and he took my hand and lead me out of the building. Our car was waiting out front for us with a driver, he opened the doors for us and we got in. He went to the driver's side and drove off.

Mnqobi: Mrs Nokukhanya Portia Sbahle Zulu my beautiful wife I love you so much.

I blushed at his comment, I was named Sbahle at his home and I love the name. Aunt Babalwa gave it to me much to my mother in laws disapproval.

Portia: Mr Mnqobi my husband Zulu I love you just as much.

He leaned in and kissed me. We are driving home

and flying to Paris for our honeymoon in the morning.

Home for the disabled

It was tv time and all the patients who lived in the home were sitting in the big lounge with a big flat screen tv in front of them when one of the worker changed the station to a celebrity gossip channel where Nokukhanya and Mngobi's wedding was being played. Zwelethu was among the patient he heard the presenter speak of the most beautiful wedding of Nokukhanya Luthuli and Mngobi Zulu. He looked at the screen and saw his daughter being walked down the isle by Khangelani.

Nurse: This girl is really beautiful hey, if I was as half as beautiful and humble as she is I would be content.

Nurse2: Don't even mention that, did you see the husband? Yhoo that man is a God I tell you. He doesn't smile, never in all the news papers and

magazines I have seen on his never had a smile but look at him smiling looking at his bride walking towards him.

Cleaner who was also watching stopped mopping and looked at the tv.

Cleaner: Heee you know nothing! I heard that her father never wanted her for some reason and killed her mother.

Nurse: You lie!

Cleaner: It's true, the lady next door to me said she knew her father they used to live on the same street in Pietermaritzburg.

Nurse2: What kind of animal does that? Without knowing her you can see that girl is humble. Her father is just evil nje nx

Cleaner: You know nothing wena! They say now he lost everything and is going crazy in a mental institution!

Nurse: I wish I was a nurse at that mental institution I was going to get myself assigned to him and kill

him in his sleep. No child deserves what he did rhaa!

Cleaner: Yinja! Loya baba...(that man is a dog!)

Zwelethu listened as the nurses and the cleaner went on and on about what a dog he is. His mind drifted off to Nokukhanya when she came for her lobola negotiations, how she cried asking him what she's done for him treat her that way. He remembered his words to her "because I never wanted you, I wanted a son but your mother gave me you. That day I was going to ask your mother for a divorce but the opportunity presented itself and I took it. You are of no use to me never was." He shook his head trying to shake the memories off. But it was like someone pressed a button and all of them were coming back to him. Tears flew down his face but didn't bother wiping them. He spoke in his mind "I really was a horrible father to my only daughter, my first born, a child that showed me that I can have children too, a child that brought nothing but good luck to me since the day she was born. She did nothing yet I condemned her and resented her mother. Oh Thembelihle! My beautiful wife the

only one I ever truly loved, I was blinded by the money, the beautiful women that came with it and my big ego. I took you for granted and got you killed. God! What kind of person am I? Even after that and losing everything I still saw nothing wrong with my actions, it took me being paralyzed and mute to realize just how much of devil I have been. Now am wishing for nothing more than to see you one last time to apologize to you truly and our daughter. The son I always wanted wants nothing to do with me, even when I text him he doesn't reply, he only replied once and told me to stop texting him because people might find out about my condition and laugh at him for having a father like me. It hurt to read such words coming from him. A child I gave nothing but love and devotion to. If only I wasn't such a fool I wouldn't have lost this much"

He sat there crying and thinking of everything he'd done wrong and looking at his daughter's wedding and wishing he'd done things differently.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:14] Tate: The Light

Insert 78

Portia

Never in my life did I ever imagine I'd ever come to Paris the city of love, I had many dreams but Paris was not one of them. Not that I did want to visit it but I knew that I can never afford it so I pushed it to the back of my mind. We have just landed at the airport, we travelled with the jet and in the most luxurious comfort. The car was already waiting for us when we arrived Mngqobi spoke to the men and let them know to stay close but invisible the whole time. They nodded and got into the cars while we used a limo, it drove us to the hotel, we got in and

went to get the keys then to our room. It was really beautiful, it was situated in the center of the city and gives the most beautiful view of Paris.

Portia: Am going to shower

Mnqobi: Okay baby I have a few calls to make then am all yours.

I walked up to him and gave him a perk on the lips then turned and walked to the bathroom. I took a shower and when the warm water hit my body I felt my muscles relax. The exhaustion from the wedding planning and the wedding itself is catching up with me now. After I exited the shower Mnqobi was still on a call standing on the balcony looking at the view of the city. I went to my bags only to find sexy langes, night dresses and evening gowns. Nothing casual I sigh knowing very well that Buhle and Sage had a lot to do with my wardrobe. I took the sexy black langere and put it on, it looked really good on me, I felt a set of arms circling my waist And I new they belong to my husband. He didn't say anything but heard him breathing heavily down my neck nibbling on my earlobe. I turned around to look

at him, he let go of me and took a step back. I saw his eyes darken and his hands forming fists and letting go on his sides. I have never seen this look on him and somehow it makes my body hot.

Mnqobi: Fuck!...(he curses under his breath and takes slow strides towards me, his eyes burning my body, he gets to me and his eyes roam around my body then settle on mine)

Mnqobi: What are you doing to me baby?

Portia: I..I...(why am I stuttering? I tried again to talk but my mouth feels dry all of a sudden and I can't seem to form words to respond. While still in my predicament he pulls me closer to him by my waist so that my body is pressed against his. His done this a lot of times but today it feels different his touch is different, his eyes are dark and his gaze is heating up my body in a way it's never done before. Somehow makes me shy that am feeling this way, am looking down playing with my fingers trying hard to hide my embarrassment. He puts two fingers under my chin and brings my face up to look at him, our eyes lock and he lower his head to kiss

me, Mngobi is tall and towers over me. He brushes lips over mine and my breath hitches and I forget to breath)

Mngobi: Breath baby...(slowly I start breathing but before I can calm my nerves down his lips are back on mine kissing me, there is nothing sensual about this kiss, this kiss is hurried and hungry almost forceful but I like it)

Mngobi: I want you do bad...(before I can say anything his back to kissing me and...Removed

Brice

Brice was busy in his office sorting out the finances of the Corsican gang, Brice was the leader of the Corsican gang with his two cousins. He was busy sorting out the finances of Belladonna when his cousin Martin budged in.

Brice: Do you ever knock

Martin: Sometimes

Brice answered him with a dangerous glare Martin put up his hands in surrender.

Brice: What do you want?

He asked his cousin getting up from his desk going to pour himself a glass of whiskey.

Martin: The commander of the Force is here.

Brice snapped his head looking at him.

Brice: The commander of the Force as in the South African Force?

Martin: Not unless you know another Force.

Brice downed the contents of his glass and poured another. It's no secret that the Force is the most dangerous but what could their commander be doing in Paris? Everyone knows that Paris is the Corsicans territory so what could he be doing there without saying anything to them.

Brice: What could he be doing here?

Martin: I don't know.

Brice: Did you see him?

Martin: No but one of our guys saw him at the airport with a woman, I went and I saw his big ass jet and then I did some digging and found out his staying at a hotel center of the city.

Brice: Mmm tell Lucus to tighten security on all our valuables and have other guys keep an eye on the commander.

Martin: Is that necessary?

Brice: We don't know why he's here you moron! Of course it's necessary not unless you want to relax with the man who can kill us right next door!

Snapped Brice.

Martin: I know man, we have to be ready.

Brice: Yet you still here

Martin turned around and left going to do as told. Leaving Brice wondering what the commander was doing in Paris, it was no secret what he did to China and it was no secret either that Yuinn was missing. Brice didn't want to take chances.

Home for the disabled

Somehow the nurses at the home find out about Zwelethu being Nokukhanya's father and since then Zwelethu knew no peace. They would beat him but not enough to make the doctors suspended foul play, they would deprive him of food for days then give him when the doctors come to check on them once a week. They wouldn't bath him until the Wednesday when the doctors come. Today was Wednesday and the doctors were coming. One of the nurses came in and immediately covered her nose, Zwelibanzi had messed himself as he had no one to help him to the bathroom for days now. He peed and pooped on himself. His dignity was gone and was in the mercy of these people. What made it worse was that he couldn't talk and tell the doctors what was going on.

Nurse: You are so useless! Sies couldn't you even go to the bathroom by yourself huh? Mighty Zwelethu Luthuli now can't even go to the toilet to take a shit by himself! How sweet!

Zwelethu was crying this whole time, he smelled terribly, the nurse pushed him to the bathroom with his wheelchair. She filled the bath with cold water and added soap then pushed Zwelethu in fully clothed. He gasped falling into the water suffocating as he struggled pushing up with his hand to sit properly. The nurse watched him struggle for a while then helped him up, he gasped for air as soon as his head was out of the water.

Nurse: You think I will let you die so easy? Well think again, clean yourself I will be back!

He left, leaving Zwelethu crying and praying in his head. “Dear Lord, I have done a lot of things in my life and I probably deserve what is happening to me but please let me die instead of this shame. This is not life for anyone to live. Please just take me.” He cried painfully cleaning himself the stench was too much even for him but he continued cleaning himself while crying.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:14] Tate: The Light

Insert 79

Portia

The following day we prepared and went site seeing, Paris is magical, it really is a beautiful city no doubt, Mngobi said he had a surprise for me after lunch and I can't wait to find out what it is. We just settle on our table at a restaurant called Belladonna meaning beautiful woman. And indeed if Paris was a person it would be a beautiful woman. The restaurant is classy and beautiful. Am wearing one of the dresses my friends packed for me and Mngobi is in a suit as usual he looks good on it like suits were made just for him. But something is not right somehow about this restaurant, it had a lot of

handsome men in suits, when we came in there were about 6 of them sitting on a table not far from us but as soon as we walked in their eyes were on us. One of them left the restaurant for a while then came back and went to his table. Few minutes later more men in suits came in and the guests started leaving one by one. Before I could ask Mnqobi about it 3 beautiful women came in laughing loudly.

Mnqobi: Are you okay love?

Portia: Am perfectly fine but...(before I could finish am interrupted by a squeaky voice and hills hitting the floor in a hurry. While still trying to figure out what is going on one of the women from earlier comes rushing to our table and Mnqobi stands up)

Woman: Oh my God! Mnqobi you here! You really here!

She hugs him tight while squealing like a pig. He pushed her off him gently but she goes and kisses him. His shocked but quickly recovers and push her. At that moment I clear my throat, they both look at me Mnqobi has an apologetic look on his face.

Woman: Oh hi sweetie, am Mandy Mnqobi's girlfriend

Mnqobi: No you not!

I am fuming inside but on the outside am calm as a cucumber.

Portia: Hello am Portia his wife...(she goes pale on her yellow bone skin, she looks between me and Mnqobi then back to me)

Mandy: But...

Mnqobi: No buts Mandy am married and you are not my girlfriend never were.

Mandy: But what about us together every time you in Paris and the loft?

Mnqobi: Oh the loft I forgot about that but thank you for reminding me, please be out by the end of the day I don't think my wife would appreciate a concubine staying in her property.

Mandy: Mnqobi!

Mnqobi: Also I don't remember the last time I was Paris and I don't contact you so I don't know what

gave you the idea that we are together. We fucked whenever I was in Paris yes and I would always call you when I land but I didn't this time now did I?

Mandy: No but..

Mnqobi: No buts, leave my loft before the end of the day and please leave us to our lunch you are upsetting my wife and I don't like to see her upset.

Am watching this exchange and wishing that Sage was here, she would have put this woman in her place fast.

Mandy: You really are a dog

Mnqobi: I dare you to say one more word Mandy, I dare you!

Okay I have never seen Mnqobi talk to someone like that and with a look like that. He looks murderous right now and I don't like it. Mandy clicks her tongue and leaves, Mnqobi turns to me and his face softens.

Mnqobi: Am sorry baby, Mandy is nothing to me I swear, she was just someone I used to sleep with

and one time when I came here she said she was stranded and late on rent since she hadn't gotten a modeling gig yet so I let her stay in my loft.

Portia: The one I didn't know about?

Mnqobi: I forgot about it baby I really did, am sorry this happened.

Brice: The commander apologizing to a woman, interesting!

Mnqobi turns to the man and the murderous look is back on his face. I don't like this because now all the men in suits are on their feet looking our way.

Mnqobi: What business of yours is that Brice?

Brice: It's none of my business really, welcome to Paris commander and I hope you enjoy your stay here with the lady.

He says looking at me and I get chills just by looking at his eyes. His good looking yes but his eyes are dead and cold.

Mnqobi: Oh thank you Brice but please do stay out of my way while am here.

Brice: Well of course, just curious though what brings you to my town?

Mnqobi chuckles shaking his head.

Mnqobi: Your town you say?

Brice: Yes my town

Says the man with determination and Mnqobi chuckles one again. Did I tell you I don't like this?

Mnqobi: Paris is your town for as long as I let you have it Brice and if you did your homework you would know that I already own more than 50% of France including your kind not just cities but your people the French. Now tell me Brice how wise is it to take me on right now?

Said Mnqobi getting face to face with the man, they looked at each other for a few minutes with no one saying anything.

Brice: Very well then commander I didn't come here to seek trouble either I just came to wish you well on your stay here. When I heard you were in my restaurant I had to come and see for myself.

Mnqobi: Mmm you saw now leave.

Brice: I will but be careful commander Paris can be a dangerous city.

He gives Mnqobi a silent threat

Mnqobi: You need to stop playing with the big boys Brice you will get bruises they are quite wild when playing. You should play with boys your age let's say the likes of Yuinn...(he hits his forehead with the palm of his hand) forgive me Brice I kind of forgot Yuinn is indisposed right now his busy playing with wild cats in Africa. But worry not the Russians are there you can play with them.

Brice looks at Mnqobi for a while before he clicks his tongue and leaves with his men but some remain. Mnqobi turns to me and takes a seat.

Mnqobi: Baby

Portia: Take me back to the hotel please.

Mnqobi: We didn't even eat yet baby and don't worry about these people they won't touch you.

Portia: I said I want to leave.

He sighs as I stood up and head to the door, his right behind me, when we got out the limo is outside and our driver is standing there. He opens the door when he sees us and we climb in.

Mnqobi: Baby am sorry about what happened back there I truly am.

Portia: I don't like this Mnqobi we just got married yet am already dealing with women hugging and kissing you in front of me. How would you feel if someone did that with me while you there.

He clenched his jaw his fists tightening and face hardening.

Mnqobi: I would kill the man, baby you mine and only I must hug and kiss you. No other man will live to tell the tale if he did that. I don't want another man's scent on you only mine.

Portia: Says the man who reeks of other woman.

Mnqobi: Shit!

He says and lets go of my hand, the next moment I hear a sound of something falling, I look at him and

his taken his blazer off and throwing it outside the window of moving limo. He takes off his tie and throws it out as well his shirt follows as he ripped it off throwing it out the window then goes for his pants and my eyes widen.

Portia: What are you doing?

Mnqobi: Getting rid of her scent on your property baby am yours and if you don't want her scent on me I will get rid of it. Whatever you want I will do just please don't leave me.

I look at him and shook my head and his face falls. He gets rid of his pants angrily and throws them out as well.

Portia: Will they let a half naked man into the hotel?

Mnqobi: I own 60% of it

That's all he says and I immediately wonder just how rich this man really is. We get to the hotel and he doesn't wait for the driver to open the door, he opens it himself then gives me his hand to help me out which I ignore and climb out of my own. His face falls once again, once am out he walks besides

me into the hotel lobby people are looking at us but he doesn't care, we go to the elevator riding up to our floor, when we get there he opens then gets rid of his vest and briefs without saying a word then head to the shower. He stays there for over an hour while I order room service since we only got to eat the starter as the restaurant. Room service arrives before he came out and I took it and start eating sitting in the balcony looking at the view of the city, I can see the tower from here. He comes out to join me wearing only a gown, he sits and looks at me.

Mnqobi: Baby, am really sorry my love, am sorry about what happened but believe me when I say it will never happen again and that what I had with Mandy was nothing but sex which stopped the moment I saw you. I came to Paris a few months after seeing you but I never called her like I usually do because you were all I had in mind. Baby you were mine before I even saw you physically, I saw you in my dreams first when I was injured on duty, you brought me back to life through my dreams and believe me when I say that when you came into my

life it felt like I have known you forever, like I was meant to love you, only you.

Portia: What hurts about this is the fact that you won't have to deal with my exes because I have none but it seem with you I will constantly have to fight off other women and I don't think I can do that.

His eyes immediately look red and kneels in front of me and takes my hand. He looks right into my eyes.

Mnqobi: Baby I am not perfect I have a past and women that I have been with but believe me when I say I had no relationship with any of them it was just sex. I will get rid of them all just please don't leave me, i won't be able to take it if you do please you are my heart, my soul my everything please don't leave me. Just give me an hour to make some calls and by the end of it I will be rid of all of them.

Portia: What do you mean get rid of them?

Mnqobi: I will kill them all for you I will do anything because I only want to see you happy so I will kill them to make sure they never bother you.

To say am shocked would be an understatement, he

says he will kill them so casually like his getting rid of an enemy trying to harm his master.

Portia: I don't want you killing innocent people
Mnqobi.

Mnqobi: Then tell me what you want me to do baby and I will do it.

Portia: I just want to enjoy my honeymoon without women hugging and kissing you and without men in suits threatening you.

Mnqobi: Done let me make some calls

He gets up before I can say anything and goes to the room. This is going to be a long week. I sigh.

Brice

After he left Belladonna Brice was fuming, he didn't know that the commander had people in Paris. He always took Paris as his town and now his not so sure. Martin his cousin tells him about the encounter between the commander and Mandy.

Mandy is a well know model in Paris so Brice calls her.

Convo

Mandy: hello

Brice: Meet me at the tower in an hour, I have a job for you it pays 50000\$ be there.

He cuts the call and smiles.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:14] Tate: The Light

Insert 80

Brice

Brice and his cousin went and had lunch at the tower to also wait for Mandy to show up. What he wanted from Mandy was simple and anyone who knew the commander and was close to him as Mandy could to what he wanted. He didn't want a fight with the commander but he did want to show him that he does still have power in Paris.

Martin: Are you sure you want to do this?

Brice thought about it for a minute before answering.

Brice: Yes I want to do this, remember this is not a fight or anything to provoke him just a reminder that I have as much power as he does. Paris is my city and he needs to be reminded of that.

Martin: You are in charge cuz but know this, that stupid pride of yours will get you killed one of these days. Nobody takes on the bloody commander unless they have to and you my dear cousin don't have to.

Brice: Enough of your lecture Martin! Do you think the Corsican got to this point by cowering away? No!

We fought to get here. Do you not remember how hard it was? It was very hard but we made it and earn our respect and our place not by sitting and waiting but by fighting. I know the commander has more blood in his hands to fill the ocean but that doesn't mean we are just a small time gang we are as big as the Yakuza's, hell we can now hold our own against the Russians what is the South African Force?

Martin: The most powerful organization in the world, you don't hear about them because they don't do petty fights, they are associated with presidents and army Generals. They have the FBI and Interpol even though half of them are hunting them down. I don't want a hole in Paris like in China, the damn Chinese are still trying to recover from that ordeal and you want the same here?

Brice: I told you this is not a fight but a reminder!

Said Brice irritated by his cousin.

Martin: Wait until he reminds you who he is.

Before Brice could say anything Mandy showed up.

Mandy: Brice, Martin (she greeted and sat down)
why am I here?

Brice: Straight to the point I like, now my cousin
here witnessed your disagreement with the
commander.

Mandy: Who is the commander?

Martin: The guy you were with at Belladonna.

Mandy: Oh him (she said in a sarcastic voice)

Brice: Yes him, I want you to slip a little something
in his drink.

Mandy: What! Will it kill him?

Brice: No but it will teach him a lesson

Mandy: I like the sound of that as long as I won't
have blood on my hands am good.

Brice: No blood at all Mandy, we also wouldn't want
to soil your beautiful hands with a scum bags blood.

Mandy: You said you will pay me right?

Brice: Of course, 50000\$ for you to just put this little
drug in his drink and watch him drink it all.

Mandy: That's easy! I even know his favorite drink, one he would never let go to waste no matter what.

Brice: Perfect

Brice gave Mandy the drug and told her to be ready whenever he called her as he will inform her where to meet with the commander. They went their separate ways.

The following morning Mngqobi and Nokukhanya went to have breakfast at the hotel lobby. Halfway through breakfast Mngqobi got a business call and left the table to go and answer. Mandy arrived and saw Nokukhanya and went to her table knowing that Mngqobi wasn't far off. There was a waiter who was eyeing her the moment she got in but she brushed it off and went to sit in front of Nokukhanya.

Mandy: Hello

Nokukhanya: Hey, what can I do for you?

Mandy: I just wanted to apologize you know for

getting together with your husband. But before I go on I need a drink it's not easy talking to the wife of a man you used to sleep with you know?

She said and turned around signal a waiter to come to the table. Nokukhanya wanted nothing than for her to leave but it looked like she's was staying. She didn't want to hear about Mngqobi's past with Mandy moreover Mngqobi would be angry if he found her there. Yes she was jealous when she first met her but after Mngqobi explained she was fine with it but she didn't want the reminder of what they used to have. She was still insecure about many things in the bedroom while Mandy looked like someone who knew her story and that intimidated Nokukhanya. The waiter took the order for Mandy's drink then she continued to talk none stop while Nokukhanya zoned out and let her blab alone because she wasn't interested in hear what she had to say. The waiter came back and poured two glasses but Mandy asked for him to pour another one because she was sure Mngqobi was not far and he would come any moment. The waiter did as told then

Mandy took her clutch bag and took out her compact then powdered her nose. She saw that Nokukhanya was not paying attention and poured the drug in the drink then put everything back in her bag. Once she finished she took her glass and sipped.

Mandy: Helloooo (she said waving her hand in front of Nokukhanya)

Nokukhanya: What!

Mandy: Where is your husband? You look miserable...(Nokukhanya didn't say anything instead she stood up wanting to go to the bathroom and leave that woman there but then she thought about it and sat back down then took the glass that was meant for Mngqobi and drank from it. She wasn't a drinker but having Mandy there got her stress levels high.

Mandy: No! (yelled Mandy and Nokukhanya jumped a bit because she didn't expect her to yell)

Nokukhanya: What?

Mandy: That is for Mngqobi your glass is right here.

Nokukhanya: It's the same thing he can drink mine.

Mandy looked at her and the more she stared the more Nokukhanya drank from the glass.

Nokukhanya: What do you want with my husband?

Mandy: Oh that, nothing! I just wanted to give him the key to the loft.

Nokukhanya: Leave then with me and go.

Mandy stood up when she saw that Mngqobi was also coming their way.

Mngqobi: What are you doing here Mandy? (he said in a stern voice)

Mandy: I came to drop the key am leaving and oh I bought your favorite drink your wife and I enjoyed a glass together. (she turned to leave but stopped and turned) you don't mind paying for it do you?... (before Mngqobi could answer she spoke first) Right then enjoy!

She said anything left. Mngqobi looked at his wife.

Mngqobi: Baby you don't drink what is this?

Nokukhanya: She was talking too much and I wanted something to distract myself with.

Mnqobi nodded and they started talking 10 minutes later Nokukhanya was not making sense in the conversation they were having. Mnqobi looked at her and saw that her eyes had changed colour and now looked supper red. He asked her how she was feeling but she answered something completely different. He picked her and went to their room with her then called a doctor.

Outside in the car Mandy called Brice, she was nervous that the plan didn't go according to plan. Brice answered immediately.

Convo

Brice: Is it done?

Mandy: Yes his wife drank it

A smile spread on Brice's lips when he heard that.

Brice: Even better Mandy this way he will hurt more

seeing his precious wife going through all the effects of the drug.

Mandy: So you not mad?

She asked crossing her fingers.

Brice: Contrary Mandy am more than happy with how things turned out. Your other half will be in your account in 10 minutes.

Mandy: Thank you.

He cut the call and indeed in 10 minutes Mandy got her money, she smile and drove off to the mall to spoil herself.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:15] Tate: The Light

Insert 81

Mnqobi

When we got to our room we didn't even wait long before the doctor arrived, he was the Forces doctor we use him here in Paris so his always on standby. While he was checking on her there was a knock on the door and I went to open, a young waiter was standing there.

Mnqobi: I don't order anything...(the boy looked nervous for some reason)

Waiter: I didn't come do deliver anything boss, I came with some news regarding the Mrs...(I snapped my head and looked at his direction because my attention was with the doctor the whole time)

Mnqobi: What news are those?...(I glared at him waiting for him to say something, my glare alone made the boy start shivering in fear)

Waiter: I saw the model put something in the drink madam took...(my blood boiled, I looked at the doctor who also heard what the boy said)

Doctor: If it's a drug then that gives me a good chance of draining it out of her system but first I need to see what type was given to her.

Mnqobi: Do whatever you have to...(I turned to the boy) do you work here?

Waiter: Yes sir

Mnqobi: What is your name?

Waiter: Ryan sir

Mnqobi: Look Ryan thank you for coming forward and from now on you work for me...(the boys eyes went wide)

Ryan: I don't understand sir I already work in the hotel and I heard you own it sir.

Mnqobi: This is a special kind of job Ryan, you seem invisible enough so I want you to just keep your job and observe. If there is anything at all you feel I should know call this number..(I have him my personal number)

Ryan: Yes sir

Mnqobi: Also I need your account details you will be

rewarded for this...(his smile grew wide, one could see that the boy didn't have much, he might even be the sole breadwinner at home and me doing this is helping him out)

Ryan: Thank you sir you won't regret it

Mnqobi: But I must warn you Ryan never put yourself in harms way okay?

Ryan: Don't worry sir people do even pay much attention to us not unless they want to complain about the service other than that we are invisible to them.

Mnqobi: Good keep it that way...

Doctor: Oh my God! You have to see this... (said the doctor cutting me off)

Mnqobi: Ryan you know what to do...(I then turned and walked to the doctor while Ryan left closing the door behind him.)

Mnqobi: What am I looking at? (he had those lab testing things with liquid in it and blood but the blood was disposing the liquid I couldn't

understand science stuff)

Doctor: Do you see the liquid that is in this bottle?... (I nodded) well this liquid was not there only blood, I wanted to rest as see the kind of drug used but before I could do the actual test I noticed the blood disposing the liquid meaning that you don't need me here.

Mnqobi: What are you talking about?

Doctor: Her blood is cleaning the drug out on its own it's cleaning it through the water in her body that means when it's done she will only sweat more to release to toxin then she would be fine.

Mnqobi: Unbelievable!

Doctor: Indeed this could also mean she might be immune to a lot of illnesses as her blood cells will immediately pick up the virus and find way to dispose of it before harm is done.

Mnqobi: How long do you think it will take for her to be alright?

Doctor: This is a first for me too so let's wait and

see.

The good doctor and I waiting over light conversation while he kept checking up on her. She was indeed sweating a lot even the pillow she slept on was wet and had to be changed. As we waited my mind drifted off to Mandy, she crossed the line, what she had was with me not my wife but she went for her. For that she will pay dearly.

Doctor: She's waking up

Called the doctor to get my attention, it has been over an hour and we had plans for the day but that rat had to ruin them.

Mngqobi: How is she?... (before the doctor could answer she opened her beautiful eyes looked around and when she saw me she smiled)

Nokukhanya: We were supposed to be out why did you let me sleep?

Before I could answer the doctor beat me to it.

Doctor: You were drugged Mrs and am the doctor that your husband called to help but I have

questions if you don't mind me asking.

She looked at me for confirmation of what the doctor said I just nodded. She shook her head then turn to the doctor.

Nokukhanya: What would you like to know doctor?

Doctor: Do you have a medical history maybe I can look at or have you ever gotten blood taken from you?

Now that I think about it not once have I ever saw her sick. She would show symptoms of fever once in a while then after a couple of hours of rest she would be fine with no medication taken. Could it have to do with her gift?

Nokukhanya: I don't have a medical file doctor maybe I did have one when I was younger but now I don't. I have never been seriously sick that I would need medical attention.

Doctor: Interesting

Mngobi: Interesting indeed.

Nokukhanya: Are we done doctor I need to shower

am sweaty here.

Doctor: Not a problem

She left the room and she look fine like nothing happened. I looked at the doctor and he shrugged.

Doctor: I will have the little sample of her blood analyzed at the lab then I will tell you what I find.

Mnqobi: Keep me posted...(the doctor nodded then packed his stuff and left. I made a call to one of my guys and he answered)

Convo

Voice: Boss

Mnqobi: Find Mandy for me just the location

Voice: Got it

I cut the call, when I turned around my wife was standing there.

Nokukhanya: It's a good thing you are finding her because I want her all to myself.

Mnqobi: What?... (I asked clearly confused by what she said)

Nokukhanya: She's a woman and I won't let you stoop so low and fight a woman. I will deal with Mandy...(okay I didn't expect that)

Mnqobi: Are you sure? (I had to be sure this can't be my wife)

Nokukhanya: Am very sure, Mandy messed with me because she thought I was weak, I want to show her that am not a toy for her to play with. She's crossed the line and I will draw it back clearly for her.

Am speechless, what are my ex's turning my wife into? I looked at her puzzled not knowing what to say. She ignored me and continued to lotion and change and wore her clothes then my phone indicates a message from my guy telling me that Mandy was at the mall shopping. I told him to take her and meet me at the loft. Then turned to my wife.

Mnqobi: Did she even leave the keys she said she came to drop?

Nokukhanya: No because she got what she wanted

and even forgot about the key story. I know you know where she is so let's go.

She took a small purse and headed to the door. I wonder what will my wife do? We drove out towards the loft and I noticed we have a tail not one but two cars, bloody Corsican! So Brice has me followed interesting! We got to the loft and went up the elevator and got out. We didn't have to tell because as soon as we were out we heard Mandy's voice screaming and shouting for my guy to let her go. She's even asking if he knows who she is but it's a one way conversation because my guys don't talk much. We got to the door and I looked at my wife once again she just shook her head and pushed the door. Mandy looked our way and her eyes widened when she saw us.

Mandy: M...Mnq... what are you doing here?

Mnqobi: It's my loft Mandy...(I said dryly but her eyes were not on me but on my wife)

Nokukhanya: We meet again Mandy, what? You look like you have seen a ghost.

Mandy: What! No!...(she spoke trying to regain her composure! But I saw right through her and I wished nothing more than to snap her head at that moment)

Nokukhanya: Oh come on am sure you thought I would properly be dead now from the drugs you gave me or maybe I would be in hospital. Who knows?...(she shrugged her shoulders and I looked at my wife in awe, I didn't know she could be like this but I still love her the same. She's standing up for herself)

Mandy: I don't know what you are talking about!

She said cheeky

Nokukhanya: Alright then, don't mind my husband and this guy here this will be our talk. I promise they won't interfere....(she's wrong because I will interfere the moment Mandy tries something. She went to her bag that was on the coffee table and Mandy's eyes widened once again and I knew the drug was still in there. She emptied her bag into the table then moved things around until a small packet

with one pill was revealed there she took it.

Nokukhanya: How about we have some juice just the two of us and talk huh?...(I smiled at my wife admiring her, I don't know how this will go with her gift but am loving the show.)

Mandy: No! I don't want anything

Nokukhanya: No! I see you went shopping you must be tired and thirsty don't worry I will make the drinks myself.

She went to the open plan kitchen and opened the fridge then took juice and poured two glasses then came back and sat facing Mandy then took out the pill then dropped it into the drink. It dissolved very fast it only took 5 seconds and there was no trace of it. She gave it to her but she shook her head refusing to take it.

Nokukhanya: It's only fair that you drink the same drug I did Mandy don't you think?

Mandy: No I won't drink it

Nokukhanya: What makes you think you have a

choice?

Mandy: No!

Mnqobi: You will drink that if you know what's good for you.

Mandy: No! I won't!

Mnqobi: What does the drug even do?

Mandy: I don't know I was only told to... (that got my attention and I saw my guy looking as well)

Mnqobi: Told to do what and by whom?

Mandy: No I can't say anything! I won't say anything.

Mnqobi: Oh but you will

Nokukhanya: She doesn't have to

Mnqobi: What?

Nokukhanya: She doesn't have to say it. (while I was still in shock trying to understand what she means she took Mandy's hand who jumped and pulled it off maybe thinking she will harm her)

Nokukhanya: I just want to admire you nails Mandy

I won't do anything I promise am not a violent person...(I glared at her she reluctantly gave her hand and my wife took it and went quiet for a while looking into space. I saw Mandy and my guy look at her then back to me but I didn't say anything. When she let go after 2 minutes she looked at her and shook her head then looked at me)

Nokukhanya: It was Brice and Martin, she met them both but was given orders by Brice. They met at the tower yesterday at lunch.

Mandy's and my guys eyes went wide

Mandy: How did... how... what just happened?

She asked looking defeated my guy looked at me expectantly but I said nothing.

Mngobi: Brice huh

Nokukhanya: The drug was also meant for you not me but because missy here annoyed me too much I ended being the one to drink it.

Mngobi: Interesting

Nokukhanya: Mandy I will not make you drink this

drug because am not that kind of a person but you also have to stop involving yourself with criminals it will only end badly for you.

Mandy: You are one to talk when you married one...(she said sarcastically)

Nokukhanya: Unfortunately for me dear am in love with this criminal of mine and he would do anything for me but what about you? You are in Paris because luck gave you a chance and you are ruining it by involving yourself in this kinds of things. It won't end well, I came here for my honeymoon and I would like to enjoy it with my husband without you and Brice trying to kill him. Do you think you can stay away and stay out of trouble for a while?

Mandy: Don't talk to me like am a child!

Mngqobi: You watch your mouth Mandy! You should be grateful she's here or the results of this meeting wouldn't have been pretty had it been me.

Mandy: Am sorry

I went to my man by the window who was still shocked and trying to process what just happened.

Mnqobi: Keep an eye on her I don't want her contacting Brice, get someone to tail Brice for me I need a location this evening.

Guy: Sure boss

I then turned to my wife

Mnqobi: My beautiful wife, lets go now.

She stood up and went left but on the drive to the museum like we planned I got a call from the doctor and the phone was connected to the car and I answered.

Convo

Mnqobi: Doc

Doctor: Is your wife normal?

Mnqobi: What do you mean normal?

Doctor: I mean is she from this world, is she human?

Nx this guy is pissing me off

Mnqobi: Of course she's human!..(I shouted) what

kind of question is that?

Doctor: Because her blood is not really blood, when you look at it with the naked eye it's blood like any other but if you look at it under a microscope it's different.

Mnqobi: How?

Doctor: This is my best discovery in the history of man kind.

Mnqobi: Just get to the point!

Doctor: Her blood looks like crystal gel under the microscope. It's like tiny little crushed diamonds in water. It sparkles and then I tried the little I had on a patient of mine who's been sick for years and guess what! He bloody showed signs of fucking life moments later!!!

Mnqobi: Who the fuck gave you the right to use her blood on your patients?... (I said quite pissed by what his done)

Doctor: Am sorry my excitement got the better of me and I did am sorry.

Mnqobi: Well sorry won't change things

I cut the call and looked at my wife and her hands were trembling. For the first time in a long time I saw real fear in my wife's eyes. I parked on the side of the road and took her in my arms.

Mnqobi: It's alright sweetheart

Nokukhanya: No it's not Mnqobi

Mnqobi: It will be I will make sure of it.

Nokukhanya: This is how I will die, my powers and who I am will be exposed to the world and this is how I will die because of a stupid drug test! This is my end Mnqobi don't you see? (she spoke so fast that I couldn't comprehend a lot of what she said. I only heard her say she will die and everything after that is a blur my mind went blank. She can't die on me now! That's all that my mind kept thinking)

Please share and do go on Dreame and follow I need your support all of you who feel The Light is good enough to be turned into a book please go and

follow there. As I said you can continue to read here but just to follow to show others that the book is good and encourage them to read.

My thanks

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:15] Tate: The Light

Insert 82

I was frozen in my seat with my arms around her comforting her, I might be in a daze at the moment but one thing I won't do and that is to let her die. The doctor messed up and he will have to pay for it. We just got married and am not about to lose my wife like that. She calmed down after a while and I drove us back to the hotel, she wasn't herself when we got to the hotel I didn't like that. I tucked her into bed.

Mnqobi: Sleep now my love, I will fix this I promise. I love you so much to let anything happen to you.

Nokukhanya: I love you more.

Mnqobi: Now sleep and let your husband take care of this okay.

Nokukhanya: Okay

I kissed her forehead then stepped away from her and went to the balcony and made a call to my men.

Convo

Men: Boss

Mnqobi: Eliminate the doctor and everyone who was involved in the testing of my wife's blood and that included the patient he gave her blood to.

Man: Done

Mnqobi: Where is Brice?

Man: He just got to Belladonna

Mnqobi: Good! Have some men meet me there in 15 minutes.

Man: On it.

I cut the call then went and changed into a black tailored suit and a black shirt and shoes. Then went to my car and drove off to Belladonna. In 15 minutes I was parked there and my guys came out when they saw me. I went to my boot and took a pliers from my tool box then went inside with my men following closely behind me. I got to the door and scanned the room for Brice and when I found him I went for him. His men stood up too going to the table he was seating on. Bloody fools think they can stop me! The pace of my steps quickened as I moved forward Brice lifted his head up and our eyes met, I saw a flicker of fear displayed in his eyes before he quietly covered it. I move forward and got to his table.

Mnqobi: Tall your pets to move away

Brice: Now why would I do that commander.

Mnqobi: Okay then I will do it for you huh

I moved to the one that was closer to Brice and head pumped him hard making him stumble

backward shaking his head disoriented. I gestured for my men to remove them, with guns pointed they moved Brices men to stand against the walls. When other customers saw what was happening they cleared the restaurant in minutes now it was just me, Brice, his cousin and our men.

Mnqobi: Now who told you it was a good idea to drug my wife?

Brice: I don't know what you are talking about

He said with a smirk on his face and that angered me. I moved forward and kicked the table he was sitting on hard it collided with him and the chair he was on making it fall backwards. I went to him moving the table out of the way and hovered over him.

Mnqobi: After am done with you, you will wish you had never messed with me or what's mine.

I gestured for my men and two came over

Mnqobi: Get him up and sit Him on the chair then tie his hands and legs.

They moved fast doing what I asked, his cousins eyes were wide worried about what will happen next. When my men were done I moved closer to Brice and took out my pliers from my jacket pocket I went closer to him and held him by his hair roughly pulling his head back.

Mnqobi: Open up

Brice: You must be crazy am not opening my mouth.

Mnqobi: Good! I was hoping you would say that

I held the pliers firmly in my hand then held his chin tightly with the other making him look at me. Then I hammered his mouth hard with the pliers breaking his front teeth. He screamed and I let go of him and he spat blood together with 3 of this front teeth.

Mnqobi: Shall we go again or you will open your mouth this time?

Brice: Fuck you man fuck you!!!

Mnqobi: Okay

I said and shrugged then held his chin again tightly then hammered twice on his side one the face

breaking more teeth then let go of him.

Brice: Fuck! Fuck! Fuck! You son of a bitch!! Am going to kill you piece of shit! Fuck!

Mnqobi: Whats it gonna be this time Brice?

Brice: Go fuck yourself!

Mnqobi: I'd rather make love to my wife then fuck myself but anyway thanks for the idea we need the love making session we are on our honeymoon after all.

I repeated the same action hammering his face and breaking his teeth, he was cursing the whole time trying not to scream so much in front of his men but tears were there. I hammered away rearranging his face making sure that he looked nothing like the pretty boy he was before. Now his going to look like a bulldog with no teeth, when I was done there was blood all over the floor and in his clothes am sure I had some on me too but I couldn't tell because of the black I wore.

Mnqobi: Next time you want to mess with me look in the mirror and ask yourself what else could I

mess around with maybe then you will think twice about crossing me.

Brice: Fuck you

That came out as a whisper but am sure he wanted it to come out hashier than that. I straighten up and fixed my suit then left the restaurant going to the doctor's office, I need to make sure that no trace of my wife's blood was found there.

Zwelethu

If someone had told me that getting my wife killed and mistreating my daughter will land me in a home for the disabled with no use of my legs and mute I wouldn't have done it. Now my life is a nightmare, these people have made it their mission to torture me every day. My only wish now is to see my children one more time before I take my life, I want to see Nokukhanya and apologize for what I had done to both her and her mother. I want to see Banele and tell him to change his ways before it's

too late. Am afraid for him because I made him into something I shouldn't have made him too, I want him to change and be a better man than I was. I was laying on my bed with green flies all around me because of the smell of faeces when i drifted off to sleep. Thembelihle came to my dreams. "hello Zwelethu" she said, she looked so beautiful in white just like an angel she always was. "my beautiful wife, you look so beautiful and peaceful. Am sorry I let you get killed, am sorry I deprived you of the opportunity to raise our daughter and most of all am sorry I was never the husband you deserved. Please forgive me my angel" I said with tears in my eyes and heart was in the most unbearable pain I have ever had. "oh Zwelethu I forgave you a long time ago, the only reason I put you in this state was because of our daughter apologize to her and you will be fine." She said but she doesn't understand I don't want to be fine I deserve this, I only want to apologize and then maybe I will die in peace. "you won't die Zwelethu, you still have Banele to raise into a better man than you were" she's says "he doesn't deserve a father like me Thembelihle" I said

pained by the realization that I am nothing more than a burden. “no one is going to fix your mess for you Zwelethu now get up and clean yourself then go find your children and be a father to them” she disappeared I woke up and the first thing that hit me was the smell.

Zwelethu: Shit I never thought I could smell like this!

I kept quiet shocked that my voice came out, I spoke! I tried to move my feet and they moved. I got out of bed and went to the shower and cleaned myself then went and changed into clean clothes then took my phone and requested an Uber home then wheeled my suitcase to the door. The cleaner saw me first and looked shocked but quickly recovered and ran the opposite direction while I went for the door. She has no idea that what they did to me here was a blessing in disguise am not angry at any of them but am grateful. When I got outside my Uber was there I got in and he drove me home. I have a lot to fix and that will start with my children.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:15] Tate: The Light

Insert 83

Nkanyezi

Am on my way to Nomalanga's home with my uncle Makhosini, Muz'uvukile and Mageba. Am tired of people calling Nomalanga Mngqobi's wife and my son his. I love my brother yes but I want people to know that Nomalanga is my woman now and that Nkosenye is my son. I know that Nomalanga's parents are stubborn and yes we don't need them to be together since Nomalanga is already a Zulu wife. All we have to do is appease the ancestors and let them know that she's no longer the wife of Mngqobi but mine, then introduce my son the right way. But

here I am going to her home because I want her to be happy and I want her parents to be there on her wedding day. Yes am giving her a white wedding since she only got the makoti clothes plus an introduction to the ancestors when she married Mngqobi. Which I don't blame him because now I get to do what he didn't do and most importantly I get to love her. My sunlight and our son Nkosenywe Zulu son of Nkanyezi Zulu, it has a nice ring to it.

Makhosini: Don't Over think it ms hana...(nephew) if that man is still stubborn about this we will still go ahead with the rituals and you can get your wife.

Nkanyezi: This is not about me uncle it's about her, I want her to have her family there when we get married and I want her to have her father walk her down the aisle on the day.

Muz'uvukile: Any of us can do that for her no problem.

Nkanyezi: Thank you uncle but you don't know how much she cried at Mngqobi's wedding saying that she wishes her father could walk her down the aisle

like Nokukhanya's father did for her.

Mageba: Even if we do get through to her father it doesn't mean his going to walk her down the isle that man will tell her that his not white and will not participate in anything western.

Nkanyezi: I believe that is true after seeing him but we have got to try for Nomalanga she deserves it.

Makhosini: That she does but it's not about what he does or doesn't deserve it's about her fathers beliefs and it goes against his customs.

After my uncles said that I kept quiet because his right about everything he said but I will fail trying. We got to her home and her mother was the first person to see us, she clicked her tongue and got into the house without even a greeting sent our way. My uncle Makhosini got out of the car but the gate was locked, he called out but no one appeared, after an hour sitting there her father came out and came to the gate.

Nomaf: Leave bo Mageba because whatever you came to say will mean nothing to me.

Mageba: Please listen to what we have to say and we will leave after that.

Nomaf: If what you have to say is about Nomalanga and this disrespectful boy of yours then I don't want to hear it. Leave bo Mageba.

With that he turned around and left us there.

Muz'uvukile: Siyaxolisa mshana...(we are sorry nephew)

Said my uncle trying to comfort me but I didn't need it because I have all of them plus my brother's but Nomalanga has no one from her side of the family and that is what bothered me the most. We got into the car and drove off with me quiet once again thinking about what to tell my sunlight when I get home.

Nhlakanipho

Am going on my first official date with Buhle, we had our first date at the hospital when I went to visit

her in her ward with lunch. She made a joke about having our first date at the hospital so we made a deal that after we both feel better we will have our first real date. Am nervous about this because 1 I don't want the repeat of Nokukhanya so am just going to come out and tell her how I feel and if she rejects me then I will move on just like my therapist told me. 2 Gora always talks about her being his so if she wants to be with him then I will know now and move on. I don't want to spend a lot of time dating her and not telling her how I feel because she might just reject me when I finally do tell her. Am nervous though because I have never done this before but am willing to do it for her. I drove to her place in Mhlanga then text her that am outside. No response came back and so I waited, it took her 5 long minutes to come out and I was already sweating by then. I got out and opened the door for her.

Buhle: Hey sorry to keep you waiting

Nhlakanipho: Not a problem, ready to go?

Buhle: Yes please.

Nhlakanipho: You look beautiful by the way and these are for you...(I said and gave her flowers that I had put on the back seat. She smiled and thanked me then I went to my side and drive off. On the way I couldn't say a word because of how nervous I was.

Buhle: Are you okay?

Nhlakanipho: Of course I am, look Buhle you know me you are Portia's friend and am sure you know what I have done. So what is want to know is if you really want to be here with me?

Buhle: I know what you have don't and yes I do want to be here with you.

She said with conviction and determination. The way he answered made me smile, my little albino didn't judge me and that is a good sign.

Buhle: Nhlakanipho we all have a past even me and some of us our pasts are not as rosy as others, I for one happen to understand a thing or two about bad pasts but I don't let it define me. That's what I have learnt from Portia.

Nhlakanipho: Thank you Buhle that means a lot to

me.

We got to the restaurant and we got off, we went and were shown our table and our orders taken.

Buhle: This is nice

Nhlakanipho: Indeed, look Buhle with you I don't want to make mistakes so am just got to get to the point, I like you a lot and I want to be with you if you would have me.

I looked at her and waited for her to say something, at the same time preparing my heart to accept the rejection that is to come.

Buhle: I happen to like you too Nhlakanipho bad past and all if you will accept me with mine.

Nhlakanipho: Wait what?... (I had to make sure she said what she said and that I didn't misunderstand her)

Buhle: You heard me, I like you too.

I couldn't help myself so I stood up and went to her side then pulled her up from her chair and kissed her. People were talking around us but I couldn't

careless about them, this was my time to be happy and no one was going to take that away from me. I pulled out of the kiss and looked at her green eyes and she blushed and looked down at her fingers.

Nhlakanipho: Thank you for accepting me.

Buhle: You welcome

I smiled and went to sit on my chair after pulling a chair for her to sit again.

Please share

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:15] Tate: The Light

Insert 84

Nokukhanya

After all the drama of the first couple of days in Paris my husband and I got to enjoy our honeymoon. We visited a lot o places even the Pont des Arts in Paris where the love lock bridge is located. Mngobi and I got our own lock with our initials and love message engraved on it and locked on the bridge. There are lot of locks on the bridge and even with that fact I couldn't help but want to have ours there among the many others there. Then Mngobi booked the Eiffel Tower for us one evening to have dinner while gazing at the moon. It was a beautiful night indeed and we made a lot of memories, we then left Paris that night to spend a day at Saint Petersburg in Russia, a very beautiful town if you ask me and wouldn't mind spending my retirement years there. He took me to a ballerina concert that was there and it was magical we came back to Paris the next day. So all in all I enjoyed my honeymoon so much, we also made a lot of love and my body can attest to the fact that am now an addict. We are now sitting on the jet waiting for take off, we are going back home after the lovey honeymoon we had. Am sitting in front of Mngobi

having a glass on champagne while he is having a glass of whiskey reading a news paper. He keeps frowning like what his reading is really bad, but I won't even ask because it will only spoil my mood. What strange though all of a sudden he hides the paper discreetly behind him like he doesn't want anyone else to see it then looks at me but I pretend not to be looking.

Mnqobi: My love I will leave you here for a few minutes I want to make some calls. You can order anything you want for us to eat since we left without eating breakfast.

He rumbles while am looking at him looking all nervous for some reason and trying to hide it.

Nokukhanya: It's okay my love go I will order breakfast for us so long.

Mnqobi: Thank you love

He kissed my forehead and takes his phone and the news paper then head to the direction of the bedroom in the jet. I wonder what is in that news paper that he didn't want me to see, I mean even if I

can see it I won't be able to read it because it's in French but his paranoia makes him think that I will miraculously be able to read it. Men! Always hiding the most stupid things arg! I called the flight attendant and ordered our breakfast and a refill of my glass while I wait.

Mnqobi

I was sitting in the jet waiting for take off, my lovely wife and I are going back home, am sitting in front of her having a glass of whiskey reading one of the French news papers when I come across disturbing news. In the paper a lab assistant that was helping the doctor with some bloods went to the authorities after the death of the doctor. The assistant says he helped the doctor he and his colleague they are both medical students at the university of France and were interning at the hospital where the doctor works at times. He says the doctor came in with some blood sample from an outside patient of his

and ask them to test for drugs and check out other abnormalities on the blood because he believed that his patient had the most rare blood type and wanted to confirm it. He goes to say they tested the blood and found that it was not only rare but it didn't look like human blood at all under the microscope. He says her colleague went to give the doctor the result in his private practice and wanted to ask him for consent to continue doing test on the blood but she never came back and later was found dead at the doctors office together with the doctor. Even though is looked like they died of a burst gas he believed they were murdered because of the blood. The guy is now under the protection of the authorities while they Investigate the murder and try to find the patient the blood was taken from. After reading that I got nervous and hid the news paper behind me then asked my wife to leave her and make some calls. I don't even know why I asked her instead of just going and making the calls but when you are nervous you can't think straight. I ended up rumbling about breakfast while I knew very well if she was hungry she would have ordered the food

already but I wasn't thinking. I went to the jet bedroom and clocked the door from the inside and called my men.

Convo

Man: Boss

Mnqobi: I saw the paper from two days ago why didn't you tell me about it?

Man: We are taking care of it boss, we have contacted our guys on the inside to get us information on where this guy is kept and we will take care of it.

Mnqobi: You better make sure this time because I don't want this following us back home.

Man: I will make sure of it sir

Mnqobi: You better or all of you will be fired and dead!

I shouted and cut the call. I will not have my wife exposed like this, these vultures will have her for dinner if they are not stopped and I will not have my wife captured and made a lab rat by the French

officials. I promised to fix this and I intend to keep that promise.

Please share and don't forget to go on Dreame and follow.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:16] Tate: The Light

Insert 85

Zwelethu

The first thing i did when I got home I hired a cleaner to clean the whole house while I wore my suit and went to the office. When I got there it was still standing at least, clearly the MD was doing a good job in my absence, my secretary couldn't believe that I was walking but to top it off that I was

nice to her. It felt good to see a genuine smile on someone's face and it was because of me. For once in a long time people gave me genuine smiles, my MD was happy that I was back and also reported that he secured 3 small contracts for us which was big deal considering that we had no new business before I left. He thought I was going to be angry and lash out at him but instead I smiled and thanked him for the good job he was doing. Of course he didn't believe that I complimented him and kept himself reserved while showing me the financials waiting for me to explode but I was genuinely happy about the progress he and the team made. Because of the new contracts we can have some of the old employees back if they haven't found jobs yet. On my way home I got the information I needed from my investigator so I made a U turn and went to the address. It was in KwaMashu, I pulled up and went to knock on the door then waited for someone to open. A few minutes later the door opened and revealed Banele who was shocked to see me standing there.

Zwelethu: Good afternoon Banele...(I said and watched him open and close his mouth words not coming out and I smiled)

Zwelethu: Do you think I could come in for a while?

Banele: Of course come in...(he moves out of the way and I walked in. The house looked cozy and I liked the feeling of home in it)

Banele: Mom is still at work

Zwelethu: Not a problem we can talk while I wait for her...(he nodded, I think his still trying to process seeing me here and walking) How is school?

Banele: School is okay, I had to change schools when we moved, I didn't like it at first but now I have friends and I enjoy being at school.

Zwelethu: That's good boy and how is mom?

Banele: She's okay and is working now

Zwelethu: So who do you stay with when you come back from school?...(I had to ask because I didn't see an adult since I got here a few minutes ago)

Banele: Oh with aunty Dora she's at the back

hanging the washing.

Zwelethu: Okay then.

Banele: Are you healed now? I mean the last time I saw you, you couldn't walk or talk.

Zwelethu: A lot happened son and most of it you won't understand but I want you to know that all that happened to me was because of my own doing.

Banele: What do you mean?

Zwelethu: I was evil son, you might not have witnessed it because to you I thought I was a perfect father and you saw a perfect father but I was far from it. I hurt my wife badly and I hurt your sister even more and all that lead to God punishing me and taking my ability to walk and talk.

Banele: What did you do for God to forgive you?

Zwelethu: I had to show him how sorry I am for all that I have done and he forgave me and gave me a second chance.

They continued talking about everything that happened to him in the time that he was not there.

Banele was happy to have his father back and Zwelethu was happy to be given a change to make amends.

Mnqobi

The moment we landed in Joburg the car was waiting for us and we drove home. Nokukhanya fell asleep on the way and I didn't blame her because we did a lot of things while in Paris and Russia. When we got home I picked her up and she woke up but I told her to sleep and she snuggled close to me and sleep while I walked to our room and placed her on the bed then took off her shoes and covered her then went to my study and made a call to her father.

Convo

Lani: Good to hear from you commander

Mnqobi: Same her General

Lani: Good hows my daughter?

Mnqobi: She's well and asleep we just got back.

Lani: I know something is wrong so get to it commander.

Mnqobi: Do you still have the guards following my wife?

Lani: How did you know that? And yes I do

Mnqobi: I wouldn't be such a good commander if I didn't know people were following my wife around General.

Lani: Good point, did something happen?

Mnqobi: Yes, while in Paris....(I told everything that happened)

Lani: Well am also shocked about the blood because she's never been sick ever since I found her, even back then she fainted because of hunger and dehydration so there was no need for bloods. But since this came out I think we must take extra measures to ensure that she's safe.

Mnqobi: Am already in the process of taking care of that and hoping nothing will follow us here.

Lani: Am also hoping the trail dies in Paris but I will contact my people and see what I can do.

Mnqobi: As much as I don't like having you take care of my wife I appreciate the help.

Lani: She was my daughter before she was your wife commander and that won't change.

I laughed at that statement, the love this man has for Nokukhanya is astonishing.

Mnqobi: Thank you General, let's keep each other updated.

Lani: Very well then, greet my princess for me.

Mnqobi: Don't you think it's time you focus on Sboniso now? I mean Nokukhanya is old and is my wife.

Lani: Don't tell me what to do with my children commander, anyway Sboniso is a pup and is stronger than my princess. Bye now my wife needs me.

Mnqobi: Okay

I checked on business and everything look good

then went and check my emails and one caught my eye and I opened it. I couldn't believe what I saw, Mandy went to the authorities after the news paper was released and revealed that he knew the doctor and that she thinks she knows who the blood belong to. It's true she knows him because she once got really sick when she was with me in Paris on one of my trips and I had called the doctor to help her. Now this piece of shit is using that information on me. That's all my guys could get but what pisses me off is the fact that they didn't keep an eye on Mandy even after I told them to and now we have two people to take care of, the intern and Mandy. This is getting more and more messy by the minute. I quickly sent word to the general and sat back on my chair thinking about the worst that could happen. I should have killed Mandy when I had the chance and now it might be too late. Damn Nokukhanya and her good heart! Now she might be exposed because of it and these vultures will get to her faster than I can even say protection because that's how viscous they are! Damnit! I slammed my fists on the table in frustration.

Please share and please don't forget to go on Dreame and just follow, I only need 600 followers to get a contact, please if you feel the story can made it as book then go and follow.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:16] Tate: The Light

Insert 86

Nokukhanya

It has been two weeks since we come back from our honeymoon, we have been living in Durban but we do go to Joburg twice a week so that Mngqobi can check on business and work with the Force. Things have been going really well for us as a new couple or shall I say as husband and wife. All

except my husband and father who have become more paranoid than ever, putting extra security around me, in my office building and even here at home. When I asked them the reason they told me that it was just a precaution. Like what kind of threat is there that could make them double or triple the security around me? Because all of this extra manpower was around me only not my family because mom said things are normal on her side. That led me to believe that the threat is on me, someone was out to get me and the two most important men in my life were trying to keep me safe and protect me. That's when I stopped questioning and protesting and sometimes dodging my security detail. We just finished having breakfast and he was going to drop me at work today then he will be meeting with my father to discuss whatever it is that got them this close since we came back. We both went to the garage and he opened the door of the A4 for me while he got into the driver's seat. He pressed the remote for the garage door to open and when it did I almost got blinded by the lights that flashed before my eyes. On reflex

Mnqobi drove out of the garage and stopped then we took in the scene in our yard. The whole yard is surrounded by journalist flashing cameras our way, the security guards were having a hard time keeping them from jumping over the walls.

Narrated

Nokukhanya and Mnqobi sat in the car in silence observing the situation in front of them. Mnqobi's heart was beating fast as he knew that only one thing could have lead the vultures as he called them to his home. The truth about his wife, Nokukhanya on the other hand was just shocked to see so many journalists at her gate and some trying to jump over the wall to get into the yard. Some people who were going to work even stopped to see what was going on, some parked their cars right at her driveway and got out to see what was happening. As soon as the garage door opened the journalist started taking pictures. Mnqobi got out of the car to observe the

situation better while Nokukhanya was still seated wondering what was going on. Journalist were shouting questions at Mngqobi but she couldn't make out what they were saying because they all spoke at the same time making one hell of a noise. Nokukhanya opened her door and the cameras started flashing her way. She walked around and stood in the middle of her yard and watched as journalist pushed through the other sides of the wall landing in her yard some even falling while they climbed in but didn't seem to mind the fall as they got up making their way to her shouting questions.

Journalist: Mrs Zulu is it true that you are not from this world?

Another: Is it true that you are an alien?

Another: Give us an insight on what you are doing in our world?

Another: Does your husband know that he married someone from out of space?

Another: According to the notes that were found in the doctors office that hand examined you your

blood was administered to a patient of his that was in a coma for the past 18 months but after receiving your blood he showed signs of life. What is your take on that?

Another: It is true that you killed the doctor and his colleague to keep your secret?

Another: Is it true that your blood looks like blood only on the outside but under a microscope it glows like crystal?

Another: What else can your blood do?

Another: Can your blood cure chronic disease like cancer, HIV and so forth.

Another: We heard you help people spiritually but is it really spiritual or you are just using your alien abilities to fool our kind?

All of these questions were thrown at Nokukhanya and she was starting to get dizzy from hearing these people talk at the same time asking her questions she had no answers to. Mngobi was trying to get to her but it was difficult to do so because of all the people that have invaded their

home as well as the journalist that have trespassed and gotten into their yard. The security team was having a hard time keep everyone out while the others got through. Mngqobi had sent an emergency sms to Lani to come over. The journalist kept asking questions and shoving the microphones in her face waiting for her to answer, they were like bees making noise each station reporter wanting to get closer to her. They had invaded her personal space others pushing her from the back while others where in front and on her sides. She couldn't breath with all these people around her shouting and making her dizzy. Mngqobi managed to pass through with struggle and gotten behind her and turned her around for her to look at him. Once her eyes landed on him her tears made their way out of her sockets, she was overwhelmed and didn't know what to do or how to react. The situation was too much for her, Mngqobi tried to push through and at least get her into the garage or the car but he couldn't move as the journalist were pressed on his back trying to get to his wife. Gun shots were heard and the journalist and people who were there went

down to take cover, while others were still filming trying to get every little detail they can about what was going on. Lani, Gora, Grinder, Snakes, Poison and Buttons were all standing there with their guns drawn.

Lani: All of you get the fuck out!!!

He roared scaring the people around but not the journalist, they are all about the story and they were not leaving without it. Some people though did jump over the yard and went out but their departure didn't make any difference because a lot more stayed behind. More shooting was heard, screaming resonated around the yard people taking cover.

Gora: We said leave now or we start shooting!!!

Shouted Gora anger visible of his face while Grinder was not saying a word but shooting at side of the house at those who still wanted to come in. He didn't care if he had killed or injured a person he was just shooting with Snakes and his Anaconda walking around with it snatching and biting people as he goes along. It was a whole scene! When

Nokukhanya saw her father lifting his gun to start shouting at the people she knew she had to do something because police were already there now but also struggling to get through the people to even make it to where Lani and the team stood, in front of the gate on the side. Even for them getting in wasn't easy as they had to knock out people to make way to the gate stepping over them moving through until they got to where they stood. But the police had a problem as more people had now gathered, not only police were there but serious men in suits driving big tinted cars were there as well talking on their earpieces communicating with God knows who. Nokukhanya knew that if her father started shooting these people all that will be caught on camera because the journalist didn't stop filming the scene, she also knew that all this will turn into a massacre and she couldn't live with that. But the journalist started asking her questions about the men shooting. They were asking questions like,

Journalist: Mrs Zulu are these men your kind?

Another: We have known Mr Ngcobo for some time now but we wouldn't pass him that his also one of your own. Would you care to tell us the relationship between you two besides the one we already know?

Another: what about the men his with? Are they part of the army you built yourself when you got to our world or are they people you came here with?

Journalist: Give us something Mrs Zulu before the authorities take you away!

Another: What do you think of your future right now?

Another: What was your plan with our world and our kind when you came here?

Another: Did you crash maybe something went wrong with your spaceship?

Another: Where is your spaceship now?

Another: Did you start a relationship with Mr Zulu to hide your identity or do you really love him.

Another: Your wedding was televised was getting married to one of our own in your plans?

Another: Are you even capable of love? Does your

kind love at all?

Another: Can your kind have kids like we do or you make them some other way?

All these questions were thrown at her while chaos didn't stop around her yard. When she woke up she didn't know her day will turn out this way, it hasn't even started for Christ sake! It was only morning but it felt like she was in a nightmare unable to wake up from it. As this continued and seeing the anger in her fathers face Nokukhanya started heating up, her hands shook with unimaginable force of power, her eyes started glowing, weather changed immediately as wind picked up, her body radiated waves of energy and power the people closed to her started to feel the mensed power radiating from her they wanted to step back because they didn't know what she will do next, they believed she was an alien and they didn't know the power she had. But they couldn't step back that easy as there were a lot of other people behind them. Nokukhanya's feet started lifting off the ground sparkle showed where she stood but she

wasn't up in the air enough for people to notice she was floating. Her eyes were closed and she lifted up from the ground slowly the sparkling underneath her feet started spreading all around sparkling brighter and brighter as they moved along. The people closest started to notice that she was no longer standing on her own two feet but was now floating.

Journalist: MOVE OUT THE ALIEN IS FLOATING!! SHE'S RELEASING SPARKLES WITH HER FEET, MOVE PEOPLE MOVE!!

Shouted a journalist that was closer to her but only a few heard him as the people were still talking loudly. When she was higher her father saw her and lowered his gun looking at her.

Gora: I told you she was a witch a long time ago but you never believed me you moron!!

Shouted Gora at Lani a bit scared but he was glad he was not close to the witch this time, he had enough the last time and was not willing to put himself in that situation again. Lani couldn't answer,

he was shocked about what was happening, he knew of her powers but didn't know to which extent they went. The sparkling had now gone over the yard spreading fast now people couldn't see where it ended. Even the places they stood now were sparkling no one understood what was going on and that rose the talks among the people. They were now louder than they were before, once Nokukhanya was high enough that she was looking at people from a bit higher up she opened her eyes which were now as white as snow her hair had also now grown longer and white like an old white witch's hair. She opened her arms and stretched them wide and let out a piercing scream that sounded loud and was heard from the far parts of Durban.

Nokukhanya: Aaaah!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

To be continued...

Don't forget to share and go follow on Dreame I need you.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:16] Tate: The Light

Insert 87

Nokukhanya

Narrated

The Light has spread all the way to the outskirts of Durban, everywhere it touched it left a mark, those who were sick immediately got better, those who lost hope got it back and were looking forward to a new day. Those with who thought they couldn't go on anymore suddenly got new hope, new determination and those who's hearts were hard and dark saw the light and the pain they had caused which made them want to change their ways. The

light that spread through left nothing but peace and harmony amongst the people it touched. The journalists now had no questions to ask but one, what were they doing there in the first place. The men in suits asked themselves if them taking her to be locked up and experimented on was worth it. It was quiet now with the light glowing brightly at the people's feet. They were at peace, camera men had dropped them the moment the light reached them. The people in and outside her yard were now just looking up at her like children waiting for their mother to give them orders on what to do. Nokukhanya looked at the people below and spoke and a low and soothing voice but everyone could hear her surprisingly.

Nokukhanya: My people, it is I Mary mother of Jesus, it saddens me to see you like this, your father in heaven has done enough for you but each time you repaid his kindness with nothing but cruelty. You are a lucky yet flawed one of his species, lucky because he loves you so and gives you more chances than you deserve. Flawed

because you are the most cruel of all his species. He sent Moses to Egypt to free his people but what did he do in the end? He took the power he was given and used it at his own will that is why he never saw the promised land. Then he sent you his only son, one that he entrusted me with to carry and bring into this world but what did you do? You killed him even after you all saw what he could do, yes death was his faith in the end, he knew it too, death was the faith of anyone who would have volunteered to come and save you. Your father held a meet and showed the angels and his guardians where he wanted one of them to go and what their faith will be. When they saw the blood and cruelty of you people none of them wanted to come but one, his only son Jesus and he reminded you of the love your father in heaven had for all of you. He healed the sick, the crippled walked, the deaf gain their hearing and the blind gained their eye sight, the drunkards stopped drinking and the thieves changed. Yet you still killed him. I sent you a protector, a healer and most importantly a mother but what did you people do you killed her because

she couldn't forgive the cruelty of one of her children and saw it fit that he was to be punished for his bad ways. But what did the child do when he didn't get his way? He killed her. Then I send another daughter of mine, your kind didn't even let her grow into a full human because those who could see saw that they will lose their evil ways if they were to let her grow up and recognize her powers so they killed her. Now this one, she did none of your wrong but because her mere blood is different than yours you want to crucify her. Your species is unforgiving and cruel, your heart hold only little love and a lot of envy, jealousy and hate. All those things were not what your father wanted for your but because you are flawed this is how you turned out. But I have had enough, you are not to kill this one for she's beyond protected, to your news papers and televisions you are to acknowledge the existence of a savior send from above to heal, to bring luck, to perform miracles all in the name of your father. Those who don't have jobs will have something better after meeting her, those who are sick will get better after meeting her but only those

who's time is not yet here for to join their father in heaven will live but those who's purpose has been served will join their father. It will hurt yes but you shall not blame your protector for she has no power over what your father in heaven has made. His decisions are finally and if even after pleading with him he sees no reason for your loved one to live he will take them from you. He did say in his word that this place is not your permanent home and that your home is with him in heaven. He said your flesh and bones will remain in this world because they are of this world but what made you human, your soul will go back to him and live in a place where there is no heartache and pain, no hunger and greed, no sickness and death. You will be in peace and live an internal life with him by your side. Now go out there and tell the people of the love your father in heaven has for all of you, tell them of yet another gift he has sent you, a prophet and angel from up above. She will be living among you as human just like Jesus did but when her purpose is full filled she shall go and join her father in heaven. Go well now my children all is well, may the peace and love of

God be with all.

She finished and still floating above them glowing like an angel that she was, the people packed up their things and one by one left her yard feeling content with what they had heard and seen. When the last person left she came down looking at her father, her husband and the people that were packed on her yard injured. When her feet touched the ground Mngobi walked her way as well as Lani but she stopped them as she walked towards the injured, they were all looking at her in wonder and a little fear in their eyes. When she got to them she touched each one of them where their injuries were and they were immediately healed with their wounds closing and pain leaving their bodies. They all stood when she was done and bowed their heads before her and thanked her for her kindness and mercy shown to them even after they had invaded her privacy. She only answered and told them that this is what she was called to do and they need not to thank her for all the thanks and praises

are to be sent to their father in heaven in the name of his son Jesus Christ. The people left and the glow vanished but her hair remained long and white as snow. She then turned to her family and smiled at them.

Nokukhanya: Thank you for all the support you have given me today.

Mnqobi: No need to thank us we all love you and would do just about anything for you.

Gora: Speak for yourself I want nothing to do with her.

Nokukhanya: But you are my favorite uncle and I love you.

Gora: Am not related to witches or angels or whatever the hell you are uzodlalela kude nami wena ngane...(you will stay away from me child) he said seriously

Lani: Hawu Gora yhini ushukela wakho usuphezulu ngaleyondlela. Ungakhathazeki wena Bafo ukhona u Nokukhanya lo uzokwelapha...(Gora what is it? Are your sugar levels that high? Don't worry brother

Nokukhanya is here she will heal you) said Lani with a smirk on his face.

Gora: Usuza ngomlomo wena ngiyabona wena ngane ngithe dlalela kude no Mbuso angidinge kulatshwa mina.. futhi ngilambile emvakwaloku...(you are talking shit now I see, child I said stay away from Mbuso I don't need to be healed...you know what am hungry now after all this)

Nokukhanya smiled at him sweetly shaking her head, she's gotten used to Gora and his behavior by now.

Nokukhanya: Am sure everyone here could do with something to eat and I don't think any of us will be going to work today so why don't we get inside while I make something for everyone to eat.

Mngqobi: That sounds lovely my love.

Lani: Yes I would like that baby I haven't spent time with you since the wedding now is my chance.

Gora: Khulumelani nina madoda thina besingafuni kuza la kodwa umasizohla asizuphekelwa wuwe.
Wena commander Mngqobi khipha inyama

siyibeleke emalahleni ungawulibali ubhiya
lapho...(speak for yourselves men we didn't want to
come here but since we here you will not cook for
us. You commander Mngqobi take out the meat and
let's braai and don't forget beer) everyone laughed
as they moved going to the back yard preparing for
a braai. Lani went inside to his daughter and found
her in the kitchen boiling water for pap as she knew
the men outside like it better than salads when they
braai.

Lani: My beautiful princess

Nokukhanya: Daddy

They hugged each other then pulled back.

Lani: Please tell me that was the last of the hard
times for you, baby you have been through a lot and
it's time for you to be happy now. Yes I heard that
your purpose in this life is for you to heal and help
people just like you been doing but now since the
journalist will publish your story tomorrow you will
have more on your plate. You will even have people
who will come to you just to test you but through all

that I want you to enjoy your marriage and give me grand children soon. You are allowed to have children right?

Nokukhanya: Yes father I am, am not like Jesus you know and my powers are nothing compare to his. Am here to help people but also to live a full life like any other human being. I might be softer than an average human and forgive even the most horrible of things but don't forget am still your little girl and I have dreams like any other human. Goals too and most of them were made possible by you the day you saved me on that road.

Lani: Does that mean you will forgive Zwelethu too?

Nokukhanya: Yes I will, he has been punished enough and is now trying to get his life back on track. What he did to me and my mother hurt but today I understand that was a way or a lesson for me to learn that human beings are different and they can do a lot of things that will make us resent them. Zwelethu hurt me more words can explain but one thing that will help me let go and set me apart from an average human is my ability to forgive him.

Lani: I admire you for that my princess I do but as you know your father is not like you and just because you will forgive him it doesn't mean I will too. I will still hate him for what he did to you and no amount of sorries will change that.

Nokukhanya: I know that daddy and I wouldn't want to change you because you are perfect just the way you are. Most importantly I love you more than anything in this world.

Mnqobi: Haibo what about me then?

Said my husband coming into the kitchen pulling me away from my dad. My dad frowned and I smile at him.

Nokukhanya: The love I have for you my husband is different from the one I have for my father and daddy lose the frown he will never take me away from you.

Mnqobi: But I did, I married you and took you away.

Lani: Uyadina yazi Mnqobi...(you are so annoying Mnqobi.

Grinder: Gora says I must tell you that if you still want him in your house you will leave your witch of a wife and go join us outside.

Mnqobi: Tell him to leave then

Grinder: Am not a messenger do it yourself

Mnqobi: But you delivered Gora's message

Grinder: Yes because I was coming here to get beer

Lani: And you are also going outside to join Gora deliver the message.

Grinder: You crazy just because am gay doesn't mean...(he stopped himself when he realized that he just confessed to being gay. Lani and Mnqobi were looking at him with their mouths hang open)

Lani: Wait what?

Grinder didn't answer he just turned around and left the kitchen. Leaving Mnqobi and Lani still in a daze trying to process what he just said.

Please don't forget to give me your support on

Dreame as well. The light will be ending with the next 4 inserts and I will be starting with another story titled “Caged”

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:17] Tate: The Light

Insert 88

Lani

Mnqobi and I stood in the kitchen looking like wet dogs after Grinder left us, Nokukhanya is laughing which makes me automatically think that he was joking. There is no way his gay! Why am I even thinking about it because i know Grinder and I have known him for years now and his been dating women. So why did he say that and why am I freaked out? Okay I need to pull myself together and go ask him.

Mnqobi: Are we going to ask him or what?

Lani: His not your friend his mine so I will ask him you stay!

I say to him but then again how do I ask him.

Lani: You know what I changed my mind you ask him let's go.

Mnqobi: No you said his your friend you will ask and you told me to stay remember?

I did but am not about to go ask Grinder that, gay or not his still one of the most dangerous guys I know after Gora.

Lani: No! Am the General and as your boss I command you to go ask him.

Mnqobi: No! This is not work related so go!

My baby bursts out laughing and we look at her.

Nokukhanya: Do you guys have to act like kids?

Lani: Am not just your husband doesn't listen.

Mnqobi: No! I did listen when you told me to stay and you go.

Lani: Fine we go together because we heard it together.

Nokukhanya: But daddy that is even more childish.

She says laughing, she doesn't understand what am going through here, this my friend and I have known him for years but him being gay is still scary even if he was joking.

Lani: I don't care! Mngqobi lets go

He gets up and we head to the back of the house, the guys are already drinking while they braai.

Mngqobi and I take beers and sit on camp chairs, we keep looking at Grinder but he doesn't even acknowledge us. We look at each other and I nudge him and point with my head for him to talk but he shakes his big head saying no. Arg! His being a girl about this now!

Lani: Grinder

I call him but he ignores me

Lani: Grinder!

I call again a bit louder this time but he still ignores

me. Am getting irritated because his doing it on purpose!

Lani: Grinder am calling you!

I say louder and everyone looks at me Grinder too but I can tell his irritated.

Grinder: J esus Lani! I heard you the first time and I ignored you on purpose get the hint.

Gora: Why are you girls fighting now?

Mngobi bursts out laughing at what Gora said, his like really laughing holding his stomach with tears in his eyes. I want to be angry at Grinder but I can't with him laughing like that. I give up and end up joining too because everyone is laughing except for Grinder and I.

Lani: Yazi Gora uyadelela kodwa ndoda...(you know Gora you disrespectful man)

Gora: What should I do when you guys just start fighting like girls?

Mxm am never going to win this so I might as well stop.

Snakes: What are you fighting about anyway?

Asked Snakes not even looking at us.

Grinder: He wants to ask if I was serious when I said I was gay!

Poison: Oh

He says and the others don't even seem to worry it's like everyone knew.

Grinder: You know?

Poison: Yeah well your boyfriend is not exactly quiet during sex.

Mngobi: What the hell!!! You saw them!

His horrified and am horrified as he is!

Poison: No but I heard them, Grinder is the only one of us who cooks and I have keys to his house so when I got there they were busy and he was making so much noise they didn't even hear me go in and out with the food.

His nasty! I would have just left when I head the sounds but no he stayed and even got the food he

went for.

Grinder: How did you know Snakes?

Snakes: I saw you two at the cabin, you know very well that I go there for camping and letting my baby bond with nature.

What the hell? These people knew and they didn't tell me? Okay maybe it was not their place to say but they knew!

Grinder: Clearly a man's life is not private with the cobras

Lani: I still want to know why wasn't I told? And why are you so quiet Gora? We all know you like things but now you quiet.

Gora: I have been the manager for months now.

Lani: Manager?

Gora: It's need to know but yes I knew before any of you.

Lani: You told this big mouth first and not me!

How does he trust Gora more than me?

Grinder: Well it was not a competition of who knows first but yea I told the big mouth only because you are not approachable.

Lani: But I am when you want to say shit?

Grinder: That's different

Lani: How?

Sage comes out and greets, Grinder gets up and kisses him on the forehead and that's all I remember. I was shocked I don't know what happened but that's all I remember before waking up on the spare room. I got out and followed the noise, it sounds like there's more people than I left. My wife sees me first and rushed to me.

Thembeke: Mapholoba are you okay?

She's asks with worry visible in her eyes.

Lani: Am fine MaZwide

Thembeke: But you fainted baba

Lani: I know MaZwide I was just shocked that's all.

I pulled her to sit, there is definitely more people

here, Nhlakanipho is here, Buhle, Sage they are all here.

Lani: MaZwide can you please get me food mkami..(my wife)

She gets up and goes to the kitchen

Grinder: So the coward is back from the dead.

Lani: Anyone goes through shock Grinder that doesn't make them cowards.

They all laugh at me, even the ones that were not here when I fainted, am sure they told them just to tease me.

Gora: Your shock is ridiculous man, you don't faint with all the things we see, not even when your little witch starts performing her witchcraft in day light flying with no broom you don't get shocked mare Grinder kisses his boyfriend and you die. Uweak sani...(you weak boy)

They laugh again and I have no come back, I didn't expect it so.. I don't know man!

Lani: Ungazohlanya la kwami wena Gora ... (don't

come and be crazy in my house Gora)

Mnqobi: I think this fainting affected you more than we thought father in law, this is my house not yours.

Grinder chuckles and I just shake my head because it doesn't seem like they are going to stop dissing me anytime soon .

Lani: So Nhlakanipho wabambha umlungu ka Gora nje yhini...(so Nhlakanipho whats with you touching Gora's white woman?)

Gora: Oho awazilutho wena ndoda wangishiya wakhetha lo cheese boy kunami nami ke ngahlehla ngizokwenzenjani)....oh you don't know man, this one left me and chose this cheese boy over me and I stepped aside, what can I do?)

Gora says and I laughed. He really did like the girl but I think he didn't want to fight Nhlakanipho Over her. I know this because he was not the playful Gora we know when she was admitted to the hospital after that Yuinn incident.

Lani: Xola ndoda...(am sorry man)

Gora: Sorry for what? Don't be sorry for me man am fine!

Nhlakanipho: Am sorry Gora, you lose some you gain some.

Gora: Now you losing respect, did you forget my slaps from the first time we met?

Nhlakanipho: What did I do now? Mngqobi..

Mngqobi: Hayi angizingeni...(no am not getting involved)

We laughed at the horrified face Nhlakanipho made.

Gora: Bayahlonis hwa abantu abadala (elders are respected)

He says and Sage shakes his head and I don't want to know what his thinking and I don't want anyone to entertain him because he won't stop talking. My baby gets our attention and we quiet down and look at her.

Nokukhanya: A lot has happened over the years, some of the thing were very painful, we lost some people and we gained some. What am trying to say

it that I am grateful for all that has happened in the past for it gained me you, all of you and am grateful to each one of you because I know that one way or the other all of you here played some role in the person that I am today and for that I thank you. It's nice to love and be loved back. To love and family!!

We all raised out glasses toasting to love and family. She has really grown and am proud to call her mine.

Please don't forget to check Caged by him

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:17] Tate: The Light

Insert 89

1 year later

Nokukhanya

The past year has been very busy for everyone, Sage and Grinder are now openly dating and they are so much in love you can't help but envy them. Buhle and Nhlakanipho are engaged and she has problems with our mother in law, she doesn't like her as well, I don't know if it's because she's my friend or what but they are happy together. Gora is dating my marketing manager Cecile a white woman like he always wanted but the issue is that he can't deal with how clingy she is so his always complaining. I think the complaints are just a way to brag because the smile on his face every time Cecile is around can't be mistaken for irritation or boredom. Turns out uncle Snakes is into older women like those 50 year olds with a body of a 26 year old, his dating one but never wants to share anything about her, Poison decided to travel the world but the only way to get my father to let him go was by agreeing to check on each and every branch of the organization and fix whatever needs to be

fixed. So his on a work travel kind of thing, Buttons is dating a chubby coloured woman from Cape Town since his always that side with the boys at least that's what my dad says. Mom is expecting another child in a week, she's been angry since she found out, she says she's old to be a mother and blames my dad for it. She says if the child is born with disabilities it will be his fault. Sboniso is excited about the new addition and so is my dad but he is only allowed to be happy when mom is not around. Well today am meeting with Zwelethu who's been asking for a meeting since last year but I just never had the time. Since the release of what had happened that faithful day my life had been the life of the people. People come from all over with problems that sometimes I feel like what God has given me is more than I can handle but that thought soon vanished as I see people leave my office with a new hope and a smile on their faces, when those that I have helped already come with gratitude and renewed faith in God. It's one of the most fulfilling feelings ever, this past year I have managed to built 4 orphanages and 3 homeless shelters and

employed over a 100 people to work on them, from the maintenance people, cooks, cleaners, care givers and gardeners. I must say things are looking good so far, oh the food program we started a while back has also expanded and now we are feeding more than 80 disadvantaged homes. Buhle manages that project while Sage manages the peer education project that educate young people in school on life skills, we also provide them with school uniforms and shoes. Sage recently got funding from the department of education for holiday programs to keep these young people occupied and away from the life of crime. Sage makes sure that there is a professional every week to come and give a motivation to the youth. From musicians, doctors, actors, artists you name it Sage gets it done. Don't ask how because I also don't know, but it the kids seem to enjoy it and they look forward to whoever is coming each week. You know what am focusing on so I don't have to tell you about it. I struggled getting up until I got tired and sat there. My husband comes in and sees the way am sitting and just shakes his head.

Mnqobi: Where are you going my dear wife?

Nokukhanya: I was trying to come and find you

Mnqobi: But I left the phone next to you so that you can call me when you need me.

Nokukhanya: I know I just don't like it when you do everything for me.

Mnqobi: Nokukhanya Zulu if I don't do everything for you who am I supposed to do them for?

Nokukhanya: Well...

Mnqobi: No mamakhe you are 8 months pregnant and the doctor told you to rest but you don't listen.

Nokukhanya: Fine then I will rest downstairs.

Mnqobi: Why not here?

Nokukhanya: We are expecting Zwelethu remember.

Mnqobi: Am not expecting that man the only person am expecting is your father who will be here any moment now.

Nokukhanya: Did you call him because you also know he hates Zwelethu and that you want a

partner in crime?

Mnqobi: I don't know what you are talking about my love. We are just meeting like we used to.

Nokukhanya: If you say so

Mnqobi: I do and I don't like that you are accusing me of conspiracy.

Nokukhanya: It doesn't matter how many big English words you use to justify this it won't change your motives though.

He laughs as we walked down the flight of stairs with him trying to convince me that my father coming here was merely a coincidence but I know better. Those two hate Zwelethu I wish I can change their minds but the pain Zwelethu caused me is still fresh in their minds. That makes me believe it when they say it is easy for the one who's been hurt to forgive those who hurt them but it's difficult for those who saw the pain caused unto them and saw her tears to forgive those responsible for it. He helps me sit on the couch and elevate my feet to reduce the swelling. I want this baby out of me now

so that I can see what he/she is or what he would look like. We have tried many times to see the gender but this Zulu baby is always sitting in positions that hide his gender. The worse part is that I shall not have my wish of a water birth because apparently Zulu children are born at home where their umbilical cord will also be buried. I don't mind going there but being around a negative person such as my mother in law really does bring one's spirit down. But I am looking forward to seeing Babalwa again. A knock comes through and my husband goes and opened the door. He comes back with Zwelethu.

Zwelethu: Greetings

His not alone Banele is with him and for the first time his behaving like a child beside him. His head is hanging low, his eyes analyzing the the patterns the tiles on the floor take.

Nokukhanya: Greetings, you may have a seat.

Zwelethu: Thank you

He sad down

Nokukhanya: Can I offer you something to drink maybe?

Zwelethu: No you seat, your condition doesn't allow you to move around much.

Nokukhanya: My husband would get the drinks.

Mnqobi: No I won't

He said and left the lounge, I wonder what I am going to do with him.

Zwelethu: It's okay Khanya I will get down to it...

Before he could say more the door bell rang and I know for a fact that it's my dad at the door. My husband answered and they come to the lounge laughing my dad keeps quiet the moment his eyes land on Zwelethu.

Nokukhanya: Daddy

I saw Zwelethu wince before composing himself as if nothing happened. My dad hugs me then sits next to me.

Lani: Ufunani lana wena...(what are you doing here)

Nokukhanya: Daddy, no his my guest.

Lani: Oho

Zwelethu: You don't know how much it hurts me hearing you call another man father, but I understand where you are coming from and now that am back on my senses it doesn't hurt any less knowing that am the cause of all this.

I keep quiet so does my dad but he glares at him. So he continues.

Zwelethu: Banele here has something to say before I do...(he turned to look at Banele who it think now knows the patterns of my carpet by heart now)

Banele: Sisi Nokukhanya, I would like to apologize for all the bad things I said to you before. As my elder and my sister I had no right to say those things and for that I apologize.

He said that not once lifting his head to look at me.

Nokukhanya: Mistakes are a way of life and learning from them and acknowledging them is what makes you different. Thank you for a the

apology and I forgive you.

He looked at me then quickly look back down.

Zwelethu: For me it's different, am not here to ask for your forgiveness but to simply ask for a chance to be a father to you again. Your forgiveness will then depend on my actions and if I am still not the man you will be proud to call father like you do him by the end of this year then I will simply step aside and let you be.

Nokukhanya: Well said but you messed up when you brought my dad into it, this is not a competition for father of the year because if that was the case then he would surely win. I will give you the chance you seek of but if you plan on competing with my father then you can leave.

Zwelethu: No that's not what am saying, as I said before it hurts that you call him father and I wish to have what he does. There is no competition I know and am sorry if yet again I fail at my attempt to make things right. I appreciate the chance you are giving me.

Lani: I wish she wasn't just so you know I hate you and I don't want to see you near my daughter. Her wishes are to give you a chance but mine are to keep you as far away as I can from her and for your information I will do anything in my power to make sure you fail till you give up.

Nokukhanya: Dad!

Lani: No princess! I don't need your permission to protect you even from him especially from him. You give a chance but I will not make it easy for him.

He said and kept my mouth shut because his my father and his spoken I have nothing to add.

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:17] Tate: The Light

Insert 90

Two Weeks later

Nokukhanya

Smangele: Vula lemilenze wena! Yhini ufuna ukubulala umzukulwami?... (open these legs! What is it, do you want to kill my grandchild?)

Babalwa: Hawuthule Smangele... (shut up Smangele)

Smangele: Ngithulelani lonondindwa ezobulala ingane ya Mnqobi ingekazalwa?... (why would I be quiet when this harlot is going to kill Mnqobi's child before it's even born!)

Babalwa: Wena ubona unindindwa kodwa wuwe ohamba phambili! Futhi phuma la lokungcola kwakho yiko ekubangela le ngane ingazi... (you see harlots yet you are the biggest one of them all! Just get out of here because your evil ways are the reason this baby has not been born yet)

Smangele: Ngake uzukubone lokho! Ufuna ukwenzani huh Babalwa? Uzoyibulala ngokwakho

yhini le ngane?... (that will never happen! What do you want to do huh Babalwa? You want to kill this child?)

Am in pain at the Zulu homestead and am in labor about to give birth but the baby is not coming, it's been more than 9 hours since the labor pains started and these two have been at it since. They don't agree on anything making my head spin, am ready to push but something is holding me back. The burning sensation between my legs is not helping, I want to keep them open so that I can push but something just doesn't feel right and I close them again. Which is why my mother in law says I want to kill her grand child. Gogo comes walking balancing with her walking stick, when she gets to me she motions for me to get up, I struggle to but after a while I manage, she makes me hold on to her as we walked and I must say holding on to her makes me feel a lot better. The two are still at it, they don't even notice us getting out of the room. When Mngqobi sees us he comes and picks me up and carries me.

Mnqobi: Gogo kwenzajani...(grandma what's going on?) he asks looking worried.

Gogo: Le ngane akumele ibelethelwe lana, siza umakoti siye naye emanzini...(this child is not supposed to be born here, help my daughter in law and lets go to the river) Mnqobi doesn't say anything but carries me to the car then went back to get Gogo. Nkanyezi gets in the drivers seat and asked where to, Mnqobi tells him and he drives there. We stop at a distance and Mnqobi helps me out and walks with me and puts me right at the river bent as per Gogo's instructions, Nkanyezi comes with Gogo and sets her on her feet.

Gogo: Woza makoti iskhathi sesifikile..(come daughter in law the time has come) Mnqobi helps me up and Gogo and I walk into the river but not too deep, the water is just on our waistline, Mnqobi and Nkanyezi are outside chanting the Zulu clan names as per gogo's instructions. I don't feel any pain now that am in the water, in fact I feel energized as I move around enjoying the water against my skin. It's soothing, gogo looks at me and smiles. I return

the smile but soon I feel like am falling which I scream holding gogo.

Gogo: Hlis a umoya ngani yami akunalutho okuzokwenzeka...(calm down child nothing is going to happen) she says in a soothing voice, I want to believe her but I can't since I feel like am being pulled under water. It's only a matter of time before am completely under. I struggle to breath under water fighting to swim to the surface so that I can fill my lungs with some air. They are burning from not breathing, while I struggled to swim to the surface suddenly light shine right from above me in the water and the whole area around me. I release a breath and am surprised when I don't drown but instead I breathe normally.

Voice: Iskhathi sifikile mfazi wo Zulu...(the time has come Zulu wife) says a voice behind me and I turn and saw the most beautiful woman I have ever seen, beside her is my mother smiling at me, I move forward and take the woman's hand and I don't know what happened next because when I opened my eyes I was on dry land with a rondavel that

looks exactly like the main house. The first house to be built by Mgazi Mngqobi's great, great, great, grandfather. I look around and I saw my mother and the woman in front of me laying big leaves on the ground right between my open legs. When did I even get to this position?

Thembelihle: Don't panic my daughter all will be well. We are here for you.

Nokukhanya: Mother how are you here?

Thembelihle smiles as her daughter before she answered.

Thembelihle: Am standing in for my sister the light, she died when she was young and she can't help you with this. As the light herself she was supposed to be the one to help you deliver another light but she couldn't so I was sent instead.

Nokukhanya: Grandma did say once that she had another daughter who had the gift but died young.

Thembelihle: Yes that was my sister.

I nodded in understanding, so this mean am having

a girl.

Woman: No my child you not just having the light only but it's protector too.

Said the beautiful woman, what does she mean the protector? Before I could ask pain shoots through me once and I held on to my mother tightly holding my breath waiting for it to subside. When it finally did I couldn't close my legs anymore, I found myself pushing against my will so I also put some energy into it and pushed.

Woman: One more time makoti (daughter in law) she says and I push hard and something come out, moments later the pain returned and I held onto my mother again clenching my teeth, tears streaming down my cheeks, mucous too. I opened my legs wider again and got ready to push. The woman quickly gives the first baby to my mother then helps me deliver the second. When the second baby came out it cried and the first one followed. That is when I realized it didn't cried as it came out, only now when this one cried it cried too.

Woman: The Light and The Protector. Khanyisa and Mkhusele. Thokozani bo Zulu, o Mageba o Mgazi. Sibongile zindlondlo sibongile makhosi... (the woman chanted the Zulu clan names thanking the ancestors for the babies.)

Thembelihle: Father Lord Jesus, once again you have blessed your people with more gifts than they deserve. We thank you for them father, may you grant them long and happy lives, may their destinies in this world be fulfilled as per your will. All that we asked for is in the name of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit. Amen.

When my mother was done praying the woman cleaned me up and gave me one of the leaves and told me to chew on it and swallow. My mother cleaned the babies and swapped them in leaves as well.

Nokukhanya: With all that was happening I didn't get the chance to ask you who you are mother? (I asked the woman, she smiled at me)

Woman: Gogo u Mabuthelezi umfazi ka Mgazi

omdala ...(am grandma Mabuthelezi the old Mgazi's wife)

She doesn't look like a grandma to me because she's still young, maybe she died young and is of true beauty as well.

Nokukhanya: Ngijabulela ukwazi gogo (nice to meet you grandma)

Mabuthelezi: Nami futhi ngani yami...(me too my child) let go back before they send a search party men are stupid I tell you.

We laughed as they both held the babies walking with me to the water once again.

Mabuthelezi: Greet Manjomane for me and tell her I will see her soon.

Mabuthelezi says as they hand me the babies.

Thembelihle: Take care of them Nokukhanya they are important

I nodded once again with tears in my eyes, I won't get to see her again but am grateful she was here with me when I needed her most. They pushed me

deep into the water and I held onto my babies and when I opened my eyes I was in front of gogo Manjomane helping me with the babies. I don't know when Mnqobi and Nkanyezi got into the water but Mnqobi came for me while Nkanyezi took the baby I had and helped gogo as well as we walked out of the water.

Mnqobi: You had me worried my love

Gogo: Oho you were not just worried but crying too.

Mnqobi: It wasn't me gogo it was Nkanyezi

He denied

Nkanyezi: Hawu ngoku bengiduduza wena Bafo manje sekuyimi obekhala? (I was the one comforting you and now I was the one crying?)

Mnqobi: Uyadelela Nkanyezi..(you being disrespectful Nkanyezi) we laughed as we walked to the car, I don't feel pains at all maybe it has to do with the leaf Mabuthelezi gave me. We got to the car and Mnqobi insisted on sitting with gogo and I at the back.

Gogo: Who helped you in there child.

Nokukhanya: Mabuthelezi mah

Gogo: A good woman she is, she helped me with the birth of Makhosini as I also have birth in the river.

Nokukhanya: She said to greet you and will see you soon.

Gogo smiled

Gogo: What names did she give them?

Mnqobi: Am naming my children even the one I didn't know existed.

Nokukhanya: They have already been named my love, Khanyisa and Mkhuseleli, The Light and The Protector

Mnqobi: Please tell me they are not like you

Gogo: They are and even more than their mother.

Mnqobi: I need to beef up security then.

After that we were all quiet during the drive. I was worried about my babies and what challenges they

will go through if they are like me. Am sure Mnqobi is worried about the same too.

Finale coming up

#MaMoloi

[07/25, 17:18] Tate: The Light

Insert 91

Finale

Nokukhanya

A week later

It's been a week since my babies were born, I must

say it hasn't been easy at all, my mother in law changed drastically the day after I gave birth. Yes I know she's always been that kind of a person but now she's worse, she has this dark aura around her and I can't seem to pick up what exactly is going on. Yet am supposed to be here until they are at least a month old but I don't think I can stay that long, something is wrong with her and am afraid for my children. Speaking of children they are true twins, they don't want to be separated at all, we got each their own bed but they never slept separated even on the first day. They don't cry but the first day when we put them on separate beds they cried almost half the night until my father in law suggested we put them together. We did that and they sleep through the night so now we don't bother separating them. Mngobi, oh my husband, if there was a father of the year award I think he would win it, he wakes up at night with me every two hours to help me feed the babies since they have to be fed every two hours. He changes nappies and helps me bath them. He stays with them when my mother in law demands that I do my bride duties. Aunt

Babalwa was angry the first time she found me cooking while she came to visit the babies, she reprimanded my mother in law and asked her who made her work after giving birth, she never answered that she just gave her the evil eye. Am starting to think she's really evil, I haven't told Mngobi yet because I don't want to worry him. There is a knock on our bedroom door and I told the person to enter, my father in law or shall I say Nhlakanipho's father comes in.

Mageba: Matoti, (daughter-in-law) is it not time yet for me to see them?

His been waiting for the umbilical cord to fall all week because he wanted to see the babies and it finally fell yesterday but we are yet to burry it.

Nokukhanya: I think you can finally see them now...(I said smiling at him, he comes in and sits on the single couch that we have in my room and I take Khanyisa first and give her to her grandfather)

Mageba: This one takes after you my daughter, am glad now I have a girl child to spoil after all the boys

Smangele gave me...(we laughed)

Nokukhanya: Hawu baba what about Mkhuseleli.

Mageba: Unobaba angithi?...(he has a father doesn't he?) I laughed

He sits with Khanyisa for a while talking to her and telling her all the things they will do together that she can't ever do with Makhosini. I laughed at how competitive he was being already with his brother when it comes to their granddaughter. He then asked for Mkhuseleli and I give him.

Mageba: Oh Mageba, Zulu, Mgazi wena uzokwandisa igama laka Zulu, uqaphele mfana ngoba ubomi bunzima kodwa ungakhathazeki umkhulu ukhona uzokusiza. Kodwa ungafani noyihlo wayedina phela loyo asakhula...(he says the Zulu clan names, you will be the one to carry the Zulu name, be careful son life is difficult but don't you worry your grandfather is here to help you but don't take after your father he was annoying growing up)

After he spent time with the twins he left promising

to see them again later on. Aunty Babalwa came and looked after the kids while I went and got started on dinner. God I can't wait to go back to my house!

Smangele

Those children are evils they must die, you must kill them before they get older and stronger “yes! Kill them, do it now they are alone” said a voice in her head, she's been hearing these voices ever since Nokukhanya came back with them. She is also convinced that the babies are evil and should be killed. She has tried before but something always happens to stop her from doing it. Right now she was outside under a tree when the voices sounded in her head, there are many of them speaking at the same time telling her to kill the children. “go now, they are alone, hurry!” Smangele got up in a hurry going to the house. Passing the lounge and stopped in her tracks when her husband called out.

Mageba: Where are you going in such a hurry?

Smange: To my grandchild before somebody else takes them.

Mageba: Go, I finally saw them they are beautiful especially the girl.

Smangele: Mm (Smangele hummed her response not wanting anymore to be interrupted in her mission. She hurried up the stairs and got to Nokukhanya's room and found that it was empty, she got in going to the bed when she got there and looked she got the shock of her life Khanyisa was there wrapped around a snake. Smangele was afraid of snakes so when she saw it she got out of the room screaming running down the stairs as fast as she could.

Smangele: Yhooo!! Mageba siza! Yeheni bo!! Sizani!! Yaphela ingane ya Mnqobi yhooo Mageba woza!!! (Yhoo Mageba help! Oh! Help! Mnqobi's will be finished Mageba come!!) she was screaming like that running down the stairs one hand holding her long skirt which strangely today she wore and the

other was on her head. She ran down the stairs as fast as her feet could carry her.

Mageba/Nokukhanya: Smangele kwenzenjani! mah Yhini..(Mageba and Nokukhanya asked at the same time Nokukhanya coming from the kitchen while Mageba was coming from the lounge.

Smangele: Ingane...Yhoo... inyoka... mmm...umbhede... hambani bo! (the child...Yhoo...snake...mmm... the bed...go people!) she tried to answer between breaths. Nokukhanya didn't wait to be told twice as she ran up the stairs with Mageba right behind her. Mngqobi was with Makhosini doing preparations of introducing the children to the ancestors. They got to the room the same time Babalwa got in.

Babalwa: What is it with Smangele! What's with the noise?

Mageba and Nokukhanya didn't answer as they both head to the bed to check on the children but when they got there they found both of them awake. Nokukhanya took Mkhuseleli while Mageba took

Khanyisa. Mageba took out the baby blankets and mattress looking for the snake.

Babalwa: Yhini sbali ukhangelani?... (what is it brother in law what are you looking for?)

Nokukhanya: Inyoka anti...(snake aunty)

Babalwa: Kuphi..(where?)

Nokukhanya shrugged her shoulders while Mageba gave Khanyisa to Babalwa to check under the baby bed and under his son's bed but there was nothing.

Mageba: Akunalutho lana, asambeni sobuza u Smangele...(there is nothing here, let's go ask Smangele)

Babalwa: Kade ngasho sbali uyahlanya lomfazi wakho...(I always said this brother in law your wife is crazy)

They went down the stairs with the twins and Smangele was standing by the door ready to run.

Smangele: Niyitholile...(did you find it?)

Mageba: No, come sit down and tell us what happened...(Smangele couldn't bring herself to go

sit knowing that they didn't find the snake she saw)

Smangele: No I will stand right here.

Mageba: Okay then tell us what happened.

Smangele: I went to the room like I said to you. It was empty when I got there.

Babalwa: What's because I went to use the bathroom in the guest bedroom.

Smangele: So I went to the bed and only one child was there, the girl Khanyisa and the boy was not there but there was a big green snake wrapped around the girl.

Babalwa and Nokukhanya looked at each other.

Mageba: There was no snake there and as you can see the babies are both here. Are you sure you are okay my dear?

Smangele: Am not crazy Magaba I know what I saw!!

Mageba: That's not what am saying Smangele just merely stating that you may have not seen properly.

Smangele: I know what I saw!

Babalwa: Mxm you just saw your witchcraft things wena. Giving us a headache for no reason!

Smangele scoffed but didn't say anything, she herself couldn't explain how the babies are both there and there was no snake. She also thought that she might be crazy, from the voices and now this.

Little did everyone know that what Smangele saw was the truth, Mkhusele as the protector of Khanyisa he was given a gift of his own. A gift to be able to shape shift into anything to protect his sister.

Mkhusele can feel when danger is coming and shape shift into anything to protect her. When he shape-shifted into the snake he smelled the scent of his grandma and it was carrying an evil aura so he shaped shifted into the snake and wrapped himself around his sister that's when their grandmother saw them. The reason why she didn't see him but Khanyisa and the snake.

Please share.

Thank you for the birthday wishes.

#MaMoloi

The Light

Insert 92

Finale

Mngobi

Last week when I came back home from my fathers house my wife told me what happened with my mother and the twins. She also told me about her suspicions about my mothers behavior, now if I was someone else like Nhlakanipho for instance I

wouldn't have believed my wife when she told me about my mother but I know first hand how cruel Smangele can be. I decided to keep quiet and observe her this week while we waited for the weekend when the twin will be introduced to the ancestors, even though I decided that I also decided that after the introduction of the kids we are leaving this place. As I said I have been observing my mother and one thing I have noticed is that when everyone is around and playing with the kids or just holding them she has no interest in holding them. But when they are alone, when she thinks no one is looking for goes for them, at first I thought she's just jealous that they are always held by people and that she wanted her time alone with them, that's was until I saw the look on her face when she went for them, she kept looking back to see if someone was coming, the look she had was one of a person that has completely lost her mind. I never let her close to my kids that day I ended up coming in whistling and the way she jumped to get away from their bed was not normal either. From that day I never left my wife alone in this house, I fear for her

safety and that of our children. If it were up to me I would have gotten security already but she stopped me and said that it would be disrespectful and would seem like we don't trust them. But I don't trust Smangele which is the reason why I wanted the security but my wife refused. I was with the twins while my wife was helping with the cooking before my father arrives and we do the ceremony, the door was closed and they were sleeping. I also felt myself drifting off as well so I went into the in-suit bathroom to wash my face with cold water to chase the sleepiness away. I heard the door opening, I didn't close the water but kept my ear sharp, I heard foot steps getting closer into the room and they stopped. I hummed pretending like I didn't hear anything wanting to see what the person will do, the person continued walking and then it was quiet and I knew he or she was close to the bed. I peeked from the door to see what was going on and who it was. I must say the sight that greeted me was not one I expected, Smangele had a knife raised at the top of her head ready to slam it down on one of my kids. I got out of that bathroom with lightning speed and

held her hand just as she close to stabbing I don't know which baby and she stabbed me on the arm. When she saw me her eyes widen and she dropped the knife.

Mnqobi: Wenzani Smangele?... (what are you doing Smangele?)

Smangele: It's not what you think Mnqobi I swear it's not...(she said and started crying.) I held her hands and called for my wife and Mageba to come. They came running probably because of the urgency in my voice, when my wife walked in and saw the blood she froze. Mageba came in and rushes to my side.

Mageba: Mnqobi kwenzenjani?... (Mnqobi what happened?)

Mnqobi: Thatha lombulali wakho Mageba uphume naye la!...(take this murderer of yours Mageba and get her out of here) I said through gritted teeth, Mageba was shocked by what I was saying and opened his mouth to say something but nothing came out probably because of the compromising

position am holding his wife and my bleeding arm.

Mnqobi: Mageba thatha nangu umese laphansi nalento yakho niphume ngizonilandela...(Mageba take the knife of the floor with this thing of yours I will follow you) he only nodded and reached for the bloody knife and pulled his wailing wife to him and left my room. That is when my wife came rushing to me to see my arm but not before checking on the kids first.

Nokukhanya: What happened?

Mnqobi: The reason I wanted to get security, Smangele tried to kill my children!...(her hands flew to her mouth covering it as her eyes shined with unshed tears, my heart sank at the sight, my own family is not safe with my mother and my wife is suffering for it, knowing her I know she blames herself for not allowing me to get security. I go towards her and pulled her into my arms as she sobbed softly. I was looking at my sleeping kids as I brushed her back hushing her, the poor things don't even know their grandmother just tried to kill them. What kind of a person is Smangele? Is it me that

she hates that she would be trying something like this on my kids? Because she's never done this with Nkanyezi's child so why mine? When my wife calmed down I moved her from my chest and wiped her tears.

Mnqobi: This is not your fault okay, you didn't cause this, I promise after the introduction we are leaving this house..(she nodded) I will go down and explain to Mageba what happened.

Nokukhanya: Clean your arm first I will stay with the kids.

Mnqobi: Alright my love...(I kissed her forehead and went to the bathroom to clean myself and put a bandage on my arm covering the cut I got out of the bathroom and left the room going downstairs and my father, Nhlakanipho and Nkanyezi were already there. Good! Today they will hear the kind of mother they have.

Makhosini: Hawu kwenzakalani laykhaya? Nathula nje ngathi kuno muntu ofile...(what is happening here? All quiet like someone died) I heard him say

before coming to view of everyone even Mageba sitting next to Smangele lost in his thoughts, I don't even think he heard what his brother said.

Mngobi: Baba... bafowethu...(father... my brothers) I greeted and now my father had a worried look seeing my arm and Nkanyezi also looked alert as he saw my face. Nhlakanipho was glued to his phone as he also acknowledged my greetings with a nod. We all sat down and my father looked between his brother and his wife then me.

Makhosini: Kanti kwenzenjani?... (what is going on?) he asked getting impatient and Mageba and Nhlakanipho snapped out of it and look around. Nhlakanipho frowned realizing the tension, just then aunty Babalwa and uncle Muz'uvukile got in. They also saw the tension and they greeted quietly and sat down.

Makhosini: Can someone tell us what is going on in this house?

Mngobi: Father, what happened was that Smangele here tried to kill my kids..

Babalwa: Ini!!...(what?) exclaimed aunty Babalwa.

Muz'uvukile: Keep quiet Babalwa and let Mngqobi finish.

Mngqobi: Thank you uncle, as I was saying, Smangele tried to kill my children, I was in the room with them when they slept and I was also falling asleep so I went to wash my face with cold water so that I can stay awake, while in there I heard the door opening and I waited for someone to say something but no word came. I continued to listen and footsteps came closer then stopped. I peaked through the door that's when I saw Smangele holding that very knife on the table above her head standing on top of my children's bed. I got out of the bathroom in a hurry and held her hand and she stabbed me instead as you see the bandage on my arm.

There was silence after I had spoken, no one said a word, my father looked at Smangele with disgust while Mageba has a face I couldn't read, Nhlakanipho was just looking at her and Nkanyezi had his head hanging low.

Mageba: Why, why would you do that
Smangele?... (asked Mageba in a low voice and
Smangele started wailing louder)

Mageba: I asked you a question and am not going
to repeat myself... (said Mageba in a stern voice)

Smangele: They told me to... they.. they said they..
were evil and that they...they deserved to die...(she
said crying)

Mageba: Who said that?

Smangele: The voices.. in my head.. they said they
deserve to die and I agree... they are evil, they
brought the voices the day they were born... they
must die Mageba help me, we have to kill them.

Makhosini: Amen...(said my father defeated)

Babalwa: Kade ngas ho ukuthi uyaloya lo...(I have
been saying this, she's a witch this one)

Nhlakanipho: Mother how can you do that?

Smangele: Ntandane yami ngiyacela ngikholwe,
kholwa umawakho fano...(my love I beg you believe
me, believe your mother boy) Nhlakanipho shook

his head.

Nkanyezi: I believe you mother...(I turned to look at Nkanyezi feeling betrayed) I believe that you hear voices and I believe that you are sick and need to be committed into a psychiatric hospital because no normal person would do what you just did and still believe it's okay...(I sigh I relief)

Babalwa: You would be wasting your time if you did that, Smangele is not mentally disturbed she's just a witch! It's her time now to take someone from her family and she promised her fellow witches these children. If you don't believe what am saying call a sangoma here and now and hear what he will have to say!...(said aunty Babalwa angry)

Muz'uvukile: Babalwa I said keep quiet, this is a family problem yes but Mageba is the one to make a decision on what is to be done about his wife not us.

Nhlakanipho: People have been saying you are evil and even Buhle said it but I never listened. But mother what is this? You are sick and you have

been for a while now, you need help.

Smangele: Yes help eliminating those abominable things up there!

Mageba: Am done, am done with you Smangele, what is clear to me is that you are evil, you stayed with me for years while holding a grudge that you never even told me about, only when things got hot for you then you revealed it. I apologized for that and I thought we were fine after that but I was wrong, your heart has always been dark even before all of the things happened. This is who you are and I can't stay with you, I will not lose the chance to be a grandfather to all my grandchildren because of you. If I keep you here my children won't ever want to come visit or even allow me in their homes. I can't have that am sorry, please leave my house....(he got up and left)

Smangele: Am not leaving! This is my house! Those things are the ones who are going to leave this house not me!

Mnqobi: Very well then, father let's get the

introduction done so that I can take my family home.

Makhosini: That's a good idea.

Babalwa: Lets get done then so you can get my grandchildren out of this house Mnqobi.

Nkanyezi: But you don't have children aunty Babalwa what grandchildren are you talking about?...(teased Nkanyezi)

Babalwa: Awuhlanyi Nkanyezi, kanti wena uyingane yabani?...(are you not crazy Nkanyezi, who's child are you?)

Nkanyezi: Hawu anti ngiyadlala..(am joking aunty)

Babalwa: We will see who you play with when I take my grandchild from you and Nomalanga.

Nkanyezi: Aunty do you want me to lose my wife?

Babalwa: It will serve you right for being silly.

Nkanyezi: Am sorry my favorite loving aunt.

Babalwa: Oho

We went out and prepared the goats to introduce the children, Mageba came and joined us in the kraal and told us if Smangele is not leaving he will because he can't stay with her anymore. Am just grateful my children are safe as for Smangele she's dead to me. My children will only know Babalwa and Thembeke as their grandmothers.

Please share

#MaMoloi

The Light

Insert 93

Finale

Nokukhanya

Well after whatever Mngqobi and his family spoke about they called me and the twins for the introduction to be done, everything was done quick because it seemed everyone was in a hurry to leave. When everything was done Mngqobi told me what his mother did and said we were leaving and to never set foot here again. I didn't dispute anything he said about us not setting foot here again however my conscious wouldn't let me leave without finding out what lead my mother in law to what she did. I know they said she spoke of voices but it maybe something useful so am going to confront her. We packed our stuff in the car and strapped the babies, I saw my father in law loading bags in his car as well, so it was true that his also leaving. I looked at my husband as he held the door for me to go in.

Mngqobi: No! No Nokukhanya I know that look and the answer is no.

Nokukhanya: Baby you know I can't leave like this, I need to know what is going on maybe I can help.

Mnqobi: You do know that God paired us very well right? You and your good heart and me with My no so good one, this was so that we can balance each other out. So that when I go overboard with my dark heart you would bring your light but now is not the time to bring out the light in you please for the sake of our children let's go home.

Nokukhanya: The light in me is already out my love, just give me a few minutes and we will leave.

Mnqobi: Fine but you not going in there alone, that woman never liked you and she might try kill you this time and am not taking chances.

Mageba: Am going in with you...(said my father in law as he came closer to us)

Makhosini: To where?

Mnqobi: She wants to see Smangele before she leaves.

Makhosini: Am going too, no daughter of mine is meeting that woman alone...(their love and affection warms my heart so I just nodded and we went in after Mnqobi asked aunt Babalwa to look

after the kids. When my mother in law saw me her face became one of hate)

Smangele: It's your fault that everyone is leaving me, I wish you had never met my sons none of this would have happened.

Nokukhanya: I know, now talk!...(I said with a stern voice)

Smangele: What else do you want me to say little witch!...(her aura is now dark one can see that something else is in her and that's who or what I want)

Nokukhanya: I am not talking to you dear mother in law am talking to the one residing in you, now TALK!...(said with so much authority that my mother in tilted her head showing her neck in submission like some animal. Her eyes were closed)

Smangele: Very well then Light, it seems you have sensed our presence, took you long enough.

Greetings my dear Light..(she lifted her head and looked at me with a smirk before she said all this, her eyes very light brown with strikes of red in them,

one can see that she's not alone, that she's sharing her body with someone or something. She said all this did a dramatic bow when greeting me)

Nokukhanya: Who are you?

Smangele: No one and everyone, am here and everywhere..(she answered still maintaining her devilish smirk on her face. Everyone was just silent and am sensing they have seen that this is no longer my mother in law)

Nokukhanya: That means you are many..

Smangele: Oh right again Light...(this time her voice came out like many voices in one saying the same thing in different tones. It made my body shiver)

Nokukhanya: What do you seek?

Smangele: Oh come on Light, why don't you ask exactly what you want to know and stop wasting time, your Light is already blinding as it and it's bothering us...(Indeed Nokukhanya was glowing already like the moon on a full moon night kissing the earth with its delicate light bringing Light

through the darkness)

Nokukhanya: Why did you try to kill my children?

Smangele: Oh my dear Light you disappoint us, just because we couldn't get you when it was time for you to die doesn't mean we were just going to give up. You have got to give us more credit than that...(the smirk was back on her face like they were mocking me)

Nokukhanya: But you failed

Smangele: No thanks to you though, see we failed because we didn't anticipate the the other energy protecting the young Light but soon we will and we will be back. Before you cast us out we are leaving now but watch out because when we find out what the other energy is about and it's source then we are coming back.

Nokukhanya: And I will be waiting.

Smangele: Don't be so full of yourself now Light we won't be coming for you, believe it or not you are not that important anymore.

Nokukhanya: Then you must think am naive...(she scoffed with the smirk wiped off her face. They think I will fall for that and let my guard down because they say am not important so that they can kill me then my children after. They must really underestimate me)

Smangele: Pray to your God Light for when we come back it won't be pretty...(they said and my mother in law fell on the ground and shadow like things left her body going out the open window. A few minutes of silence passed before she opened her eyes and scanned the room)

Smangele: Whats wrong?

Mageba: I don't care if you remember or not but am not staying to find out. Am done with you Smangele.

Smangele: I remember what happened just not what happened just now Mageba it was n't me...(she said teary)

Makhosini: I can't believe this, really Smangele?

Smangele: Oh shut up Makhosini am talking to my husband.

Nhlakanipho: This right here is the reason you were an easy target.

Smangele: Nhlakanipho!...(she said shocked by what her beloved son just said)

Mageba: No his right, you didn't learn anything from what happened with Nhlakanipho when he was killing people like animals out there. You still kept your dark heart and now just because the "voices" as you call them have left no thanks to you now you want to blame them. No Smangele this is all you, am done and am leaving my bags are in the car. Maybe when you are alone you will think about all this and maybe change your ways. Both towards me, my brother, your son Mngqobi and my daughter in law who still saved you regardless of the fact that you almost killed her children...(Mageba said and head to the door)

Smangele: Mageba please am begging you Zulu don't leave...please!...(she cried kneeling on the floor clutching on her chest like she wants to rip her heart out)

Nkanyezi: I hope all will be well with you in time mother, keep well and take care...(Nkanyezi said and also left)

Smangele: Nkanyezi!!! No please my star!! Nkanyezi ka mah!!!(mama's star!...s he cried painfully but Nkanyezi didn't even look back soon we heard the car drive off and he too was gone)

Nhlakanipho: I wish things were different, yes you loved me perhaps more than you should have and I appreciate that but that love was toxic, it ruined me more than it build me, now I can't even have a normal conversation with my fiancé because I don't know how to love her right, I always want to manipulate her because that's what you taught me. To top it off you also don't like her for what reason I don't know, am leaving too mother I do hope that you will change and maybe attend my wedding in a few months for now keep well...(he said and gave his mother one last look before heading to the door. Smangele was shaking her head in disbelief)

Smangele: Not you too Nhlakanipho I can understand everyone else but not you please not

you no! I refuse, no I refuse please!...(tears flowing out of her eyes and down her stained cheeks, she kept shaking her head not believing that her beloved Nhlakanipho left like that)

Makhosini: Well ngesiZulu bathi umuntu uvuna akutyalile, uzenzile akakhalelwa Smangele, mina ngijabulela nje ukuthi amehlo kamfowethu avulekile manje wakubona uwumuntu onjani...(well in Zulu they said you reap what you sow, we don't cry for those who doomed themselves Smangele, I am just happy that finally my brothers eyes opened and saw you for who you are)

Smangele: It's your fault am like this! I loved you damnit! I still do, you rejecting me did this! You have no right to say anything!

Makhosini: Oh but I begged you years back to leave my brother for me, we were already in love Smangele with a child on the way even though I didn't know it then, I cried for you on my knees begging you to choose me. But you didn't you left and crushed my heart in the process, now years later you thought we can start where we left off? No!

My heart can't love a woman anymore because I don't trust your species with it! Especially you! Goddamnit S mangle I loved you with all of me! But you chose my brother and it ruined our relationship to a point where he kept my son from me, so no! I would never be with you again not now not ever! Get that through your thick skull!...(well my father in law is a sweet man, always smiling and joking around, with that he hid his pain well because none of us knew how deeply sad and lonely he was until now. I saw my husband tense at his father's words and the hurt in his voice. He left after that leaving my mother in law with no words but tears that continue to fall from her eyes)

Mnqobi: I have nothing more to say to you as you never wanted me anyway. I did try to please believe me I did but I failed because you never wanted me to please you, you only wanted my father and not me. None the less am sorry for whatever sin I committed in your eyes that made you hate me the way you do. I do hope that one day my kids will get a chance to meet a different version of you not this

hateful woman you are. You hated me enough I wouldn't want my children to experience that. Babe we are done here, let's go home.

Smangele: Am sorry Mngobi, my hatred towards you was not justified and am sorry I wasn't the mother you deserved please forgive me Mgazi, haha (she laughed through her tears) it's funny how I hated this clan name Mgazi, oh how vicious your grandfather was and I hated Mageba for calling you that, he said you would be just like him, your grandfather since he saw how I hated that name he called you by it and it stuck. What am trying to say it that I didn't always hate you, I loved you once, you were what I lived for, you were the reminder of the love your father and I shared. When I looked at you I had hope that he will one day return to me, to us. He was right what he said, he loved me like no other ever did, pure kind of love like the one you share with your wife which is another reason I don't like her. She's happy because of the love you give her, a love so pure like the one your father had for me but I ruined it because I was afraid of what

people will say had I choose him and leave the man I was paid lobola for. So you were my consolation for years looking at you brought me hope, but when your father made no move to come back I started to hate you for it and am sorry for that Mnqobi. I named you Mnqobi because that's the name your father said he wanted her his son one day, but that name did more, you became a conqueror my Mnqobi, you conquered my hatred, my indifference and the challenges I set on your path for you to fail, am proud of you for that. Haha I realize now that I never told you how proud of you I am of the man you became my Mnqobi mama is proud of you son more than you could ever imagine. Nokukhanya, indeed you are the Light and it has been shining bright bringing peace, love and harmony to all those you come across and most importantly you brought the light to me when my family wanted to turn their backs on me and leave me as I was. Yes I know I deserve it but you didn't think I do and helped me anyway. May God bless you and your children, may he keep them safe from the evil that wanted me to kill them even me. May he continue to protect and

guide you..(well at this point I was crying, never in my life did I ever think I would hear such words from my mother in law. So I hugged her as she continued to cry)

Mnqobi: Lets go babe the kids will need to feel soon...(I nodded and my husband and I made our way out the door leaving with my mother in laws cries echoing behind us. I felt sorry for her but maybe this will help her change her ways)

We got to the car hugged aunt Babalwa and left with our kids going home.

The End...

10 years later....The Light and the Protector

#MaMoloi